



Illinois Power Agency

2024 Policy Study

Draft for Public Comment

Prepared pursuant to P.A. 103-0580

January 22, 2024



Table of Contents

Executive Summary.....	i
a) Policy Proposals.....	i
b) Policy Study Approach.....	ii
c) Modeling Results.....	iii
i) Energy Storage Development.....	iii
ii) Offshore Wind in Lake Michigan.....	v
iii) SOO Green HVDC Transmission Line.....	vi
d) Recommendations.....	vii
1) Introduction.....	1
a) Purpose of the Policy Study.....	1
b) Policy Study Structure.....	1
c) The Illinois Power Agency.....	2
d) Key Dynamics of the Illinois Electricity Market.....	3
2) Background/Purpose of IPA Policy Study.....	6
a) Overview of Previous Legislation and Spring 2023 Legislative Session.....	6
i) Origin and Initial Structure of the Illinois Renewable Portfolio Standard.....	6
ii) Future Energy Jobs Act ("FEJA") in 2017.....	8
iii) Climate and Equitable Jobs Act ("CEJA") in 2021.....	9
iv) Spring 2023 Legislative Session introducing House Bill 2132, Senate Bill 1587, a policy to procure RECs from a High Voltage Direct Current Transmission Line, and House Bill 3445.....	11
b) House Bill 3445 and Senate Bill 1699.....	12
i) Passage and Amendatory Veto.....	12
c) IPA's Policy Study Timing and Decision-making.....	13
i) Announcements.....	13
ii) Feedback Requests.....	13
3) Legislative Proposals Used in the Policy Study.....	15
a) Senate Bill 1587: Procurement of Energy Storage Credits.....	15
i) Substance of Senate Bill 1587.....	15
b) House Bill 2132: Procuring RECs from Offshore Wind.....	25
i) Substance of House Bill 2132.....	25
ii) How IPA Procurement Interacts with Illinois Rust Belt to Green Belt Fund to Support Development.....	28
c) Procuring RECs from High Voltage Direct Current Line (SOO Green).....	29
i) Reliance on a Draft Bill.....	29
ii) Substance of Proposal.....	29
4) Methodology.....	34
a) Use of Procurement Planning Consultant.....	34
i) Structure.....	34
ii) Planning and Procurement Consultant Experience.....	34
b) Process.....	36
c) General Stakeholder Outreach.....	40
d) Agency Research.....	40

- e) Models 40
 - i) Model 1: TARA..... 41
 - ii) Model 2: Aurora..... 41
 - iii) Model 3: IMPLAN 42
 - iv) Model 4: GE MARS 42
- 5) Energy Storage..... 44
 - a) Energy Storage Market Trend..... 44
 - b) Opportunities of Energy Storage Paired with Renewables..... 47
 - i) Discussion of Energy Storage Reports and Analyses Produced Since CEJA’s Passage..... 49
 - ii) Energy Storage Policy Program Case Studies 52
 - c) Additional Opportunities and Barriers for Energy Storage 68
 - i) Opportunities..... 68
 - ii) Barriers..... 70
 - iii) Economic Challenges 74
 - iv) Technology Limitations..... 75
 - v) Construction Barriers..... 76
 - d) Proposed Energy Storage Procurement 77
 - i) Energy Storage Credits 77
 - ii) Virtual Power Plant, Peak Remediation, and Large Distributed Generation Programs 79
 - iii) Large Distributed Energy Resources Dynamic Load Program..... 81
 - iv) Long Duration or Multi-day Energy Storage Program..... 81
 - v) Coal to Solar and Energy Storage in Illinois 82
 - e) Environmental Justice Impacts from Developing Energy Storage Projects..... 86
 - i) Utility-Scale Energy Storage Projects..... 86
 - ii) Distributed Storage 88
 - f) Modeling Results..... 89
 - i) Generation Reliability and Resource Adequacy..... 90
 - ii) Transmission Reliability and Grid Resilience..... 90
 - iii) Impact on Electricity Costs 93
 - iv) Impact on Emissions..... 94
 - v) Economic Impacts..... 94
- 6) New Utility-Scale Offshore Wind Project in Lake Michigan 96
 - a) Introduction of U.S. Offshore Wind..... 96
 - i) Offshore Wind Types and Offshore Technology 98
 - ii) Offshore Wind Development in the Great Lakes 103
 - iii) Offshore Wind Development in Lake Michigan 105
 - iv) Incentives and Costs 107
 - b) Offshore Wind Case studies in Other U.S. States 112
 - i) States 112
 - ii) Successes and Challenges 120
 - c) Opportunities and Barriers for Offshore Wind in the Great Lakes and Illinois..... 122
 - i) Opportunities..... 122
 - ii) Barriers to Offshore Wind Deployment in the Great Lakes and Illinois..... 125

d)	Modeling Results.....	139
i)	Generation Reliability and Resource Adequacy.....	139
ii)	Transmission Reliability and Grid Resilience.....	140
iii)	Impact on Electricity Costs.....	141
iv)	Impact on Emissions.....	141
v)	Economic Impacts.....	142
7)	High Voltage Direct Current Transmission Line.....	144
a)	Transmission Planning in Illinois Introduction and Overview.....	144
i)	Transmission Planning in PJM and MISO.....	146
b)	Merchant Transmission Project Development.....	149
i)	Other Merchant Transmission Projects.....	150
ii)	Similarities Between Grain Belt Express and SOO Green.....	151
iii)	Differences Between Grain Belt Express and SOO Green.....	151
c)	Opportunities and Barriers to HVDC in Illinois.....	152
i)	Opportunities.....	152
ii)	Barriers.....	155
d)	Proposed SOO Green Line Process and Structure.....	160
i)	Overview of Structure.....	160
ii)	Proposed Renewable Resources to be Connected to SOO Green Transmission Line 168	168
iii)	Converter Station Development.....	169
e)	Environmental Justice Impacts from the Proposed HVDC Transmission Line.....	170
f)	Open Questions about the Structure of SOO Green Transmission Line.....	171
g)	Comparative Analysis of Proposed SOO Green Legislation and Approaches Taken in Other Jurisdictions to Support HVDC Transmission Development.....	174
h)	Modeling Results.....	176
i)	Generation Reliability and Resource Adequacy.....	176
ii)	Transmission Reliability and Grid Resilience.....	177
iii)	Impact on Electricity Prices.....	178
iv)	Impact on Emissions.....	178
v)	Economic Impacts.....	179
8)	Modeling Summaries.....	180
a)	Introduction.....	180
b)	Evaluation of Resource Adequacy Impact.....	180
i)	Modeling Approach and Input Data Assumptions.....	180
ii)	Results and Impacts of the Policies.....	183
iii)	Conclusion.....	185
c)	Analysis of the Impact on the Illinois Transmission System.....	185
i)	Introduction.....	185
ii)	Modeling Approach.....	186
iii)	Overview of the Generation Interconnection Process.....	187
iv)	Input Data Assumptions.....	188
v)	Input Data Assumptions.....	190
vi)	Results and Impact of the Policies.....	190
vii)	Analysis of the Lake Michigan Offshore Wind Proposal.....	190

- viii) Analysis of the Energy Storage Proposal 191
- ix) Analysis of the SOO Green HVDC Transmission Link Proposal 193
- x) Conclusion..... 194
- d) Impact on Electricity Prices and Emissions 194
 - i) Production Simulation Modeling 195
 - ii) Modeling Assumptions and Inputs..... 196
 - iii) Policy Proposals..... 201
 - iv) Production Cost Modeling Results..... 205
 - v) Energy Prices 209
 - vi) Capacity Prices 210
 - vii) Policy Proposal Case Results..... 211
 - viii) Emissions Benefits..... 214
 - ix) Conclusions..... 220
- e) Evaluation of Economic Impacts Affecting Illinois 221
 - i) Economic Impacts Modeling 222
 - ii) Economic Impact Evaluation Results 223
 - iii) Conclusion..... 226
- 9) Recommendations..... 228

Tables

- Table 4-1: Information Requested of HVDC Transmission Line Advocates 37
- Table 4-2: Information Requested of Offshore Wind Advocates 37
- Table 4-3: Assumptions Made About Offshore Wind In Lieu of Precise Location Lata 38
- Table 4-4: Assumptions Made About Energy Storage (Non-Distributed Generation or Community Solar) 39
- Table 4-5: Modeling Contractors..... 41
- Table 5-1: States with Carve-outs for Behind the Meter Energy Storage Capacity 54
- Table 5-2: Current Stage of Energy Storage Capacity..... 55
- Table 5-3: New York State Energy Storage Targets by Sector..... 57
- Table 5-4: Incentives for Residential and Behind-the-Meter Storage Projects..... 67
- Table 5-5: Incentives for Utility-Scale and Front-of-the-Meter Energy Storage Projects..... 68
- Table 5-6: Coal to Solar and Energy Storage Projects 85
- Table 5-7: MISO ESS Network Upgrade Costs and Unit Costs..... 92
- Table 5-8: PJM ESS Cost of Network Upgrades and Unit Costs 93
- Table 5-9: Energy Storage Emissions Impacts (2030-2049) 94
- Table 5-10: Energy Storage Range of Value of Emissions Impacts (2030-2049, Shown in Millions of 2022 Real Dollar) 94
- Table 5-11: Economic Impact 95
- Table 5-12: Job Creation..... 95
- Table 6-1: Offshore Wind Goals and Procurements 113
- Table 6-2: Potential Interconnection Costs..... 141
- Table 6-3: Offshore Wind Emissions Impacts (2030-2049)..... 142

Table 6-4: Offshore Wind Range Emissions Impacts (2030-2049, Shown in \$ Millions of 2022 Real Dollar)	142
Table 6-5: Economic Impact.....	143
Table 6-6: Job Creation	143
Table 7-1: Four Phases of NIETC Designation Process	154
Table 7-2: Other SOO Green Properties.....	161
Table 7-3: Necessary Permits and Approvals	162
Table 7-4: 2024 – 2030 ELCC Class Ratings and ELCC Portfolio Rating.....	173
Table 7-5: Potential Interconnection Costs.....	177
Table 7-6: SOO Green Emissions Impacts (2030-2049).....	178
Table 7-7: SOO Green Range of Value of Emissions Impacts (2030-2049, Shown in Millions of 2022 Real Dollar)	179
Table 7-8: Economic Impact.....	179
Table 7-9: Job Creation	179
Table 8-1: LOLE of Illinois for Each Policy	183
Table 8-2: ELCC of Each Policy	184
Table 8-3: Network Upgrade Costs for Each Point of Interconnection.....	191
Table 8-4: MISO ESS Network Upgrade Costs and Unit Costs.....	191
Table 8-5: PJM ESS Cost of Network Upgrades and Unit Costs	193
Table 8-6 Cost of SOO Green Network Upgrades and Unit Cost	194
Table 8-7: Summary Projections, 2030-2049 Contract Period (\$1,000 Nominal)	213
Table 8-8: Emissions Impact Summary, 2030-2049 Contract Period.....	213
Table 8-9: 20-Year Monetized Benefits Associated with Policy Proposals (2030-2049, Expressed in 2022 Real Dollars).....	215
Table 8-10: Distributed Project Annualized (\$2022) Summary.....	220
Table 8-11: Project Annualized (\$1,000 2022) Summary.....	220
Table 8-12: Comparison of Total Employment	225
Table 8-13: Comparison of Total Value Added.....	225
Table 8-14: Summary of IMPLAN Economic and Employment Impacts.....	226

Figures

Figure 5-1: U.S. Battery Storage Capacity	45
Figure 5-2: U.S. Battery Storage Capacity	46
Figure 5-3: Energy Storage Target by States.....	53
Figure 5-4: Comparison Between Current Capacity and State Targets	55
Figure 5-5: Northern New York Energy Storage Project (Sky view)	56
Figure 5-6: Northern New York Energy Storage Project (Ground view)	57
Figure 5-7: Moss Landing Energy Storage Facility (Sky view)	65
Figure 5-8: Pike County Energy Storage Project Location	86
Figure 6-1: Offshore Wind Pipeline.....	97
Figure 6-2: Fixed Bottom Foundations.....	99

Figure 6-3: Floating Foundations	99
Figure 6-4: Lake Michigan Depths	102
Figure 6-5: St. Lawrence Seaway Size Constraints	130
Figure 6-6: Migratory Bird Flyways	134
Figure 6-7: Potential Impacts of Icing on Turbines	138
Figure 7-1: MISO and PJM territories	144
Figure 7-2: High Voltage Transmission Development	145
Figure 7-3: Merchant Transmission Line Schematic	150
Figure 7-4: Transmission Approval Process	155
Figure 7-5: Interconnection Queue Process	156
Figure 7-6: Propose SOO Green Line.....	160
Figure 7-7: Open Trench Approach.....	163
Figure 7-8: Jack and Bore Approach	164
Figure 7-9: Horizontal Directional Drilling Approach.....	165
Figure 7-10: Visual Imagery of Proposed SOO Green Resources	169
Figure 7-11: HVDC Power Conversion	169
Figure 7-12: Clean Path New York Commercial Structure	175
Figure 8-1: LOLE of PJM, MISON, and MISOS for Each Policy in Illinois	184
Figure 8-2: ELCC (%) of Each Policy	185
Figure 8-3: Annual Energy Forecast, MISO	197
Figure 8-4: Annual Energy Forecast, PJM	198
Figure 8-5: Monthly Delivered Gas Prices	199
Figure 8-6: Deployment Schedule for Energy Storage Systems.....	203
Figure 8-7: Cumulative MISO Resource Addition and Retirement.....	207
Figure 8-8: Cumulative PJM Resource Addition and Retirement.....	208
Figure 8-9: CO ₂ Emission Rate.....	209
Figure 8-10: Zonal Energy Price	210
Figure 8-11: Capacity Price Forecast.....	211
Figure 8-12: Summary Projections, 2030-2049 (Nominal \$)	212
Figure 8-13: Load and Offshore Wind Average Profiles.....	217
Figure 8-14: Illinois Load and SOO Green Output Profiles, 2050.....	219
Figure 8-15. Differences Between Labor Income, Value Added and Output.....	224

Appendices

- Appendix A: Compliance Index
- Appendix B: ENTRUST Modeling Report
- Appendix C: GE Modeling Report
- Appendix D: IMPLAN Modeling Report
- Appendix E: Aurora Modeling Results

Executive Summary

This Policy Study analyzes three policy proposals discussed during the Spring 2023 Legislative Session of the Illinois General Assembly—two of which were formally introduced as bills, and one of which has been discussed conceptually dating back to the negotiations on what ultimately became the Climate and Equitable Jobs Act (Public Act 102-0662) in 2021, and for which the Illinois Power Agency (“IPA” or “Agency”) has obtained a draft bill. While none of these proposals passed out of either the Illinois House or Senate in 2023, during the Spring 2023 Legislative Session, the Illinois Senate introduced a third amendment to House Bill 3445 (“HB 3445”) directing the Agency to commission and publish a Policy Study evaluating the potential impacts of these proposals on Illinois' decarbonization goals, the environment, grid reliability, carbon and other pollutant emissions, resource adequacy, long-term and short-term electric rates, environmental justice communities, jobs, and the economy. The schedule outlined in HB 3445 directed the Agency to publish an initial draft of the Policy Study for a 20-day public comment period and publish a final Policy Study no later than March 1, 2024.¹

Though HB 3445 was never enacted, on November 2, 2023, Senate Bill 1699 (“SB 1699”) was amended to include the text from HB 3445 directing the IPA to commission and publish the Policy Study. SB 1699 was signed into law on December 8, 2023, creating Public Act 103-0580. Consistent with Public Act 103-0580, the Agency has published this Policy Study to evaluate the potential impacts of these three proposals on Illinois' decarbonization goals, the environment, grid reliability, carbon and other pollutant emissions, resource adequacy, long-term and short-term electric rates, environmental justice communities, jobs, and the economy.

a) Policy Proposals

The first proposal analyzed is Senate Bill 1587 (“SB 1587”) and amendments to Senate Bill 1587 of the 103rd General Assembly filed prior to May 31, 2023, or a similar proposal for the deployment of energy storage systems supported by the State through the development of energy storage credit targets. If passed, the Agency would procure energy storage credits on behalf of Illinois electric utilities via a competitive energy storage procurement developed by the Agency. The energy storage credits would be procured from privately-owned, large-scale energy storage providers using energy storage contracts of at least 15-year durations. The energy storage procurement plan would be designed to enhance overall grid reliability, flexibility, and efficiency, and to lower electricity prices in Illinois. In addition to large-scale energy storage, the proposal also includes the creation of distributed level energy storage programs through utility tariffs as approved by the Illinois Commerce Commission: residential and commercial storage programs that would allow customer-sited batteries to

¹ As January 21, 2024 is a Sunday, the Agency is publishing this draft Policy Study on January 22, 2024 with a comment deadline of February 12, 2024. This approach lengthens the time for feedback to 21 days (as opposed to 20 days) but shortens the time for revision of the plan to 19 days. Consistent with Public Act 103-0580, the Agency will publish a final Policy no later than March 1, 2024 and will deliver copies to the Governor and members of the Illinois General Assembly, including policy recommendations for the General Assembly.

provide grid benefits and cost-savings to ratepayers; and a community solar energy storage program intended to serve as a peak reduction program by utilizing community solar paired storage projects deployed daily in summer months during peak hours. This proposal is discussed in Chapter 5.

The second proposal analyzed is House Bill 2132 (“HB 2132”) of the 103rd General Assembly as it passed out of the House on March 24, 2023, or a similar pilot program proposes to establish one new utility-scale offshore wind project capable of producing at least 700,000 megawatt hours annually for at least 20 years in Lake Michigan. This proposed bill includes that the new utility-scale offshore wind project include an equity and inclusion plan to create job opportunities for underrepresented populations in addition to equity investment eligible communities, and include a fully executed project labor agreement. This proposal is discussed in Chapter 6.

Finally, the third proposal analyzed is a policy establishing renewable energy credits for a high voltage direct current transmission line bringing power from Iowa to Illinois. The proposal requires the Agency to procure contracts with at 25-40 years duration for the delivery of renewable energy credits on behalf of electric utilities in Illinois with at least 300,000 customers. The renewable energy credits would be procured from a high voltage direct current transmission facility with more than 100 miles of underground transmission lines in this State capable of transmitting electricity at or above 525 kilovolts and delivering power into the PJM market (which the IPA understands to be the SOO Green HVDC Link project). This proposal is discussed in Chapter 7.

b) Policy Study Approach

Chapter 2 describes the Agency’s process for receiving feedback from technical data requests from proponents of these three policies, as well as receiving broader information and additional perspectives from stakeholders on the policy areas being studied, including any data, information, reports, analyses, considerations, or other information which stakeholders believe should be brought to the IPA’s attention for conducting a comprehensive and well-rounded analysis in the Policy Study.

Chapter 4 describes the Agency’s process using its Planning and Procurement Consultant, Levitan and Associates (“Levitan”) and subcontractors, ENTRUST Solutions Group and GE Energy Consulting, for conducting the modeling and analytical work necessary to conduct the Policy Study. Full reports of each modeling exercise are available as Appendices B to E of the Policy Study, and Chapter 8 provides an overview of the methodology used for each.

Levitan’s work for the Policy Study included using Aurora, a production cost simulation model that is widely used in the power industry. Aurora assesses the policy proposals’ impacts on wholesale electricity prices, emissions, and changes to the composition and operation of the generation resource mix in Illinois. Levitan also used IMPLAN economic modeling to evaluate the policy proposals’ impacts on the State’s employment rates and the State’s economy. IMPLAN estimates the relationship between a given set of demands for final

goods and services and the inputs required to satisfy those demands by tracking industry production and domestic consumption, such as household spending.

ENTRUST Solutions Group used TARA, a steady-state power flow software tool which is widely used by transmission organizations and is a critical part of several production tool chains for planning and operations in the U.S., to evaluate the impacts on transmission reliability and grid resilience; and used power flow modeling to evaluate the impacts on grid reliability. TARA uses power flow analysis to analyze a power system in normal steady-state operation, then simulates scenarios that could adversely affect the operation of the system to identify potential contingencies that could be caused by the interconnection of the resources associated with the three policy proposals in the Policy Study.

GE Energy Consulting utilized industry standard modeling tools including GE's Multi-Area Reliability Simulation ("GE MARS") to evaluate the proposals' impacts on generation reliability and resource adequacy—the ability of an electric power system to meet demand for electricity—in the years 2030 and 2040. The GE MARS simulation included load forecast uncertainties, transmission outages, equipment failures that would interrupt transmission or generation, and variable renewable generation such as when the wind stops blowing unexpectedly.

c) Modeling Results

i) Energy Storage Development

The modeling for energy storage as proposed in SB 1587 shows that the proposed storage would have a positive impact on Illinois' generation reliability and resource adequacy; increases transmission reliability and grid resilience; would lower wholesale energy costs; would avoid emissions from fossil fuel combustion; and would positively impact the State's economy and lead to job creation.

The modeling of impacts on energy costs, the economy, job creation, and emissions that was conducted was for 8,500 MW of energy storage to account for 7,500 MW of utility-scale energy storage and a proxy 1,000 MW for distributed energy storage projects (energy storage paired with residential or commercial solar projects, or with community solar projects) because SB 1587 did not propose a level of deployment for distributed energy storage. For impacts on generation reliability, resource adequacy, transmission reliability, and grid resilience, only the 7,500 MW of utility-scale energy storage was modeled as distributed energy storage projects are connected to the distribution system, not the transmission system, and thus would not have transmission grid impacts. The loss of load expectation ("LOLE") industry standard is 0.1 days/year (or one day in ten years). The modeling results showed that by 2030, the LOLE for the proposed levels of energy storage would be 0.10. However, by 2040, the 7,500 MW of utility-scale energy storage that would be fully deployed is expected to change the LOLE to 0.0.

Regarding transmission reliability and grid resilience, the results showed that as generation resources are added to the grid, existing overloaded grid conditions or constraints can increase, and new overloads or constraints can be created. The analysis conducted for this policy study identified likely transmission upgrades that would be needed to support additional generation resources, with estimated upgrade costs in MISO and PJM illustrated in Table 5-7 and Table 5-8. The estimated cost range of transmission upgrades in MISO ranges from \$18,457 to \$497,000 per MW of added storage capacity. Actual costs can only be determined by the completion of full interconnection studies by the applicable RTO.

Further, the proposed utility-scale energy storage development would impact Illinois electricity prices in two ways: (i) based on the netting out an estimate of the revenue the projects would receive from capacity and energy sales, the study estimates a \$381 million per year difference—this would be the annualized cost that would be supported by Illinois ratepayers through the purchase of energy storage credits from the projects by the utilities; and (ii) the storage projects would benefit ratepayers by impacting wholesale energy costs, lowering those costs for Illinois ratepayers by \$850.2 million over 20 years, or \$25.5 million on an annualized basis in 2022 dollars. Deploying 1,000 MW of distributed energy storage would have an annualized cost of \$158.6 million, while contributing \$4.3 million in lowering wholesale electricity costs.

While avoided emissions from the combustion of fossil fuels, including particulate matter, sulfur dioxide, and nitrogen oxides is uncertain, a range of potential estimates of the monetized value of the avoided emissions from the proposed energy storage projects over the 20-year is shown in Table 5-10.

Further, modeling estimated the economic impacts from proposed energy storage on employment, labor income, value added, and output. Employment is the number of jobs associated with economic activity and is expressed as 2,080-hour Full Time Employment (“FTE”)-years. For example, an employment impact of one is equal to a single person working 2,080 hours. Labor income is all forms of employment income, including employee compensation—wages and benefits—and proprietor income. Value added is the difference between an industry's or establishment's total output and the cost of its intermediate inputs—it is a measure of the contribution to GDP. Output is the value of industry production, including the cost of its intermediate inputs. The energy storage modeled was for two scenarios (i) deployment of 7,500 MW of utility-scale energy storage; and (ii) deployment of 1,000 MW of distributed storage (200 MW for residential projects and 800 MW for commercial or community solar projects). The inputs for capital and operating expenditures are higher for distributed storage due to higher equipment and labor costs for smaller scale systems. While not definitive, the modeling found that the energy storage projects would have the largest impact in terms of dollars of value added and employment, with the total employment for the utility scale and distributed storage cases taken together ranging from 32,417 FTE-years to 115,329 FTE-years and the total value-added impact ranging from \$3.9 billion to \$16.3 billion. While the modeling did not specifically address the way in which the

employment and total value-added impacts would be distributed in Illinois, several observations can be drawn from the modeling results—the utility-scale storage and distributed storage impacts are likely to be spread around the State but would be concentrated in MISO Zone 4, where most of the ESS queue locations modeled are located, and in the high cases where the battery cell manufacturing facilities would be located.

Finally, the modeling suggests that the economic and employment impacts associated with the high capital and operating expenditure storage cases may offer support for policies designed to encourage battery manufacturers to locate new manufacturing and assembly facilities in Illinois.

ii) Offshore Wind in Lake Michigan

The modeling for the offshore wind project proposed in HB 2132 shows that the project would have minimal impacts on generation reliability and resource adequacy in Illinois; would not have a significant impact on grid resiliency; would increase the State's RPS rate impact cap and reduce wholesale energy costs; would avoid emissions from fossil fuel combustion; and would impact the State's economy.

The modeling of the offshore wind project showed that in both 2030 and 2040, LOLE would drop from 0.1 to 0.09, which is a smaller impact than seen by the energy storage and HVDC transmission line policies that were also studied. The proposed offshore wind project's small impact on generation reliability and resource adequacy is likely due to the project's size of only 200 MW. Additionally, the modeling showed the Effective Load Carrying Capability ("ELCC")—which measures the resource's ability to produce electricity when the grid is most likely to experience an electricity shortage and is expressed as a percentage of a resource's total capacity—for the offshore wind project would be 29% in 2030 and 20% in 2040. This is the lowest ELCC percentage of each policy studied.

Regarding transmission reliability and grid resilience of offshore wind, five different potential interconnection points in the Lake Calumet area of Chicago were studied.² The five points do not differ greatly in projected interconnection costs, and these costs are generally significantly higher than the projected cost per megawatt to interconnect the SOO Green HVDC transmission line or utility-scale energy storage projects, and do not provide a significant improvement of grid resilience.

Modeling of the proposed offshore wind project's impacts on electricity costs showed that the project would impact electricity prices in several ways: (i) HB 2132 would authorize an increase in the RPS rate impact cap from 4.25% to 4.5% which is roughly equivalent to \$32 million per year; (ii) the revenue the project would receive from capacity and energy sales, and the sale of RECs, would be less than what is required to support the project, with a projected annualized shortfall (in 2022 dollars) as \$46.5 million. This suggests that for the project to be viable, the proposed increase in the RPS rate impact cap may be insufficient to

² For additional details on these potential interconnection points, please see Appendix B.

support the project and a higher level might be required to support the project's development; and (iii) the project would benefit ratepayers by impacting wholesale energy costs, lowering those costs for Illinois ratepayers by \$94.7 million over 20 years, or \$3.7 million on an annualized cost in 2022 dollars.

Regarding emission impacts, Table 6-4 contains a range of potential estimates of the monetized value of the avoided emissions from the proposed offshore wind project over a 20-year period from 2030 to 2049.

Lastly, modeling of the offshore wind project's economic impacts and job creation demonstrates the project would create 764 to 1,893 FTE-years with total value-added impacts of \$97.8 million to \$265.1 million.

iii) SOO Green HVDC Transmission Line

The modeling for the proposed SOO Green HVDC transmission line shows that the line would positively impact generation reliability and resource adequacy (although concerns remain around its recognition as a capacity resource and eventual accreditation); that transmission system upgrades for the HVDC transmission line would likely be needed to ensure reliability and grid resilience; that the HVDC transmission line would lower wholesale energy costs and avoid emissions from fossil fuel combustion; and that the HVDC transmission line would positively impact the State's economy and lead to job creation.

Regarding generation reliability and resource adequacy, the additional resources that SOO Green would bring into Illinois would be expected to eliminate the likelihood of a loss of load event in 2030 and virtually eliminate it in 2040. Specifically, the modeling shows that the proposed SOO Green transmission line would reduce the LOLE to 0 in 2030 and to 0.01 in 2040. Similarly, the ELCC for SOO Green would be 96% in 2030 and 92% in 2040, indicating that a significant portion of the energy delivered by SOO Green would contribute to generation and resource adequacy. The modeling also showed that, for transmission reliability and grid resilience, transmission system upgrades would be needed, however, the actual costs these upgrades can only be determined by the completion of full interconnection studies by the applicable RTO (PJM).

Further, the proposed SOO Green Line would impact electricity prices in two ways: (i) based on the estimate of the revenue the project would receive from capacity and energy sales, and an estimated strike price of \$115.08/MWh, the study estimates a \$431.3 million per year difference—this would be the annualized cost that would be supported by Illinois ratepayers through the purchase of RECs from the project; and (ii) the project would benefit ratepayers by impacting wholesale energy costs, lowering those costs for Illinois ratepayers by \$3.25 billion over 25 years, or \$93.9 million on an annualized cost in 2022 dollars.

Regarding emission impacts, Table 7-7 contains a range of potential estimates of the monetized value of the avoided emissions from the proposed SOO Green Line over a 20-year period from 2030 to 2049.

Lastly, the proposed HVDC transmission line would provide economic impacts in Illinois that include 3,470 FTE-years and total value-added impacts of \$414.5 million. In contrast, according to filings made by SOO Green before the Iowa Public Utility Commission, the project would create \$663 million in capital expenditures in Iowa and 5,439 FTE-years in job creation for the construction of the line. In addition, the development of the renewable resources in Iowa that would supply the line would create an additional \$1.3 to 1.6 in wages and an additional 19,683 and 24,030 FTE-years.

d) Recommendations

The Agency will include recommendations to the General Assembly in the final version of this Policy Study. Those recommendations will be informed by the stakeholder feedback on this draft of the Policy Study.

DRAFT

1) Introduction

a) Purpose of the Policy Study

This draft Policy Study has been prepared pursuant to Section 1-129 of the Illinois Power Agency Act (“IPA Act”). Section 1-129 of the IPA Act was established through Public Act 103-0580 which signed into law by Governor Pritzker on December 8, 2023. Through this new section, the Illinois General Assembly requested the Illinois Power Agency (“IPA” or “Agency”) to examine three proposals considered by the General Assembly in the Spring of 2023: a procurement to support the development of a proposed utility-scale offshore wind project, energy storage procurements and programs, and the proposed development of a high-voltage direct current transmission line that would bring renewable energy from northern Iowa into Illinois. The Agency’s examination includes analysis and in-depth background research for each proposal, technical modeling of a range of impacts of each proposal, and the IPA’s recommendations for the General Assembly as it considers future legislation on these topics.

The IPA developed this draft Policy Study that it believes meets the requirements of Section 1-129 and released it for stakeholder feedback on January 22, 2024. That stakeholder feedback is due on February 12, 2024, and the Agency will consider that feedback and revise the draft Policy Study accordingly. The Agency will then submit a final version of the Policy Study to the General Assembly on March 1, 2024.³

The Agency notes that after receipt of stakeholder feedback on the draft Policy Study, the Agency may refine the contents of the study and may include additional analysis and recommendations in the final version of the Policy Study. Therefore, this draft should be considered preliminary in nature and any facts, figures, analysis, and recommendations are subject to change and should not be cited as the opinions of the IPA.

b) Policy Study Structure

This Policy Study is organized into the following chapters:

- An Executive Study that provides key highlights of the Policy Study
- Chapter 1 is this Introduction that provides background on the Illinois Power Agency and the Illinois energy market
- Chapter 2 provides more details on the background and purpose of this Policy Study
- Chapter 3 outlines the specific legislative proposals examined in this Policy Study
- Chapter 4 describes the methodology used for the Policy Study
- Chapter 5 provides background and research on energy storage
- Chapter 6 provides background and research on offshore wind

³ Copies of this draft Policy Study, information on how to submit feedback, and additional information is available on the Agency’s Policy Study webpage: <https://ipa.illinois.gov/ipa-policy-study.html>. The Agency will also publish the final Policy Study on its Policy Study webpage.

- Chapter 7 provides background and research on high-voltage direct current transmission lines
- Chapter 8 provides a summary of the technical analyses conducted, with full reports provided as Appendices B-E
- Chapter 9 will contain recommendations to the General Assembly in the final version of this Policy Study

c) The Illinois Power Agency

The Illinois Power Agency is an independent state agency established under Illinois law in 2007 through the enactment of the IPA Act (20 ILCS 3855). The IPA is charged with preparing annual electricity procurement plans and managing power procurement for residential and small commercial customers of Illinois electric utilities who have not switched suppliers. The IPA is also responsible for the implementation of the Illinois Renewable Portfolio Standard (“RPS”), a public policy designed to drive the development of renewables in Illinois, and other vital energy policy initiatives.

The Agency is under the oversight of the Executive Ethics Commission and is committed to:

- Ensuring that the process of power procurement is conducted in an ethical and transparent fashion, immune from improper influence.
- Conducting competitive procurement processes to procure the supply resources identified in procurement plans.
- Operating in a structurally insulated, independent, and transparent fashion so that nothing impedes its mission to secure power at the best prices the market will bear, provided that it meets all applicable legal requirements.
- Continuing to review its policies and practices to determine how best to meet its mission of providing the lowest cost power to the greatest number of people, at any given point in time, in accordance with applicable law.

The primary activities of the IPA are:

- Developing annual electricity procurement plans to ensure adequate, reliable, affordable, efficient, and environmentally sustainable electric service at the lowest total cost over time, taking into account any benefits of price stability, for residential and small commercial customers of Ameren, ComEd, and MidAmerican. The Agency then conducts competitive procurement processes to procure the supply resources identified in its annual electricity procurement plans.
- Developing biennial Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plans and implementing the programs and procurements contained in the Plans. This includes:
 - Competitive procurements to support the development of utility-scale wind, utility-scale solar, and brownfield site photovoltaic projects
 - The Illinois Shines Program to support the development of solar for individual homes and businesses, and the development of community solar projects

- The Illinois Solar for All Program to support the development of solar for income-eligible households and communities
- A large customer self-direct program through which large electric customers are eligible for bill credits through the self-directed procurement of renewable energy credits
- Consumer protection requirements applicable to IPA incentive programs
- The Minimum Equity Standard to increase access to the growing clean energy economy and ensure that the clean energy workforce is made up of a level of equity-eligible persons that increases over time
- Developing and administering the Carbon Mitigation Credit Procurement process and the Zero Emission Standard Procurement Plan, both of which support at-risk nuclear plants.

In January 2015, in response to a request from the Illinois General Assembly (House Resolution 1146), the Agency, along with the Illinois Commerce Commission, the Illinois Environmental Protection Agency, and the Department of Commerce and Economic Opportunity, published a set of reports on the impacts of premature closure of nuclear plants. The Agency's report was focused on what would be the impacts on reliability and capacity in the Midwest.⁴

Those reports bear some similarity to this Policy Study in that in 2014, the General Assembly requested that state agencies conduct detailed technical analyses of a complex policy issue and provide recommendations that could become a roadmap for future legislation to prevent the closure of at-risk nuclear plants. The Future Energy Jobs Act (Public Act 99-0906, also known as "FEJA") passed in December 2016 and included provisions that for the IPA to develop and implement a Zero Emissions Standard Plan that provided support to two at-risk nuclear plants. Subsequently, the Climate and Equitable Jobs Act (Public Act 102-0662, also known as "CEJA"), enacted in September 2021, included provisions for the IPA to develop and implement a Carbon Mitigation Credit Procurement Plan to provide support to three additional nuclear plants.

The Agency hopes that the General Assembly and other stakeholders will be able to utilize this Policy Study in a similar way, and that it will provide helpful information and recommendations to guide key policy decisions that are important for consideration as Illinois moves forward with its ambitious and nationally leading energy policy goals to create a clean energy future.

d) Key Dynamics of the Illinois Electricity Market

Through a series of legislative actions, notably FEJA and CEJA, Illinois has developed a robust set of policies to support the transition to clean energy. However, those policies need to be considered in the context of several key dynamics of the Illinois electricity market. For example, these dynamics are important in understanding how the structure of policy

⁴ See: <https://www.icc.illinois.gov/programs/Potential-Nuclear-Plant-Closing-in-Illinois> for the reports.

initiatives from other states could be considered for Illinois, and what changes or accommodations would need to be made.

First, through a process that started with the Electric Service Customer Choice and Rate Relief Law of 1997 (Public Act 90-0561), Illinois restructured its electricity market.⁵ This means that electric utilities in Illinois no longer own power plants, and electricity customers may choose their electric supplier. While the distribution of electricity remains regulated by the Illinois Commerce Commission, there is no longer a centralized planning process for developing new generation. Instead, such development must be privately funded, although the State's RPS does provide support for renewable energy project development through purchasing renewable energy credits generated by those projects. Unlike states that retained a vertically integrated regulatory framework for electric utilities, there is not a mechanism through regulatory processes to provide rate recovery to fund projects such as those included in the proposals being examined in this Policy Study.

To the extent that the IPA oversees the procurement of electricity, that procurement is only for a portion of Illinois customers—the residential and small commercial customers who do not purchase electricity from an Alternative Retail Electric Supplier (“ARES”). This portion of the market is only about 20-25% of the electricity load of the State. An implication of this is that policies that would seek to create long-term purchases of electricity through IPA-administered procurements to support a specific policy outcome would have limits in their scope and applicability. If the price of electricity procured through IPA-administered procurements for that portion of Illinois customers were to become significantly higher than the market price of electricity due to the enactment of new policies, this could create the risk of increased customer migration to ARES which would shrink the base of customers supporting those policies and would further increase the price of electricity procured by the IPA.

Second, Illinois is a net exporter of electricity and in features a baseload of nuclear generation that provides a source of zero carbon electricity generation. In 2022, 53.4% of the electricity generated in Illinois came from nuclear generation, and that generation would cover 73% of the electricity consumed in the State. The other primary source of electricity generation in Illinois is coal, which produced 21.9% of the electricity generated in Illinois in 2022. Illinois has seen significant retirement of coal plants in recent years and provisions of CEJA are expected to phase out coal and natural gas in Illinois by 2045. While two natural gas power plants have opened in the past two years, new generation being developed in Illinois is likely to be renewable resources such as wind, solar, or hydroelectric resources. These projects are developed by private developers who would sell power into wholesale markets, bid that power into IPA-administered electricity procurements, or find private off-takers. These projects might also participate in IPA-administered procurements for

⁵ Restructuring largely did not impact the municipal electric utilities and rural electric cooperatives in Illinois. Collectively they serve less than 10% of the load of the state.

renewable energy credits but could also sell their renewable energy credits to private companies or into other states' RPS markets.

Third, Illinois is located in two separate Regional Transmission Organizations ("RTOs"), PJM and MISO. There are several impacts of this bifurcation of the State. For example, resource adequacy concerns are higher in MISO than in PJM due to the pace of retirement of coal (and to a lesser extent, natural gas) power plants compared to the development of new resources, expected to be largely wind and solar. The capacity market designs between the two RTOs are also very different, with the MISO capacity market being a short-term market that is more subject to large price fluctuation than the PJM market.⁶ As a result, policies being considered could have very different impacts in the two RTOs as the value of capacity could vary significantly, which would impact project economics. Further, the process of approving interconnection agreements is also different for the two RTOs. While recent FERC orders and other actions may help alleviate the delays in interconnection studies and approvals, project development timelines in different parts of the State may be impacted by those differences.

Fourth, the Illinois RPS has had great success since it was substantially updated in 2016 through FEJA, supporting 2,223 MW of new wind, and 4,775 MW of new solar in Illinois.⁷ However, RPS funding has faced several challenges. One impetus for the passage of FEJA was limitation in the original RPS design, which created year to year funding uncertainty as customers moved between default supply service and ARES service. Additionally, the original RPS design focused on procuring renewable energy credits from existing projects rather than supporting development of new renewable energy projects. While this challenge was addressed through FEJA by consolidating RPS funding, a new challenge was inadvertently created through a bottleneck in the timing of when funding would be available. That bottleneck was exacerbated by COVID-19 creating significant delays in project development.

CEJA addressed that bottleneck by creating more flexibility in the timing of how funding could be used, as well as by increasing the amount of funding collected each year from ratepayers. However, CEJA also introduced a new mechanism for procuring RECs from utility-scale wind and solar projects that includes a price indexed to the price of electricity. This mechanism created a new type of funding uncertainty in that future costs cannot be predicted, and if energy prices decline, the price paid for RECs will increase and this could lead to funding shortfalls.⁸ While the Agency expects that this can be solved through future legislative actions, for the purpose of this Policy Study, the Agency highlights the challenges inherent in developing new initiatives and the complex issues that need to be considered to ensure that the mechanisms to implement new policies function as intended.

⁶ Capacity markets provide compensation to generators to ensure that they will be available during peak demand times.

⁷ This includes projects that have been completed and those under development.

⁸ For more discussion of this challenge see Chapter 5 of the IPA's pending 2024 Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plan, <https://ipa.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/ipa/documents/2024-long-term-plan-20-oct-2023-.pdf>

2) Background/Purpose of IPA Policy Study

a) Overview of Previous Legislation and Spring 2023 Legislative Session

i) Origin and Initial Structure of the Illinois Renewable Portfolio Standard

Each proposal discussed in this Policy Study contains overlap with the approaches used by and the goals inherent in the Illinois Renewable Portfolio Standard (“RPS”). Therefore, background on the State’s RPS, its evolution, its challenges in supporting successful project development, and current gaps in the RPS’s approach to support new projects is necessary.

In 2007, the Illinois General Assembly established the State’s RPS through Public Act 95-0481. The Act established the IPA Act, and through Section 1-75(c)(1) of the Act, the initial RPS established a goal of “25% by 2025” – that 25% of electricity consumption would be met with renewables through the procurement of renewable energy credits (“RECs”) by 2025 – with carveouts for specific technologies later added to the RPS goals.⁹ The Agency’s annual procurement plans (developed primarily to propose procurements to meet the energy, capacity, and other standard wholesale product requirements of eligible retail customers) were required to include procurement proposals intended to meet annually-climbing, percentage-based renewable energy resource targets building toward 25% by 2025.

As with block energy procured by the Agency, the applicable electric utility served as the counterparty to resulting REC delivery contracts. Purchases of RECs would be paid for using ratepayer collections made by that utility, and RECs would be retired by that utility to demonstrate a share of load being met through renewable energy. Funds available for use under RPS contracts were subject to a rate impact cap—a fixed bill impact cap percentage (2.015% of 2007 rates)—which was then applied to eligible retail customer load to produce a renewable resources procurement budget.

Illinois is a restructured state, and approximately 70%-80% of load is met through competitive suppliers—and not the default electric utility supply met through Illinois Power Agency (“IPA” or “Agency”) planning and procurements. Initially the State’s annual RPS goals were calculated applicable only to “eligible retail load,” which is the load of residential and small commercial customers receiving fixed price bundled service from their utility instead of service from an Alternative Retail Electric Supplier (“ARES”) or real-time pricing. A separate compliance mechanism was later established for alternative retail electric suppliers whereby each ARES carried a percentage based RPS requirement as a percentage of its sales, similar to the Section 1-75(c) requirement, but the supplier could satisfy its obligation by making alternative compliance payments at a rate reflecting the rate paid by eligible retail customers for no less than 50% of its obligation. For the remaining 50% of its obligation, the ARES could either pay additional alternative compliance payments and/or self-procure RECs (with a requirement that any RECs procured for compliance be produced by facilities within

⁹ RECs are certificates that represent the environmental benefits of electricity generated from renewable energy generation. One REC is the equivalent of one megawatt-hour (1,000 kilowatt-hours) of electricity produced by a renewable energy project.

the regional transmission territories of PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. (“PJM”) and Midcontinent Independent System Operator, Inc. (“MISO”), a relatively broad geographic footprint).

At least two features of this model are necessary to understand in assessing the proposals analyzed in this study: first, dating back to 2007, the approach Illinois has taken to support the development of renewables has involved the procurement of RECs—the intangible environmental attributes of generation from a renewable energy project, decoupled from the energy itself—with the project owner/operator recovering revenues for the sale of RECs to support project development with those RECs then retired to help gauge the share of electricity met through renewables. With the exception of tariff changes proposed in Senate Bill 1587 (“SB 1587”) used to support small-scale and behind-the-meter storage project development, each of the three proposals discussed herein relies on a similar system through which revenues used to support the underlying project are routed to the project’s owner or operator through a) ratepayer collections, b) paid out by a utility on a contract basis through a long-term contract, c) to that project’s owner or operator, and d) as consideration for intangible attributes (“credits”) associated with that project.¹⁰

Second, as a restructured state, Illinois has generally not utilized state-administered power purchase agreements through which energy is purchased to meet customer load as a means for supporting new renewable energy project development.¹¹ One exception was what are known as the 2010 Long-Term Power Purchase Agreements (“LTPPAs”) used to support new utility-scale wind and solar projects; these contracts were bundled (RECs and energy) 20-year agreements through which projects sold RECs and energy to Illinois electric utilities, with revenues received back for those sales used to support project development. As the IPA is not legally authorized to procure energy on behalf of competitive suppliers, energy procured under these contracts has been used to meet “eligible retail customer” supply requirements—an approach that was legally sustainable when the IPA’s planning and procurement for energy and RECs had direct overlap (as both were only for eligible retail customer supply needs).¹²

¹⁰ This same structural approach is also taken to support the continued operation of nuclear plants under the state’s Zero Emission Standard and Carbon Mitigation Credit procurement process.

¹¹ The IPA Act has now dormant provisions to support the development of clean coal facilities through sourcing agreements which are functionally similar to power purchase agreements. This approach was used for FutureGen 2.0, a clean coal repowering program and carbon dioxide storage network that would have been located in Meredosia, Illinois and was designed to capture more than 90% of the coal plant’s annual carbon emissions by using oxy-combustion technology. However, U.S. DOE funding support for FutureGen 2.0 was suspended, and in early 2016, the project’s development was ultimately terminated. The Illinois Competitive Energy Association and Illinois Industrial Energy Consumers had challenged the ICC’s approval of the sourcing agreements over the constitutionality of binding Alternative Retail Electric Suppliers to those sourcing agreements in addition to Ameren and ComEd. The case was vacated by the Illinois Supreme Court as moot after the project was terminated so the underling challenge was never fully resolved (See: Commonwealth Edison Co. v. Ill. Commerce Comm’n, 2016 IL 118129.)

¹² While meeting supply requirements through long-term contracts used to support new project development may not pose major challenges at smaller quantities, larger shares of default supply being met through long-term contracts carries substantial risk. If long-term contract prices end up well above available market electricity prices, the share of customers taking fixed price default supply service may decline substantially (as competitive suppliers would be able to offer more competitive electric supply rates) due to customer migration from default supply service, causing the costs of above-market contracts to be socialized across an increasingly smaller whole (a situation colloquially referred to as a “death spiral”). Additionally, as only residential and small commercial customers are eligible for default supply, this approach socializes costs of new project development only across the smallest customers.

The LTPPAs are also a case study in the flaws of the initial RPS structure. As the annual renewable resources budget declined due to customer load moving to ARES supply via municipal aggregation (as collections were only made from eligible retail customers, and thus *not* from customers of ARES), not only was funding unavailable to conduct additional renewable energy resource procurements, but funding was also no longer available to meet the full commitments of the LTPPAs. As a result, for two years ComEd's LTPPAs were "curtailed" (payment was not made through the renewable resources budget for the full expected output). Due to the unpredictability of available budgets in future years, the Agency's annual procurement plans after the 2010 LTPPAs proposed only the procurement of one-year contracts to meet each upcoming delivery year's renewable energy resource obligations should funds be available— this resulted in a "broken RPS," as collected funds could not be leveraged for the long-term contracts offering revenue certainty necessary to support new project development.

ii) Future Energy Jobs Act ("FEJA") in 2017

This need to "fix" a "broken RPS" in part led to Public Act 99-0906, also known as the Future Energy Jobs Act ("FEJA"). FEJA introduced substantial reforms to the IPA's approach to support new renewable energy projects: namely, the State fully transitioned to a streamlined, centralized planning and procurement process, with both RPS targets and available budgets determined based on an electric utility's load for all retail customers and funding collected through a delivery services charge. New open-enrollment programs utilizing administratively established REC prices were introduced to support smaller-scale solar project development, and the IPA's approach to RPS compliance was to be outlined through a new long-term planning process specific to renewable energy programs and procurements occurring every two years. FEJA also introduced community solar—through which customers pay a project's owner/operator for a share of that photovoltaic ("PV") project's output—earning utility bill credits for the value of electricity generated by the facility, allowing customers that were unable to site a solar project on premises to nevertheless participate in the solar energy market.

Through a shift to collections across all retail customers, available funds used to support new renewable energy projects were stabilized and more substantial than under the prior RPS regime. What had been a \$30 million to \$100 million annual renewable resources budget grew to \$220 million to \$230 million per year. FEJA also shifted RPS compliance away from the procurement of "renewable energy resources"—which are either 1) a renewable energy credit associated with a megawatt-hour ("MWh") of generation, or 2) that REC plus the associated generation—to *only* compliance through the purchase and retirement of RECs.

FEJA also introduced a new regime through which utility-scale wind and solar projects were considered RPS compliant if physically located in Illinois, and projects in adjacent states may qualify only "if the generator demonstrates and the Agency determines that the operation of such facility or facilities will help promote the State's interest in the health, safety, and

welfare of its residents” according to certain public interest criteria.¹³ Projects located outside of Illinois or adjacent states are ineligible. This new approach constituted a narrowing of geographic allowances around from where RECs could be sourced for RPS compliance (as previously, Illinois law prioritized “Illinois and adjacent states” and then allowed for RECs from elsewhere) and has generally—albeit not exclusively—served to ensure that Illinois ratepayer funds are spent supporting new Illinois renewable energy projects.

While FEJA was very successful in jump-starting what had been a dormant solar marketplace in Illinois, the scale of funding proved insufficient to meet aggressive RPS goals. Furthermore, FEJA lacked a qualitative focus: success in renewable energy development was viewed as a function of new installed capacity, but without equity requirements, labor standards, considerations around whether community solar projects were community-driven, and other factors informing *how* the new clean energy economy was developing in Illinois (and not merely *whether* it was developing).

iii) Climate and Equitable Jobs Act (“CEJA”) in 2021

Public Act 102-0662, also known as the Climate and Equitable Jobs Act or (“CEJA”), effective September 15, 2021, included more aggressive RPS goals and contained significant changes to the IPA’s REC procurement obligations. These changes increased the State’s RPS to reach a goal of 40% renewable energy by the 2030-2031 delivery year, and to reach 50% renewable energy by the 2040-2041 delivery year. Commensurate with more aggressive goals were changes in available budgets: annual renewable resources budgets are now \$580-\$590 million, up from the \$220-\$230 million authorized through FEJA.

CEJA also introduced a slew of new requirements aimed at ensuring that the Illinois renewable energy marketplace evolved in a manner consistent with the State’s broader values. Among these were requirements that new wind project and, subject to limited exceptions, new solar project development, comply with Prevailing Wage Act requirements. New RPS-supported utility-scale solar and utility-scale wind projects must be “built by general contractors that must enter into a project labor agreement . . . prior to construction.”¹⁴

CEJA also introduced a comprehensive new equity accountability system covering the IPA’s renewable energy programs and procurements. One requirement is that “at least 10% of the project workforce for each entity participating in a procurement program . . . must be done by equity eligible persons or equity eligible contractors,” increasing to a 30% “minimum equity standard” by 2030.¹⁵ Within the Illinois Shines Program, the program dedicates at

¹³ The IPA outlines its scoring process for determining whether these public interest criteria are met in Chapter 4 of its Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plan. Since FEJA’s passage five out-of-state projects have been successful in winning REC delivery contracts through IPA competitive procurements.

¹⁴ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c)(1)(Q)(2).

¹⁵ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c-10).

least 10% of program capacity—increasing to 40% by 2040—to projects submitted by equity eligible contractors (firms majority owned by equity eligible persons).

To support new utility-scale wind and solar project development (projects above 5 MW in size, selected through competitive procurement processes), CEJA introduced a new “Indexed REC” process based largely on a similar approach used in New York by the New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (“NYSERDA”). Given the limited long-term energy offtake market and the need for revenue certainty to support new project development, the Indexed REC pricing approach offers revenue certainty back to renewable energy project developers in a manner that functions similarly to a bundled fixed price REC + energy off-take agreement. Under this approach, a bidder bids in a strike price inclusive of both REC revenues and market energy prices, with the REC price floating based on wholesale energy market conditions. Thus, in times when energy revenues are presumed to be low, REC prices are high; in times when energy revenues are presumed to be high, REC prices adjust downward accordingly. The end result is revenue certainty regardless of wholesale energy market conditions, hopefully solving financing and development barriers.

CEJA also required the IPA to conduct a pair of procurements to support the development of new utility-scale photovoltaic projects coupled with storage “at or adjacent to the sites of electric generating facilities that burn or burned coal as their primary fuel source.”¹⁶ These “coal to solar” procurements, which were conducted in 2022, operated with statutorily established REC prices, maximum procurement quantities, project location requirements, and REC delivery timelines. CEJA also directed the Illinois Department of Commerce and Economic Opportunity (“DCEO”) to support an additional 255 MW of storage at coal plant sites independent of the IPA’s coal-to-solar procurements through \$280 million in grants.

This support for new renewable energy projects (and limited support for storage projects) was adopted against the backdrop of CEJA’s ambitious decarbonization targets. CEJA targets 100% clean energy by 2050 (inclusive of nuclear power, which cannot be used to meet the state RPS), with most state coal plants required to retire by 2030. Private coal and gas plants must cease operating by 2045 and reduce emissions by 45 percent by the year 2035. Given the challenges inherent in this ambitious transition, every five years (beginning in 2025), the IPA, Illinois Environmental Protection Agency (“IEPA”), and Illinois Commerce Commission (“ICC” or “Commission”) must develop a report assessing “the current and projected status of electric resource adequacy and reliability throughout the State for the period beginning 5 years ahead, and proposed solutions for any findings.”

CEJA also updated a FEJA-introduced rebate program for distributed generation system owners or operators.¹⁷ The rebate program was updated to qualify distributed generation systems with nameplate generating capacity up to 5,000 kilowatts primarily used to offset the customer’s electricity load; located on the customer’s side of the billing meter and for the

¹⁶ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c-5).

¹⁷ 220 ILCS 5/16-107.6

customer's own use; and interconnected to electric distribution facilities owned by the electric utility by means of the inverter or smart inverter.¹⁸ CEJA also provided compensation for retail customers¹⁹ that install photovoltaic facilities paired with energy storage facilities on or adjacent to its premises for the benefits the facilities provide to the distribution grid.

These concepts have been introduced into this study not merely to highlight the evolution of Illinois renewable energy policy over time but due to the fact that conceptual familiarity with these approaches is important as substantive elements of the proposals analyzed through this study borrow heavily from this regime, and each proposal is positioned at least in part as a solution to the challenges inherent in the State's current approach to supporting new renewable energy project development and aggressively pursuing decarbonization.

iv) Spring 2023 Legislative Session introducing House Bill 2132, Senate Bill 1587, a policy to procure RECs from a High Voltage Direct Current Transmission Line, and House Bill 3445

This study analyzes three policy proposals discussed during the Spring 2023 Legislative Session of the Illinois General Assembly (two of which were formally introduced as bills, and one of which has been discussed conceptually dating back to at least CEJA negotiations in 2021 and for which the IPA has obtained a draft bill):

- House Bill 2132 ("HB 2132") of the 103rd General Assembly as it passed out of the House on March 24, 2023 or a similar pilot program to establish one new utility-scale offshore wind project capable of producing at least 700,000 megawatt hours annually for at least 20 years in Lake Michigan that includes an equity and inclusion plan to create job opportunities for underrepresented populations and equity investment eligible communities, and includes a fully executed project labor agreement.
- Senate Bill 1587 ("SB 1587") and amendments to SB 1587 of the 103rd General Assembly filed prior to May 31, 2023 or a similar proposal for the deployment of energy storage systems supported by the State through the development of energy storage credit targets for the Agency to procure on behalf of Illinois electric utilities from privately owned, large scale energy storage providers using energy storage contracts of at least 15-year durations based on a competitive energy storage procurement plan developed by the Agency designed to enhance overall grid reliability, flexibility and efficiency, and to lower electricity prices.
- A policy establishing renewable energy credits for a high voltage direct current ("HVDC") transmission line that requires the Agency to procure contracts with at least 25 years but no more than 40 years duration for the delivery of renewable energy credits on behalf of electric utilities in Illinois with at least 300,000 customers from a HVDC transmission facility with more than 100 miles of underground

¹⁸ "Smart inverter" means a device that converts direct current into alternating current and meets the IEEE 1547-2018 equipment standards. Until devices that meet the IEEE 1547-2018 standard are available, devices that meet the UL 1741 SA standard are acceptable.

¹⁹ Retail customers of electric public utility with 3,000,000 or more retail customers.

transmission lines in Illinois capable of transmitting electricity at or above 525 kilovolts and delivering power in to the PJM market.

The features of each of these proposals are discussed more extensively in chapters 5-7 to provide further context for the analysis and modeling contained in this study. None of these proposals passed out of either the Illinois House or Senate in 2023. During the Spring 2023 Legislative Session, in an effort to have a “neutral party with relevant expertise evaluate each proposal to ensure it is consistent with the State's goals and maximizes benefits to Illinois residents,” the Illinois Senate introduced a third amendment to House Bill 3445 (“HB 3445”) directing the Agency to commission and publish a Policy Study evaluating the potential impacts of these proposals on Illinois' decarbonization goals, the environment, grid reliability, carbon and other pollutant emissions, resource adequacy, long-term and short-term electric rates, environmental justice communities, jobs, and the economy.

b) House Bill 3445 and Senate Bill 1699

i) Passage and Amendatory Veto

The third amendment of HB 3445 proposed a schedule for the Agency to publish a draft of the Policy Study, provide a 20-day open public comment period, and then the Agency would review public comments and publish a final Policy Study no later than March 1, 2024. However, HB 3445 was amended a fourth time, proposing the Transmission Efficiency and Cooperation Law as a new Article in the Public Utilities Act (“PUA”). This new Article would have given incumbent electric transmission owners the right of first refusal to construct, own, and maintain an electric transmission line that has been approved for construction in a transmission plan and will connect to facilities that are owned by that incumbent electric transmission owner and are or will be under the functional control of MISO.

Governor Pritzker issued an Amendatory Veto of HB 3445 on August 16, 2023, after finding that the right of first refusal language in the bill's fourth amendment would eliminate competition for transmission lines and could result in adverse ratepayer impacts.²⁰ After the Governor issued an Amendatory Veto, no positive action was taken on HB 3445, and the bill formally died on November 8, 2023.

However, on November 2, 2023, Senate Bill 1699 (“SB 1699”) was amended to include the text from HB 3445 directing the IPA to commission and publish the Policy Study described above, as well as all the other components of HB 3445 related energy policy, except the provision related to right of first refusal. Governor Pritzker signed SB 1699 into law on December 8, 2023, creating Public Act 103-0580.

²⁰ <https://www.illinois.gov/news/press-release.26893.html>

c) IPA's Policy Study Timing and Decision-making

i) Announcements

The Agency began its Policy Study development over the summer of 2023, formally announcing on August 23, 2023, that it would conduct the Policy Study regardless of the final disposition of HB 3445.²¹ Consistent with the schedule outlined in HB 3445, the Agency stated that it would publish an initial draft of the Policy Study by January 21, 2024 for public comment and publish a final Policy Study no later than March 1, 2024.²²

ii) Feedback Requests

Pursuant to HB 3445 providing that the Agency may solicit information, including confidential or proprietary information, from entities likely to be impacted by the legislative proposals, the Agency requested technical data from proponents of HB 2132, SB 1587, and a policy for the Agency to procure RECs related to a HVDC transmission line. The Agency targeted outreach to companies, organizations, and advocates behind the policy proposals to receive data, inputs, and specifications for conducting the modeling and analytical work used in the Policy Study. On August 23, 2023, the Agency requested data such as potential locations for energy storage projects, latitude, and longitude of the wind turbine location for the offshore wind project in Lake Michigan, and the point of interconnection and injection amount (MW) of the HVDC transmission line.²³

On September 29, 2023, the Agency announced its request for stakeholder feedback for broader information and additional perspectives on the policy areas being studied, including any data, information, reports, analyses, considerations, or other information which stakeholders believe should be brought to the IPA's attention for conducting a comprehensive and well-rounded analysis in the Policy Study.²⁴ The Agency requested that stakeholders submit their responses to the IPA by October 20, 2023 so that they Agency could review the responses and publish them on the Agency's website, barring any response designated as confidential by the stakeholder. The Agency received 10 sets of stakeholder comments varying in focus from offshore wind interconnection points; private development of an offshore wind project in Lake Michigan; migratory bird flight paths and avian mortality impacted by offshore wind in Lake Michigan; energy reliability, affordability, and decarbonization provided by energy storage projects; community benefits and job creation

²¹ <https://ipa.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/ipa/documents/procurement-plans/2024/ipa-to-conduct-policy-study-82323.pdf>

²² As January 21, 2024 is a Sunday, the Agency is publishing this draft Policy Study on January 22, 2024 with a comment deadline of February 12, 2024. This approach lengthens the time for feedback to 21 days (as opposed to 20 days) but shortens the time for revision of the plan to 19 days. Consistent with Public Act 103-0580, the Agency will publish a final Policy no later than March 1, 2024 and will deliver copies to the Governor and members of the Illinois General Assembly to include policy recommendations for the General Assembly.

²³ <https://ipa.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/ipa/documents/procurement-plans/2024/illinois-power-agency-policy-study-technical-information-82323.pdf>

²⁴ <https://ipa.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/ipa/documents/20230929-ipa-policy-study-general-information-request.pdf>

from energy storage projects; and diversification of the State's energy portfolio for improved reliability and resiliency as Illinois transitions to a clean energy future.²⁵

The IPA developed a Policy Study page²⁶ on the Agency's website to share key information and provide visibility into the Agency's Policy Study development including the posting of stakeholder comments. The Agency updates the page to serve as a source of information for stakeholders interested in the Policy Study.

DRAFT

²⁵ <https://ipa.illinois.gov/ipa-policy-study/stakeholder-feedback-on-ipa-policy-study.html>

²⁶ <https://ipa.illinois.gov/ipa-policy-study.html>

3) Legislative Proposals Used in the Policy Study

This Legislative Proposals chapter discusses the substance of three policy proposals discussed during the Spring 2023 Legislative Session of the Illinois General Assembly. The policy proposals include (a.) Senate Bill 1587 and amendments to Senate Bill 1587 for the deployment of energy storage systems supported by the State through the development of energy storage credit targets for the Agency to procure on behalf of Illinois electric utilities; (b.) House Bill 2132 or a similar pilot program to establish one new utility-scale offshore wind project capable of producing at least 700,000 megawatt hours annually for at least 20 years in Lake Michigan; and (c.) a policy establishing high voltage direct current renewable energy credits that requires the Agency to procure contracts for the delivery of renewable energy credits on behalf of electric utilities in Illinois from a high voltage direct current transmission facility. The content of each policy proposal is discussed below, including the substance of each proposal, the Agency's procurement targets, procurement processes, and contract requirements under each proposal, and how each proposal is financed.

a) Senate Bill 1587: Procurement of Energy Storage Credits

i) Substance of Senate Bill 1587

(1) Developing Energy Storage Policy in Illinois

(a) Legislative History of Senate Bill 1587

While CEJA did provide incentives for the development of storage projects at coal-fired power plants through discrete initiatives, CEJA did not enact comprehensive energy storage policy for Illinois. Instead, CEJA required the Commission (in consultation with the IPA) to develop a report and initiate a proceeding examining programs, mechanisms, and policies that could support the deployment of energy storage systems.

In May 2022, the Commission published an Energy Storage Program Report which provided recommendations for various energy storage programs.²⁷ Commission Staff recommended energy programs that provide compensation for energy storage systems that are built and operated in conjunction with existing or new utility-scale, distributed generation, and/or community solar renewable energy facilities funded through the Illinois RPS.²⁸ Staff recommended programs where Ameren Illinois and ComEd, working in conjunction with their respective RTOs (MISO and PJM), identify locations where the deployment of storage would prevent otherwise necessary short-term transmission system investments and could meet ancillary service needs and provide for cleaner and/or more cost-effective operation of the electric grid. Additionally, Staff recommended a program that works to support community

²⁷ <https://www.icc.illinois.gov/informal-processes/energy-storage-program>. The Report is also discussed further in Section 5)b)i)(1).

²⁸ <https://www.icc.illinois.gov/downloads/public/informal-processes/energy-storage-program/energy-storage-program-report-may-25-2022.pdf> at 47-48.

resiliency efforts focused on identifying and serving customers' needs and addressing energy vulnerabilities. Further, Staff recommended a program in which the electric utilities, working with PJM and MISO, identify points on their transmission grids in Illinois at which installation of utility-scale energy storage systems would be necessary or beneficial to support grid reliability, stability, and operability; and finally, Staff recommended a Market Accelerator Incentive Program to jump-start energy storage deployment in Illinois with a one-time incentive payment.

SB 1587, proposing a planning and procurement process to procure "energy storage credits" to facilitate the development of new energy storage projects, was introduced in the Illinois General Assembly in February 2023, and a Senate Energy and Public Utilities Committee Subject Matter Hearing was in March 2023 on SB 1587.²⁹ Industry stakeholders and the IPA's Acting Director provided testimony on topics including the Agency's procurement processes, utilities filing tariffs to support energy storage procurements, energy storage duration and energy storage system capacity values, and a feasible timeline to develop a formal energy storage procurement program. SB 1587 was amended in May 2023 to include various proposals to compensate behind-the-meter energy storage as discussed below.

(b) IPA's Energy Storage Procurement Requirements

SB 1587 directs the Agency to develop a long-term energy storage resources procurement plan that will result in Illinois electric utilities contracting for energy storage credits³⁰ from contracted energy storage systems³¹ in specified amounts for at least 15 years.³² "Energy storage credits" procured by the IPA to facilitate the development of energy storage systems are expected to operate similar to RECs used to facilitate the development of new renewable energy projects, with Illinois electric utilities serving as Buyers under energy storage credit contracts leveraging ratepayer collections to provide revenue back to new energy storage system owners and operators.

SB 1587's proposed planning process requires that the Agency publish an initial energy storage resources procurement plan no later than 180 days after the bill is enacted into law. Subsequently, the Agency would review, and may revise the plan at least every two years thereafter to ensure the plan is sufficient to support the State's renewable energy standards and carbon emission standards. The Agency's initial energy storage resources procurement plan and all subsequent revisions would be subject to review and approval by the

²⁹ <https://ilga.gov/legislation/billstatus.asp?DocNum=1587&GAID=17&GA=103&DocTypeID=SB&LegID=146343&SessionID=112>

³⁰ SB 1587 defines "energy storage credit" as a fungible credit that represents the flexibility value of a contracted energy storage system. An energy storage credit is produced for each one megawatt of energy storage capacity multiplied by the energy storage duration each day that the contracted energy storage system is interconnected with wholesale electricity markets. Also as defined by SB 1587, "Energy storage credit value" means a price, measured in dollars per credit, calculated for each day for a contracted energy storage system by subtracting the daily energy volatility index and the reference capacity price from the energy storage strike price.

³¹ SB 1587 defines "contracted energy storage system" as an energy storage system that is the subject of a long-term energy storage contract under Section 1-93. "Contracted energy storage system" does not include an energy storage system put into service before the effective date of this amendatory Act of the 103rd General Assembly. 20 ILCS 3855/1-10.

³² SB 1587 defines "long-term energy storage contract" as a contract for the purchase of energy storage credits generated by an energy storage system for a period of at least 15 years.

Commission, although SB 1587 does not include a timeline for ICC approval of that plan.³³ Similar to the ICC's role across renewable energy credit procurements, the Commission would also approve the process for the submission, review, and approval of the proposed contracts to procure energy storage credits or implement the programs authorized by the Commission pursuant to the long-term energy storage resources procurement plan.

(c) Compensation Structure

For meeting ambitious energy storage procurement targets, SB 1587 proposes utilizing a compensation structure for new energy storage systems similar to the Indexed renewable energy credit ("REC") procurement process for procuring RECs from utility-scale renewable energy projects. This process involves respondents (bidders) offering an energy storage "strike price"³⁴ with bids selected based on the lowest strike price of bids with equal energy storage duration.³⁵ As with Indexed REC procurements, that strike price includes both actual credit revenues and assumed wholesale energy market revenues.

Loosely, this process would work as follows: the purchase price of the indexed energy storage credit payment would be calculated for each day with the energy storage credit equal to the difference resulting from subtracting from the energy storage strike price the sum of the daily energy volatility index³⁶ and the reference capacity price for that day. If this difference results in a positive number, the electric utility owes the seller this amount multiplied by the number of indexed energy storage credits produced on that day. If this difference results in a negative number, the settlement will be zero. The parties would then cash settle every month, summing up all settlements for the prior month.

Much like the Indexed REC procurement process for utility-scale wind and solar process, this structure ensures revenue certainty to a storage project owner or operator at that strike price. During times when wholesale markets provide lower revenues back, the energy storage credit price is higher, making the seller whole at the strike price. During times when wholesale markets provide higher revenues back, the energy storage credit price drops

³³ Copies of the initial energy storage resources procurement plan and all subsequent revisions shall be posted and made publicly available on the Agency's and Commission's websites, and copies shall also be provided to each affected electric utility. An affected utility and other interested parties shall have 45 days following the date of posting to provide comment to the Agency on the initial energy storage resources procurement plan and all subsequent revisions. All comments shall be posted on the Agency's and Commission's websites. Websites and the plan will consider additional procurement approaches that would result in the electric utilities contracting for energy storage to achieve energy storage capacity targets in 1-93(a).

³⁴ SB 1587 defines "Energy storage strike price" as a contract price for energy storage credits from a contracted energy storage system.

³⁵ In the Agency's long-term renewable resources procurement plan, the IPA must identify the RTO or ISO to which energy storage systems will be interconnected in order to be eligible to offer a strike price for energy storage credits. For all solicitations prior to the delivery year 2028, the Agency must strive to procure at least 70% of energy storage credits from energy storage systems interconnected to MISO, and at least 10% of energy storage credits from energy storage systems located within a city with population of more than 1,000,000 people and interconnected to PJM Interconnection, LLC. For solicitations in the delivery year 2028 and thereafter, the Agency must designate the RTO or ISO to which energy storage systems would be interconnected in order to be eligible to offer a strike price for energy storage credits.

³⁶ SB 1587 defines "daily energy volatility index" as a calculation, for a contracted energy storage system, of the difference between the "X" highest-priced hours and the "X" lowest-priced hours of the energy storage duration of the contracted energy storage system for each day in the day-ahead energy market of the applicable pricing node of the independent system operator or regional transmission organization, where "X" equals the energy storage duration of the contracted energy storage system.

accordingly – but unlike the Indexed REC procurement process or the carbon mitigation credit contracts used to support the ongoing operation of nuclear plants, that price cannot turn negative such that the Seller makes a payment back to Buyer.

SB 1587 proposes that the IPA use its Procurement Administrator, in consultation with Commission Staff and the Procurement Monitor, to develop confidential price benchmarks (i.e., maximum acceptable strike prices) based on publicly available data on regional technology costs; benchmarks are also subject to ICC review and approval.

(d) Procurement Targets and Storage Duration

SB 1587 proposes through the creation of a new Section 1-93 of the IPA Act, that the Agency's storage procurement plan would include procurement target quantities of at least the following:

- 1,000 megawatts of cumulative energy storage capacity by delivery year 2024;
- 3,000 megawatts of cumulative energy storage capacity by delivery year 2026;
- 5,000 megawatts of cumulative energy storage capacity by delivery year 2028;
- 7,500 megawatts of cumulative energy storage capacity by delivery year 2030.

While SB 1587 does not create requirements around the underlying technology for new storage projects used to meet these requirements, all solicitations conducted prior to the delivery year 2028 would be for energy storage with 4-hour duration. For solicitations in the delivery year 2028 and thereafter, the Agency would designate the energy storage duration(s) and the amount of energy storage capacity at each duration from which the Agency intends to procure energy storage credits. Similarly, SB 1587 does not require that storage energy be initially generated from renewable energy projects.

SB 1587 also proposes a study to determine whether these ambitious procurement targets are sufficient. By December 31, 2026, and every two years thereafter, the Agency would conduct an analysis to determine whether the contracted quantity of energy storage in energy storage capacity and energy storage duration is sufficient to support the State's renewable energy standards and carbon emission standards. If the Agency determines that the need for energy storage capacity or energy storage duration is greater than these energy storage credit targets, these targets can be adjusted upward: the Agency would then establish for Commission approval new energy storage credit targets to meet the identified need. However, this study would not appear to allow for a downward adjustment in goals.

Similarly, while SB 1587's energy storage credit procurement goals do not continue beyond 2030, if the Agency determines that deployment of energy storage beyond 2030 would not be achieved through wholesale market prices and other energy storage programs established by the State, the Agency would then establish additional targets for years beyond 2030.

(e) Tariffs Assessed on all Retail Customers per kWh Charge

Under SB 1587, purchases of energy storage credits are made by Illinois electric utilities, with that revenue back to the projects (through the Sellers of energy storage credits) used to support those systems' successful development and operation. To effectuate this, SB 1587 proposes amendments to Section 16-108 of the PUA³⁷ to provide for electric utilities' cost recovery for procuring the energy storage credits, reasonable costs that the utility incurs as part of the procurement processes and implementing and complying with plans and processes approved by the Commission through a uniform cents per kilowatt-hour charge as a separate line item on each customer's bill.

This compensation, collections, and payment structure is similar to that used for the State's RPS, through which collections are made under authority from Section 16-108 of the PUA. However, unlike the RPS, SB 1587 does not provide an annual procurement budget for energy storage credits (whether through a rate impact cap or a fixed percentage applied to electric utilities' retail customers' bills).

(f) Minimum Equity Standard Requirements

CEJA created an equity accountability system³⁸ mandating, among other things, minimum equity standards ("MES")³⁹ for the project workforce of entities applying for REC contracts under the IPA's Indexed REC procurements, Illinois Shines Program, and Self-direct Program. SB 1587 proposes that bidders in energy storage credit procurement processes likewise comply with equity accountability system requirements in subsection (c-10) of Section 1-75 of the IPA Act.

Some elements of adapting existing equity accountability system requirements to energy storage are more straightforward than others. For example, the MES—through which a certain percentage of the project workforce must be composed of equity eligible persons or equity eligible contractors—would seem straightforward to apply, as new energy storage projects feature a "project workforce" similar to new renewable energy projects. But the equity accountability system is also inclusive of the equity eligible contractor category for the Illinois Shines Program and equity eligible contractor uses bid selection preferences for the IPA's Indexed REC procurements, and it is unclear whether some carveout or set-aside is intended to apply for equity eligible contractors as applicants to energy storage credit procurements.

³⁷ 220 ILCS 5/16-108.

³⁸ The purpose of the equity accountability system is to establish data collection and reporting requirements and improve transparency regarding who participates in and benefits from the Illinois clean energy economy.

³⁹ Public Act 102-0662 established a "minimum equity standard" in Section 1-75(c-10) of the IPA Act (20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c-10)) applicable to the project workforce for firms participating in certain IPA renewable energy programs and procurements, requiring that at least 10% of the project workforce for each entity participating in a procurement or applicable program must be done by equity eligible persons or equity eligible contractors. The Agency must increase the minimum percentage each delivery year thereafter by increments that ensure a statewide average of 30% of the project workforce for each entity participating in a procurement or applicable program is done by equity eligible persons or equity eligible contractors by 2030.

(g) Labor Requirements

Energy storage credits would be procured from energy storage systems built by general contractors that enter into a project labor agreement prior to construction. The project labor agreement would be filed with the Agency's Director in accordance with procedures established by the Agency through its storage procurement plan. SB 1587 also proposes that winning bidders in the IPA's energy storage credit procurements must comply with the prevailing wage requirements in Section 1-75(c)(1)(Q) of the IPA Act.⁴⁰

(h) Locational Considerations

Energy storage procurements would also have to comply with the geographic requirements in Section 1-75(c)(1)(I) of the IPA Act, which would allow the Agency to procure energy credits from facilities located in Illinois and states adjacent to Illinois if the energy generator demonstrates and the Agency determines that the operation of such facility or facilities will help promote the State's interest in the health, safety, and welfare of its residents. While the Agency has assumed that all supported projects will be developed in Illinois in modeling the impacts of SB 1587, it is important to note that SB 1587 could allow for some level of adjacent state project participation. More information on how the Agency determines whether an adjacent state project meets this public interest criteria can be found in Chapter 4 of the IPA's Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plans.⁴¹

(i) Long-Duration and Multi-Duration Storage Proposal Description

SB 1587 also proposes to add Section 1-94 to the IPA Act which would authorize the Agency to develop and implement a firm energy resource procurement plan⁴² for conducting competitive solicitations to deploy new long-duration⁴³ and multi-day⁴⁴ energy storage. SB 1587 specifies that the Agency's firm energy resource procurement plan must ensure that a minimum of two new long-duration or multi-day energy storage resources, each with a rated capacity greater than 20 megawatts, would be deployed or contracted by the end of delivery

⁴⁰ Prevailing wage is a minimum compensation level by county set by the Illinois Department of Labor for construction activities related to public works.

⁴¹ The current Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plan is the 2022 Plan available at: <https://ipa.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/ipa/documents/modified-2022-long-term-plan-upon-reopening-9-may-2022-final.pdf>.

⁴² SB 1587 defines "firm energy resource" as electrical resources, including long-duration energy storage and multi-day energy storage, that can individually, or in combination, deliver electricity with guaranteed high availability at rated capacity for the expected duration of multi-day extreme or atypical weather events, including periods of low renewable energy generation, and facilitate integration of eligible renewable energy resources into the electrical grid and the transition to a zero-carbon electrical grid. The General Assembly gave the Agency 365 days from the effective date of the Bill to develop a firm energy resource procurement plan in accordance with this Section of SB 1587 and Section 16-111.5 of the Public Utilities Act.

⁴³ SB 1587 defines "long-duration energy storage" as an energy storage system capable of dispatching energy at its full rated capacity for 10 hours or greater.

⁴⁴ SB 1587 defines "multi-day energy storage" as an energy storage system capable of dispatching energy at its full rated capacity for greater than 24 hours.

year 2026; however, the process and timeline for ICC consideration of this separate plan is not presently included within SB 1587.

Regarding energy storage duration in the firm energy resource procurement, as discussed in Chapter 5 on Energy Storage, while the current market trend is 4-hour duration storage, as more energy storage systems are deployed to serve peak demand and ensure reliability, longer-duration storage will likely replace the 4-hour span, which will be needed to meet SB 1587's proposed long-duration (for 10 hours or more) and multi-day energy storage requirements.

(j) Various Behind the Meter and Community Solar Storage Proposal Descriptions

(i) Virtual Power Plant Program

In addition to changes to the IPA Act used to facilitate the development of thousands of megawatts of new medium-duration energy storage projects potentially operating disassociated with any specific generating facility, Senate Amendment 1 to SB 1587 introduced a variety of proposals to support the development of new energy storage projects operating coupled with distributed generation or community solar projects. As none of these policies feature system deployment targets or proposed values of compensation back to storage project owners or operators, undertaking modeling these policies' potential impacts proved particularly challenging.

SB 1587 proposes a virtual power plant program whereby behind-the-meter systems may receive dispatch signals and aggregate electricity generation to help manage aggregated load. Accordingly, if enacted, SB 1587 would add Section 16-107.8 to the PUA to establish a virtual power plant program through which third-party aggregators⁴⁵ receive dispatch signals from utilities or utility-contracted DERMS⁴⁶ providers and help reduce the net impact or create a net positive impact on the grid by deploying the electric utility's storage resources at times of stress and energy scarcity on the utility's system. The program would enable eligible retail customers of electric utilities with eligible devices⁴⁷ to help reduce utilities' annual load forecasts and benefit all eligible retail customers—apparently meaning that a customer would need to take default supply from Ameren or ComEd to be eligible for participation.

To effectuate this program, each electric utility serving more than 300,000 customers as of January 1, 2023 (e.g., Ameren and ComEd) would be required to propose an initial tariff

⁴⁵ "Aggregator" means a party, other than the electric utility or its affiliate, that (i) represents and aggregates the load of participating customers who collectively have the ability to deploy 100 kilowatts or more of eligible devices and (ii) is responsible for performance of the aggregation in the program.

⁴⁶ "Distributed energy resources management system" or "DERMS" means a platform that may be used by distribution system operators or utilities to integrate grid resources, such as distributed energy resources, into system operations.

⁴⁷ "Eligible device" means a distributed renewable energy device or devices paired with one or more energy storage systems interconnected behind the meter of a participating customer.

within 60 days. The tariff must include that each request by the utility to deploy eligible systems would be considered an event; in exchange for an aggregator facilitating the dispatch of eligible systems during hours identified by the utility under the tariff, the utility would, after one year of demonstrated performance by the aggregator, compensate the aggregator annually in an amount per kilowatt multiplied by the average number of kilowatts discharged during events in a calendar year by those eligible systems enrolled with the aggregator, with the amount per kilowatt to be determined by the Commission.⁴⁸ The utilities' tariff would also be required to identify the number of hour-long events, months during which events may occur, and time ranges during which an event may occur. The bill proposes that a utility may not call less than 30 events or more than 60 events during a June 1 through May 31 delivery year, one or more events on a single calendar day may not total more than 2 hours; and an event may not be called on less than 24 hours of notice.

The Commission would then approve, or approve with modifications, the tariff filed by each utility within 180 days of the filing. After two delivery years of the tariffs, the Commission would issue a report to the General Assembly assessing the value and efficacy of the virtual power plant program, including proposals for expansions or modifications. While the Commission would determine the amount per kilowatt that each aggregator would be compensated as to encourage aggregator participation for at least five years, the tariffs would not reflect any additional charges, fees, or insurance requirements imposed on those owning or operating distributed renewable energy generation devices, distributed energy resources, or energy storage systems beyond those imposed on similarly situated customers that do not own or operate these resources. Costs associated with this program would be considered power procurement costs by electric utilities, and thus be socialized across eligible retail customers (Ameren and ComEd customers who take default supply from their incumbent electric utility).

(ii) Large Distributed Energy Resources Dynamic Load Program

SB 1587 also proposes a large, distributed generation program that would enable participating customers who have the collective ability to deploy 100 kilowatts or more of eligible devices. SB 1587 would add Section 16-107.9 to the PUA to establish a large distributed energy resources dynamic load program to encourage and compensate aggregators with eligible devices⁴⁹ that have smart inverters⁵⁰ installed to deploy at times of stress on the grid and in wholesale energy markets to benefit all of the utility's customers with enhanced reliability and protection from wholesale price increases.

⁴⁸ The Commission would determine the value of the performance payment by considering the benefits to the utility and ratepayers of peak remediation, reduced capacity and transmission allocations to the applicable regional transmission organization zone, and a reasonable estimation of the value of reduced transmission and distribution investment and other grid services. The value must be set to encourage robust participation and shall be for a term of no less than five years.

⁴⁹ "Eligible devices" means a distributed renewable energy device or community renewable generation projects paired with one or more energy storage systems.

⁵⁰ "Smart inverter" has the meaning set forth in subsection Section 16-107.6(a) of the PUA.

Each electric utility serving more than 300,000 customers as of January 1, 2023 would be required to propose an initial tariff within 60 days of the effective date of the Act. The tariff would include that each request by the utility for an aggregator or participating customer to deploy eligible devices to the level identified in advance by the aggregator or participating customer would be an event. In exchange for an aggregator dispatching eligible systems during hours identified by the utility, the utility would, after one year of demonstrated performance by the aggregator, compensate the aggregator annually in an amount per kilowatt multiplied by the average number of kilowatts discharged during events in a calendar year by those eligible systems enrolled with the aggregator, with the amount per kilowatt to be determined by the Commission.⁵¹ Further, SB 1587 proposes that an aggregator or participating customer applying individually must represent that it has identified one or more eligible devices with an aggregate export capacity of at least 100 kilowatts for participation, and each participating customer would be required to have smart inverters installed on their eligible devices. The bill also provides that a participating customer may enroll in the large distributed energy resources dynamic load program for up to five years. The electric utility would not be able to require collateral from a participating customer or an aggregator. The electric utility would not be able to call an event with less than 24 hours' prior notice nor may one or more events on a single calendar day total more than two hours.

Utilities would recover the costs of the program through delivery rates—thus socializing the program cost across all retail customers, as the program generally supports larger customers who may not be eligible for default supply and generally choose supply service from a competitive supplier—and the Commission would approve or approve with modifications the tariff filed by each utility within 240 days of its filing. After two delivery years of the tariffs, the Commission would issue a report to the General Assembly assessing the value and efficacy of the aggregated distributed energy resource program, including proposals for expansions or modifications. The Commission may consider providing compensation to aggregators to the extent that the aggregators' participating customers are located in equity investment eligible communities.⁵² The tariffs approved by the Commission would not reflect any additional charges, fees, or insurance requirements imposed on those owning or operating distributed renewable energy generation devices, distributed energy resources, or energy storage systems beyond those imposed on similarly situated customers that do not own or operate these resources.

⁵¹ In determining the value of the performance payment, the Commission must consider the benefits to the utility and ratepayers of peak remediation, reduced capacity and transmission allocations to the applicable regional transmission organization zone, and a reasonable estimation of the value of reduced transmission and distribution investment and other grid services. The value must be set to encourage robust participation and shall be for a term of no less than five years.

⁵² 20 ILCS 3855/1-10. Equity investment Eligible Communities are defined as 1) R3 Areas as established pursuant to the Cannabis Regulation and Tax Act, and 2) Environmental Justice Communities where residents have historically been subject to disproportionate burdens of pollution, including pollution from the energy sector. For maps and address lookup tools for these two areas see: <https://r3.illinois.gov/eligibility> and <https://www.illinoisfa.com/environmental-justicecommunities/> respectively; the Agency has also developed an Equity Eligible Investment Community map here: <https://energyequity.illinois.gov/resources/equity-investment-eligible-community-map.html>. Changes to the Environmental Justice Communities and R3 Area maps are subject to the various update process of each respective group.

(iii) Peak Remediation Program

Lastly, SB 1587 proposes to compensate community renewable generation projects⁵³ with a nameplate capacity of 100-5,000 kilowatts paired with one or more energy storage systems to discharge electricity into the grid during peak demand hours of 4-8 p.m. during the months of June, July, August, and September. The goals of the program are to alleviate stress on the grid during peak electricity demand when not enough renewable resources are available to meet high demand, and to reduce peak demand costs allocated to ratepayers.

To do so, SB 1587 proposes to add Section 16-107.10 to the PUA whereby each electric utility serving more than 300,000 customers as of January 1, 2023, would propose an initial tariff within 90 days of the effective date of the Act. The initial tariff would compensate eligible devices with a nameplate capacity between 100-5,000 kilowatts for discharging into the grid during defined discharge hours. In exchange, the utility would compensate the owner, operator, or a third party designated by the owner or operator of the eligible device, a peak discharge payment in an amount to be determined by the Commission.⁵⁴ The electric utility would not be able to require collateral from the eligible device owner or operator, and the utility may not control deployment of the storage device.

Under this peak remediation plan, the utility would recover the costs incurred under the tariff through delivery rates, including delivery rates authorized by its multi-year rate plan. The Commission would be required to approve or approve with modifications the tariff filed by each utility within 240 days of the filing. After the threshold date,⁵⁵ the utility would then file an annual petition to update the initial tariff for eligible systems that begin to take service under the tariff during the annual period, and the Commission would approve the petition to update the initial tariff within 90 days after the petition is filed. However, the tariffs approved by the Commission must not reflect any additional charges, fees, or insurance requirements imposed on those owning or operating distributed renewable energy generation device, distributed energy resources, or energy storage system beyond those imposed on similarly situated customers that do not own or operate these resources.

⁵³ "Community renewable generation project" means an electric generating facility that: (1) is powered by wind, solar thermal energy, photovoltaic cells or panels, biodiesel, crops and untreated and unadulterated organic waste biomass, and hydropower that does not involve new construction of dams; (2) is interconnected at the distribution system level of an electric utility, a municipal utility that owns or operates electric distribution facilities, a public utility as defined in Section 3-105 of the Public Utilities Act, or an electric cooperative, as defined in Section 3-119 of the Public Utilities Act; 3) credits the value of electricity generated by the facility to the subscribers of the facility; and (4) is limited in nameplate capacity to less than or equal to 5,000 kilowatts.

⁵⁴ The peak discharge payment must be based on the benefits to the utility and ratepayers of peak remediation, reduced capacity, and transmission allocations to the applicable regional transmission organization zone, and a reasonable estimation of the value of reduced transmission and distribution investment and other grid services. The value should encourage robust participation and must be for a term of no less than 15 years.

⁵⁵ "Threshold date" means December 31, 2024 or the date on which the utility's tariff or tariffs setting the new compensation values established under subsection (e) take effect, whichever is later.

b) House Bill 2132: Procuring RECs from Offshore Wind

i) Substance of House Bill 2132

(1) How it is Allocated in Illinois RPS

HB 2132 proposes updates to Section 1-75(c)(1)(G) of the IPA Act to require that, within 360 days after the bill's enactment, the IPA would conduct at least one utility-scale offshore wind REC procurement event to procure at least 700,000 RECs, delivered annually for 20 years, from one new utility-scale offshore wind project⁵⁶ in Lake Michigan. Unlike with SB 1587, the IPA would not develop a procurement plan to guide this procurement event; instead, similar to how the IPA conducted competitive procurements through only statutory guidance shortly after the passage of both FEJA and CEJA, the IPA would conduct this procurement event relying only on guidance from Illinois law.

(2) Rate Impact Caps and Line-Item Tariff Collection

Payment for RECs under the Agency's REC programs and procurements are capped by an annual renewable resources budget.⁵⁷ Specifically, Section 1-75(c)(1)(E) of the IPA Act provides that "the total of renewable energy resources procured under the procurement plan for any single year . . . shall be reduced for all retail customers based on the amount necessary to limit the annual estimated average net increase due to the costs of these resources included in the amounts paid by eligible retail customers in connection with electric service to no more than 4.25% of the amount paid per kilowatt-hour by those customers during the year ending May 31, 2009."⁵⁸ This results in an annual renewable resources budget across all applicable utilities of \$580 to \$590 million dollars; actual amounts vary based on annual retail electricity sales, as outlined in Chapter 3 of the IPA's Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plan.

⁵⁶ As defined by HB 2132, "New utility-scale offshore wind project" means an electric generating facility that: (1) generates electricity using wind; (2) has a nameplate capacity that is greater than 150 megawatts; (3) is sited in the waters of Lake Michigan; (4) is interconnected to the PJM Interconnection's regional transmission system; (5) has a fully executed project labor agreement with the applicable local building and construction trades council; (6) has a comprehensive and detailed equity and inclusion plan crafted to create opportunities for underrepresented populations in addition to equity investment eligible communities; and (7) has a permit pursuant to the Rivers, Lakes, and Streams Act from the Department of Natural Resources for a site that is in a preferred area pursuant to Section 15 of the Lake Michigan Wind Energy Act.

⁵⁷ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c)(1)(E). "The required procurement of cost-effective renewable energy resources for a particular year commencing prior to June 1, 2017 shall be measured as a percentage of the actual amount of electricity (megawatt-hours) supplied by the electric utility to eligible retail customers in the delivery year ending immediately prior to the procurement, and, for delivery years commencing on and after June 1, 2017, the required procurement of cost-effective renewable energy resources for a particular year shall be measured as a percentage of the actual amount of electricity (megawatt-hours) delivered by the electric utility in the delivery year ending immediately prior to the procurement, to all retail customers in its service territory."

⁵⁸ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c)(1)(E). The amount paid per kilowatt-hour means the total amount paid for electric service expressed on a per kilowatt-hour basis. The total amount paid for electric service includes without limitation amounts paid for supply, transmission, capacity, distribution, surcharges, and add-on taxes.

(a) Rate Impact Cap Changes and Interaction with Existing Rate Impact Cap

HB 2132's proposes a 0.25% rate impact cap increase (increasing the cap to 4.5%) on to support new utility-scale offshore wind projects, although that increase would not take effect upon bill passage; the project developer would instead provide notice that the project is nearing energization, which would trigger heightened collections.⁵⁹ The increase in the rate impact cap from 4.25% to 4.5% would constitute approximately \$34 million a year in new collections from ratepayers and thus that incremental increase is what the Agency understands would be dedicated to supporting this project. That additional funding is then used to procure RECs from a new utility-scale offshore wind project to provide revenue back to that project's owner or operator. \$34 million of annual collections used to procure 700,000 RECs annually would result in a price of \$48.57 per REC.

However, as described below, HB 2132 also requires utilization of an Indexed REC structure for determining *actual* REC prices (and thus actual budget impacts). As REC prices would float under HB 2132 based on wholesale market conditions, interpretive decisions would be required to determine how this budget allocation would apply to payments under REC delivery contracts – perhaps the contract would simply be capped at approximately \$680 million over 20 years, drawn down as required through each settlement period.

(3) Procuring RECs from One New Utility-Scale Offshore Wind Project in Lake Michigan

(a) Electricity and Capacity Sold to Other Parties

Similar to how existing Illinois RPS initiatives support new project development not through the procurement of energy or capacity but instead through the procurement of renewable energy credits, HB 2132 supports the development of a new offshore wind project through the sale of RECs from that project to utility counterparties as Buyers. Each REC represents the environmental value of a megawatt hour of renewable energy generated from the renewable energy system. While RECs are created when renewable energy systems generate electricity, RECs are separate from the electricity produced by the renewable energy system which often goes into the local power grid and is indistinguishable from energy sourced from non-renewable energy systems. Under HB 2132, the project's owner or operator would not be transferring energy or capacity to Illinois electric utilities; only RECs would be transferred, although the Indexed REC structure strongly incents energy sales into wholesale markets in a manner ensuring that project operators are fully compensated at that bidder's strike price.

⁵⁹ Specifically, HB 2132 proposes that “no more than 4.5% of that amount [the amount paid per kilowatt-hour by all retail customers] as of the billing month following the expected date that a new utility-scale offshore wind project commences commercial operations and is expected to begin delivering power to the PJM Interconnection, LLC transmission grid. The new off-shore utility-scale wind project must provide notice of the expected commercial operation date to the Illinois Power Agency and each electric utility at least 90 days prior to commencing commercial operation and delivering power to the PJM Interconnection, LLC transmission grid.”

In Illinois, RECs procured through IPA-administered programs and procurements are purchased and retired by electric utilities to comply with Illinois' RPS, which sets goals for utilities to obtain a percentage of their electricity from renewable energy resources. Once a REC used for the Illinois RPS is sold to a utility, it is "retired" to prevent another party from using it again and the utility can claim credit for that REC for their RPS obligations.⁶⁰ Under HB 2132, RECs are retired to further compliance with the State's existing RPS goals.

(b) Offshore Wind Project Decommissioning Requirement

HB 2132 also proposes that any REC contract awarded to a new utility-scale offshore wind project must also contain a project decommissioning requirement. However, the bill does not provide guidance on what the decommissioning requirement must entail, such as which party must develop the decommissioning plan and at what stage of project development, and the bill does not identify who is responsible for decommissioning costs including disassembly, demolishing, and removing wind turbine components, and any site restoration requirements pursuant to local ordinances.

(4) Use of Indexed REC Structure

Section 1-75(c)(1)(G)(v) of the IPA Act requires the IPA to use an Indexed REC price structure for all of the Agency's competitive procurements and any procurements of RECs from new utility-scale wind and new utility-scale photovoltaic projects. Under this Indexed REC structure, bidders offer a strike price, which is a contract price for energy and renewable energy credits, akin to an all-in price for RECs and energy. The resulting REC price constitutes the difference resulting from subtracting the strike price from the index price for that settlement period, with the index price representing the real-time energy settlement price at the applicable Illinois trading hub. Under the law, "[i]f this difference results in a negative number, the [buyer] shall owe the seller the absolute value multiplied by the quantity of energy produced in the relevant settlement period" but "[i]f this difference results in a positive number, the seller shall owe the [buyer] this amount multiplied by the quantity of energy produced in the relevant settlement period."⁶¹ As HB 2132 proposes the procurement of RECs from a new utility-scale wind project and does not provide for alternative contracting procedures, this existing language in Section 1-75(c)(1)(G)(v) of the IPA Act would govern, and an Indexed REC structure would be used to procure at least 700,000 RECs delivered annually for at least 20 years from one new utility-scale offshore wind project.

(a) Equity and Inclusion Plan Scoring for Offshore Wind Project Selection

HB 2132 proposes requiring an equity and inclusion plan and project labor agreement for awarded utility-scale offshore wind REC contracts. The equity and inclusion plan would be aimed at

⁶⁰ Tracking systems, such as GATS1 and M-RETS2, serve as registries for tracking the creation, transfer, and retirement of RECs.

⁶¹ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c)(1)(G)(v)(1).

creating job opportunities for underrepresented populations in addition to equity investment eligible communities,⁶² and would require a fully executed project labor agreement. Thus, any applicant submitting a proposal to the Agency in response to a new utility-scale offshore wind procurement would be required to first submit to DCEO a separate application for equity and inclusion plan scoring.⁶³ DCEO would then provide equity and inclusion plan scoring to the Agency upon the Agency's request.

To award a REC contract in a new utility-scale offshore wind procurement, the Agency would use point-based scoring criteria, totaling 100 points, in evaluating an applicant's proposal, and no REC contract would be awarded to an applicant who fails to receive at least 75 points:

- 33 points attributed to the price submitted in such proposal, with a lower price being more favorable;
- 33 points attributed to the overall viability of applicant and its plan to build a new utility-scale offshore wind project, as determined by the Agency;⁶⁴ and
- 34 points: attributed to equity and inclusion plan scoring.

ii) How IPA Procurement Interacts with Illinois Rust Belt to Green Belt Fund to Support Development

Lastly, HB 2132 creates a special state fund in the Illinois State treasury: the Illinois Rust Belt to Green Belt Fund. It appears that this fund would be used to receive federal funding specifically, although transfers could be taken “from any source, public or private.” Managed by DCEO, deposits into the Illinois Rust Belt to Green Belt Fund could then be leveraged for purposes including “financial assistance related to construction of ports and infrastructure” and “workforce development related to offshore wind.”

⁶² "Equity investment eligible communities" means "equity investment eligible community" as defined in Section 5-5 of the Energy Transition Act. This is a potentially broader definition than “environmental justice communities,” and P.A. 103-0580 expressly seeks that impacts on environmental justice communities be analyzed as part of this Policy Study.

⁶³ HB 2132 defines "Equity and inclusion plan scoring" as a score of up to 34 points, determined by the Department of Commerce and Economic Opportunity's review of an applicant's ability to demonstrate it has a comprehensive and detailed equity and inclusion plan crafted to create opportunities for underrepresented populations in addition to equity investment eligible communities.

⁶⁴ The Agency will determine viability of the applicant's plan if the application (a) has identified and proffered a rationale for a site for its new utility-scale offshore wind project and has a comprehensive plan to develop, construct, own, and operate the project; (b) experience and knowledge, or any of the applicant's affiliates have experience or knowledge, in owning offshore wind projects; (c) has a fully executed project labor agreement with the applicable local building and construction trades council; (d) has a comprehensive plan to maximize local economic impact and job creation; (e) has submitted a financing plan showing the financial ability to build, own, and operate a new utility-scale offshore wind project, examples of which may include, but are not limited to: (i) sources of debt, (ii) letters of reference from a commercial bank, or (iii) an equity commitment letter from a parent company; (f) has a comprehensive plan to conduct essential research around the compatibility of offshore wind and the lake ecology and historical lake uses that can become the basis for future decision making around prudent expansion of offshore wind into Lake Michigan; (g) has a plan to mitigate local landward environmental impacts that may otherwise result from construction of a new utility-scale offshore wind project; (h) has a plan to obtain a permit pursuant to the Rivers, Lakes, and Streams Act from the Department of Natural Resources; and (i) fully intends on complying with the Lake Michigan Wind Energy Act and all rules and regulations of the Environmental Protection Agency.

c) Procuring RECs from High Voltage Direct Current Line (SOO Green)

i) Reliance on a Draft Bill

The many changes found in Public Act 102-0662 include new allowances for the procurement of HVDC RECs. Specifically, Sections 1-75(c)(1)(I) and (J) of the IPA Act were revised to support utility-scale renewable energy projects utilizing HVDC transmission lines and converter stations. Section 1-75(c)(1)(I) states that: if (i) a new HVDC transmission line ends at a converter station located in Illinois and interconnected in the region of the PJM interconnection, (ii) was constructed using a project labor agreement, (iii) is capable of transmitting electricity at 525 kV, (iv) does not operate as a public utility, and (v) was energized after June 1, 2023, then the RECs associated with any renewable energy transmitted over that HVDC transmission line with a verified customer in Illinois will be deemed to have been sourced from a generation facility in Illinois for purposes of RPS qualification.⁶⁵ These allowances would allow for renewable energy generation facilities located outside of areas considered “RPS eligible” to generate RECs eligible for RPS compliance should the aforementioned criteria be met.

As a comprehensive bill for supporting a new HVDC transmission line was never formally proposed during the Spring 2023 Legislative Session, the Agency’s understanding of the HVDC transmission line proposal outlined in P.A. 103-0580 is based reliance on a draft bill circulated by SOO Green HVDC Link. The sections below include an overview of that bill, and by extension, outline assumptions made about the project itself and the mechanisms used for its support for modeling and analysis purposes.

ii) Substance of Proposal

(1) Procurement Target: Frequency of REC Procurement Events and RECs Not Counted Toward Illinois RPS Goals

The legislative proposal (the “HVDC bill”) analyzed in this Policy Study was developed against the backdrop of these existing allowances. Under this proposal, the Agency would be required to develop a one-time HVDC REC procurement plan within 120 days of the bill’s enactment to procure RECs from new HVDC transmission lines for delivery starting on or about June 1, 2029 for at least 25 years.⁶⁶ Notably, however, the HVDC bill’s proposed

⁶⁵ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75)(c)(1)(I)-(J).

⁶⁶ The draft bill would also amend Section 1-10 of the IPA Act to define “High voltage direct current transmission facilities” as the collection of installed equipment that converts alternating current energy in one location to direct current and transmits that direct current energy to a high voltage direct current converter station using Voltage Source Conversion technology. “High voltage direct current transmission facilities” includes the high voltage direct current converter stations and associated high voltage direct current transmission lines. Notwithstanding the preceding, after the effective date of this amendatory Act of the 102nd General Assembly, an otherwise qualifying collection of equipment does not qualify as high voltage direct current transmission facilities unless: (i) its developer entered into a project labor agreement, (ii) more than 100 miles of its Illinois footprint is built underground, (iii) the facilities are capable of transmitting electricity at 525kv or above, and (iv) the facilities include an Illinois converter station physically located in and interconnected in the Illinois footprint of PJM Interconnection, LLC, and the system does not operate as a public utility in Illinois, as that term is defined in Section 3-105 of the Public Utilities Act.

amendment to Section 1-75(c)(1)(C)(i) of the IPA Act outlines that the Agency's HVDC REC procurements would not count toward the State's RPS compliance, meaning that the allowances found in the prior-passed HVDC REC text would seemingly not be implicated.

(2) Financing

The HVDC bill proposes adding subsection (i-5) to Section 16-108 of the PUA, which would allow an electric utility to recover all of the costs associated with HVDC REC contract payments through tariffed charges added to the electric utility's delivery services customers' bills on a per-kilowatt-hour basis for all kilowatt-hours delivered by the electric utility to its delivery services customers. The electric utility's proposed tariff, called the Dispatchable and Reliable Renewable Energy Charge, would be required to conform to Section 1-75(c-7) of the IPA Act and would need to be filed with the Commission on or before February 1, 2024, and the Commission would then review the proposed tariff on or before January 1, 2025 – apparently meaning that ratepayer collections authorized under the HVDC bill would commence well before the construction of the HVDC line itself or any of the renewable energy generating facilities whose generation would produce HVDC RECs.

Electric utilities' tariffed charges for HVDC REC procurements would be funded solely by revenues collected through the Dispatchable and Reliable Renewable Energy Charge. Utilities' HVDC REC procurements would not be funded by revenues collected through any of the other funding mechanisms and would not be subject to the limitation imposed by Section 1-75(c) of the IPA Act on charges to retail customers for costs to procure renewable energy resources. Further, the utilities' proposed tariff would be required to provide that any excess or shortfall of collections would be deducted from or added to, on a per-kilowatt-hour basis, the Dispatchable and Reliable Renewable Energy Charge over the six-month period beginning October 1 of that calendar year. Unlike HB 2132 discussed above, the HVDC bill does not propose rate impact caps to charges on retail customers for HVDC REC procurements.

(3) Use of Indexed REC Structure

The HVDC bill proposes to amend Section 1-75 of the IPA Act to add subsection (c-7)(4) outlining that the Agency's HVDC REC procurement plan must use an Indexed REC structure described in Section 1-75(c)(1)(G)(v) of the IPA Act, which is administered by the Agency's Procurement Administrator. Under this approach, owners or operators of eligible HVDC transmission lines would bid in a "strike price" representative of both the HVDC REC price and assumed wholesale market revenues, with actual HVDC REC prices determined through subtracting an Index Price from the strike price. Resulting HVDC REC contracts must be for at least 25 years in length.

While the HVDC bill proposes that a benchmark apply to the maximum acceptable HVDC REC strike price, the bill does not propose that this price be developed by the Agency's Procurement Administrator and proposed to the ICC for its approval. Instead, the HVDC bill proposes that the State's Capital Development Board "shall calculate a range of capital costs

that it believes would be reasonable for an HVDC transmission line of similar specifications to an applicant high voltage direct current transmission line and “may consult as much as it deems necessary with applicant or potential applicant high voltage direct current transmission lines” in determining the “capital and O&M costs” used by the Procurement Administrator in benchmark development. This is a highly unusual approach; the Agency has never before worked with the Capital Development Board in any of its program and procurement initiatives and does not allow such direct consultation with bidders or applicants in establishing benchmark prices. Additionally, the HVDC bill does not appear to require that resulting benchmarks be confidential, although terms of sale of the RECs would apparently be required to be kept confidential.

Additionally, the HVDC bill proposes to allocate HVDC REC purchase obligations to electric utilities based on their respective percentages of kilowatt-hours delivered to delivery service customers to the aggregate kilowatt-hour deliveries by the electric utilities to delivery services customers for the year ended December 31, 2021. Thus, while the HVDC bill serves to bring power from PJM into MISO to serve PJM customers, costs for supporting this project would be assigned to both ComEd (PJM) and Ameren Illinois (MISO) ratepayers.

(4) REC Delivery Requirements

The HVDC bill would require the Agency’s HVDC REC procurement plan to include a target volume to procure at least 12,500,000 HVDC RECs delivered annually. The HVDC REC contracts would contain terms for REC delivery to begin on the later of June 1, 2029, and energization of the associated HVDC transmission line, with additional reasonable extensions available for delays in energization of the generation facility. Additionally, the contract would need to provide that the contract term must be selected by the bidder to be between 25-40 years. Further, while the bill provides that the HVDC REC procurement plan must include a contingency plan if the Agency procures less than 12,500,000 HVDC RECs annually or if one or more winning bidders fails to delivery HVDC RECs,⁶⁷ there is no guidance in the bill on how this contingency plan should be structured or what considerations must be contained in the contingency plan.

(a) Sources of Energy Generation for RECs

The HVDC bill proposes to add subsection 1-75(c-7) (4)(iii) of the IPA Act to provide that the Agency’s HVDC REC procurements must come from solar photovoltaics or wind, but if solar photovoltaics or wind do not provide enough sufficient HVDC RECs, the Agency may procure HVDC RECs from other fuel types that qualify as a renewable resource under Section 1-10 of the IPA Act.

More generally, the HVDC bill does not bind a participant HVDC transmission line – such as the SOO Green project – to derive its RECs from any specific generating technologies. To the

⁶⁷ The number of HVDC RECs to be procured shall not be reduced based on RECs procured in the Self-direct REC compliance program established pursuant to Section 1-75(c)(1)(R) of the IPA Act.

contrary, the bill allows that upon notice to the Agency, the generation source or anticipated generation source of any HVDC RECs may be changed. This is an important facet of the bill. While proponents behind the SOO Green project have supplied the Agency with assumptions about the generating mix fueling SOO Green to be used in modeling and analysis, a different mix of generation may create a very different project and value proposition. For example, SOO Green proponents have asked that the Agency assume that its transmission line sources power from a mix of Iowa-based wind, solar, and storage resources. Were the project to be supported using only wind facilities with no storage, for example, both the project's resulting capacity factor and assumed accreditation in capacity markets by PJM would be substantially reduced versus what SOO Green's proponents claim and what the Agency has modeled.

(b) Energy Generation Terms of Sale

The HVDC bill does not propose requirements around the sale of energy or capacity from generation transferred through the HVDC line, and the line's operator would be free to enter into bilateral off-take agreements or sell into wholesale markets as it wishes under the bill. Instead, the HVDC bill proposes only the procurement of HVDC RECs at a price established through a procurement process outlined in the bill, with RECs priced under an Indexed REC structure and revenues from the sale of RECs presumably used to subsidize the SOO Green project's development and operation. Those RECs would be retired by a counterparty electric utility, but HVDC REC retirements would not be used to satisfy the State's RPS requirements outlined in Section 1-75(c) of the IPA Act.

More specifically, the HVDC bill would require HVDC REC contracts to contain the following terms of sale: monthly payment for RECs actually delivered (not to exceed on a three-year rolling average basis 120% of the annual delivery quantity bid); a reasonable minimum annual delivery quantity of HVDC RECs (no penalties would be assessed in the event of force majeure); reasonable performance assurance and credit requirements; all HVDC RECs delivered would be required to be generated from a system that is energized or repowered on or after the bill's effective date; and allow at any time after selection, the winning bidder may change, upon notice to the Agency, the generation source or anticipated generation source of any HVDC RECs.

(c) Bid process for RECs

The HVDC bill also includes that the Agency's HVDC REC procurements would generally be procured in accordance with the Agency and Commission's processes for competitive procurements in Sections 16-111.5(e)-(p) of the PUA. The Agency's HVDC REC plan would require that only the owner or operator⁶⁸ of a HVDC transmission line or its designee may

⁶⁸ The owner or operator (or the designee of the owner or operator) must demonstrate that it has site control of at least 90 miles route located within Illinois, and plans reflecting 525 kV or greater delivery voltage and construction of at least 100 miles of transmission line underground in Illinois. "Site control" may include easements, leases, options for leases, or any similar indicia of site control identified by the Agency.

be allowed to bid in the competitive HVDC REC procurements, with each bid for a quantity of not less than 5,000,000 HVDC RECs annually.⁶⁹

Additionally, each competitive bid would be required to specifically identify the price charged by the HVDC transmission line (which would presumably be the strike price under an indexed REC stricture). The bill proposes that all information about HVDC transmission line pricing would be maintained as highly confidential and not disclosed by the Agency, Commission, or any third party otherwise privy to such information. The bill also specifies that the Agency's HVDC REC procurement plan would allow the owner or operator, or the designee of the owner or operator, to enter multiple bids, provided that the same bid does not include HVDC RECs⁷⁰ pledged in another bid.

⁶⁹ The Agency must only procure cost-effective HVDC RECs. "Cost-effective" means the HVDC RECs shall not exceed benchmarks based on market prices for HVDC RECs.

⁷⁰ The bill states that the Agency's HVDC REC procurement plan shall not, subject to the preference for solar photovoltaic and wind generation, prohibit or penalize any RECs that meet the definition of high-voltage REC in the IPA Act.

4) Methodology

a) Use of Procurement Planning Consultant

i) Structure

Public Act 103-0580 directs the Agency to retain the services of technical and policy experts with energy market and other relevant fields of expertise. The Agency has utilized its existing Planning and Procurement Consultant, Levitan and Associates (“Levitan”) and several subcontractors for conducting the study.⁷¹ The Agency commissioned Levitan and the subcontractors to run simulations that would estimate the outcomes associated with implementing the projects imagined in the three proposals. Models use known inputs to explain and predict the likelihood of future outcomes. These models considered the impacts of the proposals on the electrical grid, electricity markets, resource adequacy, overall emissions, and other factors.

ii) Planning and Procurement Consultant Experience

Levitan has extensive experience and expertise involving wholesale power market design, administrating, and monitoring of power supply solicitations and procurements, and a wide range of issues related to wholesale market planning and supply portfolio design, including transmission planning and risk management. Additionally, Levitan has expertise in wholesale electricity market rules and broad regulatory experience through being involved in Federal Energy Regulatory Commission (“FERC”) proceedings and through assignments involving regional transmission operators (“RTOs”) throughout North America. Levitan also has expertise involving the structuring of renewable energy procurements, evaluating offshore wind projects,⁷² benchmarking renewable REC prices, and deriving the levelized net cost of electricity to ratepayers.

The IPA has worked with Levitan when developing nine of Agency’s annual electricity procurement plans (annual plans from 2016-2024);⁷³ four of the Agency’s Long-Term Plans (the first Long-Term Plan (2018), the Revised Long-Term Plan (2020), the 2022 Long-Term Plan, and the 2024 Long-Term Plan);⁷⁴ and the 2017 Zero Emission Standard Plan, and the

⁷¹ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(a)(1). The IPA Act directs that the Agency use experts or expert consulting firms, known as the Planning and Procurement Consultant, to help develop its annual electricity procurement plan.

⁷² Levitan has served in active role in offshore wind procurements in New England, New York, New Jersey, and Maryland.

⁷³ The Agency’s annual electricity procurement plan analyzes the projected balance of supply and demand for eligible retail customers over a 5-year period; identifies the wholesale products to be procured following plan approval by the Illinois Commerce Commission; analyzes the impact of any demand-side and renewable energy initiatives. <https://ipa.illinois.gov/energy-procurement/prior-approved-plans.html>.

⁷⁴ The Agency’s Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plan analyzes load forecasts, calculates RPS budgets and targets at the utility and Statewide levels, establishes the REC Pricing Model for the Agency’s Programs, and analyzes contracted REC quantities and prices to estimate available budgets and gaps. <https://ipa.illinois.gov/energy-procurement/plans-under-development.html>; <https://ipa.illinois.gov/energy-procurement/prior-approved-plans.html>.

2021 Carbon Mitigation Credit Procurement Plan.⁷⁵ Levitan has also assisted the IPA with developing its 2016-2023 Annual Reports on the Agency's operations and transactions.⁷⁶

Previously Levitan served as the IPA's Procurement Administrator for the 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, and 2012 procurements of energy, capacity, and RECs for the eligible retail customers of Ameren Illinois. Additionally, Levitan served as the Procurement Administrator for the IPA's Long-term Renewable Energy procurement for Ameren Illinois in December 2010, managing the procurement process, including building and maintaining a secure website; contacting, qualifying, and registering bidders; preparing a timeline; drafting RFP documents; preparing standard contracts and credit agreements; developing confidential price benchmarks; advertising the solicitations; answering questions; constructing computer-based bid models to evaluate bids; and reporting the bidding results and bid acceptance recommendations to the ICC.

(1) Role

The Agency engaged Levitan to undertake the modeling and analytical work necessary to conduct the Policy Study. Levitan's work for the Policy Study included developing a technical report explaining the results and impacts of Aurora production cost simulation modeling to evaluate the impacts on electricity rates and generation-related emissions and IMPLAN economic modeling to evaluate the impacts on employment and the State's economy.

(2) Use of Procurement Plan Consultant Subcontractors

(a) Structure

Levitan engaged subcontractors, GE Energy Consulting and ENTRUST Solutions Group, to provide reliability simulation modeling to evaluate the impacts on energy generation reliability and resource adequacy, and to provide power flow modeling to evaluate the impacts on grid reliability.

(b) Qualifications and Role

GE Energy Consulting, which is part of the GE Power business, provides electric power systems engineering and economic consulting services. GE Energy Consulting provides services to government agencies, government and investor-owned utilities, system operators, independent power producers, power distribution companies, and load-serving entities. GE Energy Consulting's services include performing studies of the impact of proposed generation or transmission projects on transmission reliability, often with specific

⁷⁵ The Agency's Zero Emission Standard Procurement Plan and the Carbon Mitigation Credit Procurement Plan set out the provisions for the procurement of Zero Emission Credits or Carbon Mitigation Credits. These credits recognized the environmental benefits of nuclear electric generation resources that do not emit carbon dioxide or other key pollutants. <https://ipa.illinois.gov/energy-procurement/prior-approved-plans.html>.

⁷⁶ <https://ipa.illinois.gov/about-ipa/ipa-publications.html>

attention to the unique characteristics of variable wind and solar projects. GE Energy Consulting's sub-specialties include: Power Economics; Power Systems and Operation Planning; Generation Products and Services; Power Systems & Energy Course; and Modeling Software, GE's Multi-Area Reliability Simulation (GE MARS).⁷⁷ For the Policy Study, GE Energy Consulting utilized industry standard modeling tools including GE MARS to evaluate the impacts on generation reliability and resource adequacy and used reliability simulation modeling to evaluate the impacts on generation reliability and resource adequacy.

ENTRUST Solutions Group provides comprehensive transmission system analysis and planning services that analyze, identify, explain, and solve complex technical issues for transmission owners. The company also assists its clients in navigating RTO policies affecting grid planning. ENTRUST Solutions Group's services include power flow modeling for interconnection analysis's regional reliability analysis, and planning support for RTOs and ISOs. For the Policy Study, ENTRUST Solutions Group used PSS/E and TARA to evaluate the impacts on transmission reliability and grid resilience; and used power flow modeling to evaluate the impacts on grid reliability.

b) Process

Upon commencement of the Policy Study, the Agency requested technical information from advocates of the offshore wind and high-voltage transmission proposals and representatives from the electricity storage industry. This information helped the Agency, and its contractors develop assumptions about the three policy proposals that Levitan and its subcontractors modeled for impacts. Tables 4-1, 4-2, and 4-3 show the information requested of and received by the parties directly associated with these policy proposals, as well as assumptions made in lieu of specific guidance.

⁷⁷ The GE-MARS Simulation software program provides many valuable metrics of system reliability, including Loss of Load Expectation (LOLE) and Effective Load Carrying Capability, and the frequency of grid outages. GE Energy Consulting has used GE-MARS to perform probabilistic and resource-adequacy analysis in many different areas including planning, resource adequacy, reserve margin analysis, and capacity value of wind/solar.

Table 4-1: Information Requested of HVDC Transmission Line Advocates

Information Requested	Response
Injection Amount	Up to 2,100 MW
Energy Mix	5,150 MW of firm energy made up of: 2,300 MW West-Central Iowa wind 350 MW Central Iowa wind 1,850 MW Central Iowa solar 650 MW 4-hour duration energy storage
Electrical Locations of the two ends of the HVDC Line	The SOO Green HVDC line will consist of two converter stations total, one at each end of the link, which will be connected by 350 miles of underground cable. In Iowa, the converter station is located close to Mason City (Latitude: 43° 8'11.99"N, Longitude: 93°17'35.37") In Illinois the Converter is located close to the city of Plano (Latitude: 41°41'14.81"N, Longitude: 88°28'47.70"W)
Point of Interconnection of the HVDC Line	Iowa: Taps into the Colby – Killdeer 345 kV line, 3 miles north of Killdeer 345 kV substation Illinois: Will interconnect with the ComEd transmission system by tying to a 345 kV bus at TSS 167 Plano, ComEd's 345 kV Plano Substation

Table 4-2: Information Requested of Offshore Wind Advocates

Information Requested	Response
Injection Amount	200 MW
Plant Location and Point of Interconnection	Information provided in the stakeholder response to the IPA's request for information did not provide any specific location or points of interconnection for the plant other than to say that the eventual siting of the OSW project on Lake Michigan will depend upon many factors, including siting constraints identified by the Illinois Department of Natural Resources ("IDNR"), which include water depth, distance from shore, proximity to grid interconnection points, etc. ⁷⁸ The response also referred to a map prepared by the IDNR which circled preferred areas for points of interconnection near the shore: the north shore and south shorelines. ⁷⁹

⁷⁸ "Many developers are likely to respond to a forthcoming solicitation resulting from the potential passage of HB 2132, each of which will present its own distinctive strategies, plans, cost evaluations, and other pertinent elements. The comprehensive development work essential for crafting these proposals will not be initiated until the official enactment of HB 2132 and the imminent launch of the solicitation process. Consequently, a substantial portion of the specific information defining a potential offshore wind project has yet to materialize. Even more detailed information will not be generated until the winning developer begins development of its project. However, there is much that can be said about the general characteristics of a potential a utility-scale offshore wind project situated in the Illinois waters of Lake Michigan, as contemplated in HB 2132."

⁷⁹ Appendix B, pg. 12

Since the advocates did not specify a particular interconnection point or site location for the proposed offshore wind project, the Agency and contractors made a good faith effort to select hypothetical sites that seemed best suited, given the criteria that the proponents used in advocacy for the proposal. Table 4-3: Assumptions Made About Offshore Wind In Lieu of Precise Location Lata below shows the assumptions made by the Agency and its contractors.

Table 4-3: Assumptions Made About Offshore Wind In Lieu of Precise Location Lata

Project Criteria	Assumption made
Primary Point of Interconnection	Tapping the TSS 150 Calumet - TSS 177 Burnham 345 kV Line L17724
Secondary Points of Interconnection	Calumet 138 kV Substation Burnham 138 kV Bus (Burnham TSS 177 Substation)

For energy storage, the Agency communicated with stakeholders in the energy storage industry and a trade organization that represents several Illinois-based companies in the field. As this policy proposal is not designed to support a specific set of projects, the Agency sought out diverse views on where and how storage would be developed to inform analyzing how an influx of at least 7,500 MW of energy storage systems would affect the Illinois grid, environment, and economy.

When asked for input on how the Agency should best estimate the likely locations and interconnection points for future energy storage projects, the stakeholders recommended that the IPA use the battery energy storage projects already in the PJM and MISO queues as indicative locations of large-scale battery storage facilities that could be built to meet the target capacities set forth in SB 1587.

Table 4-4: Assumptions Made About Energy Storage (Utility-Scale)

Topic	Assumption
Storage Technology	Lithium-ion batteries
Percentage split between RTO regions	70% in Central/Southern IL (MISO) 10% in Chicago (PJM) 20% Northern IL outside Chicago (PJM)
Total MW Installed	1,500 MW by 2030 7,500 MW by 2040 ⁸⁰
Resultant Allocation	5,250 MW in Central/Southern IL (MISO) 750 MW in Chicago (PJM) 1,500 MW Northern IL outside Chicago (PJM)
Likely Project Locations and Interconnection Sites	Sites were estimated using the current energy storage projects in the PJM and MISO queues. ⁸¹ Based on the MISO allocation of 5,250 MW, a list of 35 points of interconnection were determined, with some project capacities adjusted to match the required allocation. ⁸² Based on the PJM allocation of 750 MW for Chicago, IL, and 1,500 MW for the rest of PJM, 10 locations were determined, with some project capacities adjusted to match the required allocation. ⁸³

While SB 1587 also contains proposals to promote the development of storage paired with distributed generation projects and community solar projects, those proposals do not target a specific quantity of new project deployment or specify a timeline for new project rollout. Instead, those proposals simply call for the filing of tariffs with the Illinois Commerce Commission providing compensation back to the owners or operators of these storage projects for satisfying certain criteria. The specific compensation levels (and thus impact on the economics of these small-scale storage projects) would be determined through ICC proceedings.

In the absence of any information about at what level project owners would be compensated, the IPA cannot safely estimate what levels of new small-scale storage projects could result from these tariffs being implemented. Nevertheless, the IPA has endeavored to model the impact on storage project deployment resulting from these proposals. After review and analysis of the small-scale storage targets found in other states, the Agency elected to assume an additional 1,000 MW of distributed storage deployment in addition to the 7,500 MW of

⁸⁰ While SB 1857 envisions 7,500 MW of procurement completed by 2030,

⁸¹ MISO queue can be found at https://www.misoenergy.org/planning/resource-utilization/GI_Queue/, and the PJM queue can be found at <https://www.pjm.com/planning/service-requests/services-request-status>.

⁸² Appendix B, p. 19.

⁸³ Appendix B, p. 25..

utility-scale storage proposed in SB 1587. This added distributed energy storage is included in the modeling of impacts on the economy, jobs, energy costs, and emissions. It is not included in the modeling of impacts generation reliability, resource adequacy, transmission reliability, and grid resilience. This is because distributed energy storage is connected to the distribution grid and not the transmission grid, and those models are designed to look at the transmission grid.

c) General Stakeholder Outreach

Parallel to its efforts to engage with interested parties having direct information about resultant projects, the Agency conducted a broader stakeholder feedback process to ensure that the Agency was considering all interested parties' viewpoints when determining the assumptions modeling.

On September 29, 2023, the Agency published a request for feedback to the Agency's email list and on its website. The Agency received input from a diverse set of parties, including labor organizations, industry associations, environmental groups, and concerned individuals. All input was shared with Agency consultants, posted on the Agency's website, and considered in discussion with consultants throughout the research and modeling process.⁸⁴

d) Agency Research

Within the Agency, IPA staff conducted a comparative analysis of the three proposal topics, researching how other states have addressed these topics through legislative or executive action. Agency staff studied existing programs and policies from several states, including California, Maryland, Maine, New Jersey, and New York.

IPA staff also reached out to public agencies and commissions within Illinois and elsewhere in the US for information, including:

- Illinois Environmental Protection Agency
- Illinois Department of Natural Resources
- Illinois Commerce Commission
- Illinois Department of Commerce and Economic Opportunity
- Wisconsin Department of Natural Resources

e) Models

Table 4-5 summarizes the contractors, the models used, and the outcomes measured by the model.

⁸⁴ The Agency's call for feedback can be found <https://ipa.illinois.gov/ipa-policy-study.html>

Table 4-5: Modeling Contractors

Contractor	Model Used	Policy Impacts Studied
ENTRUST Solutions	TARA	Power flow and reliability
Levitan and Associates	Aurora	Energy and Capacity Prices, Emissions,
Levitan and Associates	IMPLAN	Economic Development
GE Vernova	GE MARS	Grid reliability and resource adequacy

i) Model 1: TARA

TARA is a steady-state power flow software tool which is widely licensed and used by transmission organizations and is a critical part of several production tool chains for planning and operations in the US.

A power flow study is a numerical analysis of the flow of electric power in an interconnected system. TARA uses power flow calculations to analyze a power system in normal steady-state operation, then simulates scenarios that could adversely affect the operation of the system, such as downed transmission lines, equipment failures or generating plant outages. These losses of electrical components, known as contingencies, have a chance of causing the transmission system to be carry electric flow beyond its safe limits, causing a violation.

The goal of the power flow analysis is to identify the potential contingencies that could be caused by the interconnection of the resources associated with the three policy proposals under study. The power flow modeling identifies and evaluates the contingency conditions and provides estimates for the costs of system improvements that would be necessary to mitigate the contingency conditions. The costs of the network upgrades are determined by the size of the impact that a resource seeking interconnection has on the system. The larger the impact, the higher the network upgrade costs.

ii) Model 2: Aurora

Aurora is a production simulation model that is widely used in the power industry. Production simulation models estimate the cost of electricity and simulate the operation of generation and transmission systems under a specified set of assumptions about electricity demand, fuel prices, generation resource mix, and operating performance.

For this study, the Aurora model was used to answer questions regarding the policy proposals' impacts on wholesale electricity prices, emissions, and changes to the composition and operation of the generation resource mix in Illinois over the modeling time horizon.

Production simulation models start with a base case of the regional electric system: its generation resources, costs, loads, operational characteristics, and environmental and other regulatory considerations.

After the base case has been defined, the model then simulates how the electric system will operate with the addition of the new facilities or under the proposed policies. A comparison of the simulation results with the base case provides a picture of how these additions would change the way the electric system operates, the mix of generation resources, and the cost of generating electricity.

iii) Model 3: IMPLAN

IMPLAN is a leading provider of economic impact data and analytical applications. IMPLAN utilizes an economic modeling technique called Input-Output analysis and a Social Accounting Matrix, which tracks the *interdependence* among various producing and consuming industries of an economy and the spending of households. It measures the relationship between a given set of demands for final goods and services and the inputs required to satisfy those demands.

To test the economic impact of a new policy change or investment in IMPLAN, the economic impact is input as a monetary value and a corresponding IMPLAN industry that specifies which parts of the economy the economic impacts initially affect. The IMPLAN model then tracks the economic impacts through an economy using its proprietary multipliers, estimating the total effect to the economy resulting from the initial economic impacts. For each policy case in the study, the inputs cover construction, known as Capital Expenditure or “CapEx”, and 20 years of operation, known as Operating Expense or “OpEx.”

iv) Model 4: GE MARS

GE MARS assesses the impact the policy proposals would have on system resource adequacy in the years 2030 and 2040. Resource adequacy is the ability of an electric power system to meet demand for electricity—a fundamental component of electric system reliability that is assessed through the use of simulation models. The model measures resource adequacy two ways: through the change in capacity is measured by Effective Load Carrying Capability (ELCC)⁸⁵, and the impact to loss of load, measured in terms of Loss of Load Expectation (LOLE)⁸⁶, the industry standard for assessing the impact on reliability.

⁸⁵ ELCC is a measurement of a resource’s ability to produce electric energy when the grid is most likely to experience supply shortfalls, that is the resource’s ability to prevent an outage due to a supply shortfall. ELCC is typically represented as a percentage of a resource’s capacity.

⁸⁶ LOLE is the expected number of days where load cannot be met with available resources. The LOLE determines the numbers of days in which a loss of load (i.e., a power outage/disconnection) would be expected to occur on average across a large number of system conditions. LOLE of 0.1 days/year is a de-facto standard, or criteria, in industry for probabilistic reliability metrics, sometimes referred to as “1 day in 10 years”.

GE MARS is based on a sequential Monte Carlo simulation,⁸⁷ which provides a detailed representation of the hourly loads, generating units, and interfaces between the interconnected areas of Illinois. In the sequential Monte Carlo simulation, chronological system histories are developed by combining randomly generated operating histories of the generating units with the inter-area transfer limits and the hourly chronological loads. This allows the system to be modeled in great detail with accurate recognition of random events, as well as deterministic rules and policies, which govern system operation, without the simplifying or idealizing assumptions often required in analytical methods.

The random events that this GE MARS simulation analysis considered included: load forecast uncertainties, transmission outages, equipment failures that would interrupt transmission or generation, and variable renewable generation such as when the wind stops blowing unexpectedly.

DRAFT

5) Energy Storage

a) Energy Storage Market Trend

Energy storage is a critical component in the transition to increased use of renewable energy sources and to maintain a reliable grid. The United States has witnessed significant growth in energy storage capacity in recent years. Energy storage can take on several forms, with the most common being pumped storage (where water is pumped to a higher level and then released to run through a turbine to generate electricity), and batteries. Other types of energy storage can include thermal storage (which store heat), flywheels (which store kinetic energy), and compressed air.

In 2022, pumped storage accounted for 67% of storage capacity in the US, with the remaining capacity attributed to battery and thermal storage.⁸⁸ Among all the energy storage technologies, lithium-ion battery technology stands out due to its advanced market maturity compared to other emerging technologies.⁸⁹ Therefore, the proportion of pumped storage in US dropped from 78% in 2021 to 67% in 2022, a change driven by the rise in large-scale lithium-ion battery installations.⁹⁰

Battery storage capacity in the United States more than tripled in 2021, growing from 1.4 GW in 2020 to 4.6 GW.⁹¹ Planned and currently operational U.S. utility-scale battery capacity totaled around 16 GW at the end of 2023. Developers plan to add another 15 GW in 2024 and around 9 GW in 2025, according to the Energy Information Administration (“EIA”).⁹²

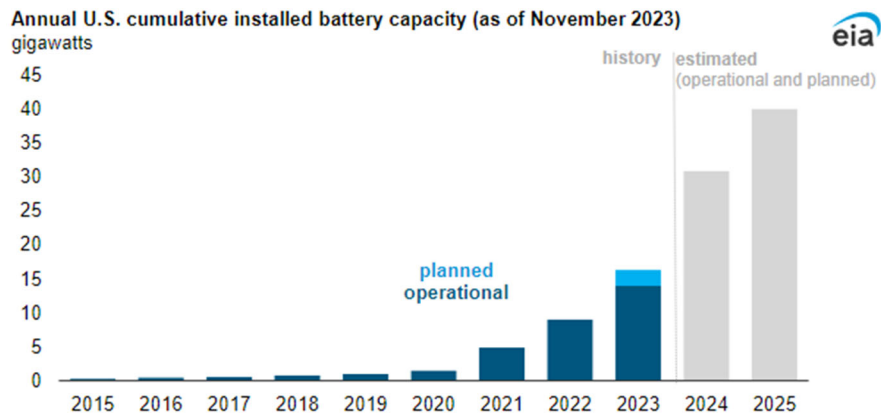
⁸⁸ BloombergNEF, & Business Council for Sustainable Energy. (2023, March 7). Available at: [Energy storage made record gains in the US in 2022: Sustainable Energy in America Factbook | Utility Dive](#)

⁸⁹ Renewable Energy World. (2021, June 24). Grid-Scale U.S. Available at: [Grid-Scale U.S. Storage Capacity Could Grow Five-Fold by 2050 | News | NREL](#)

⁹⁰ BloombergNEF, & Business Council for Sustainable Energy. (2023, March 7). Available at: [Energy storage made record gains in the US in 2022: Sustainable Energy in America Factbook | Utility Dive](#)

⁹¹ See Utility Dive. (2022, July 5). U.S. energy storage capacity tripled in 2021: EIA. Available at: [US energy storage capacity tripled in 2021: EIA | Utility Dive](#)

⁹² Preliminary monthly electric generator inventory (based on form EIA-860M as a supplement to form EIA-860). (n.d.). U.S. Energy Information Administration (EIA). <https://www.eia.gov/electricity/data/eia860m/>

Figure 5-1: U.S. Battery Storage Capacity⁹³

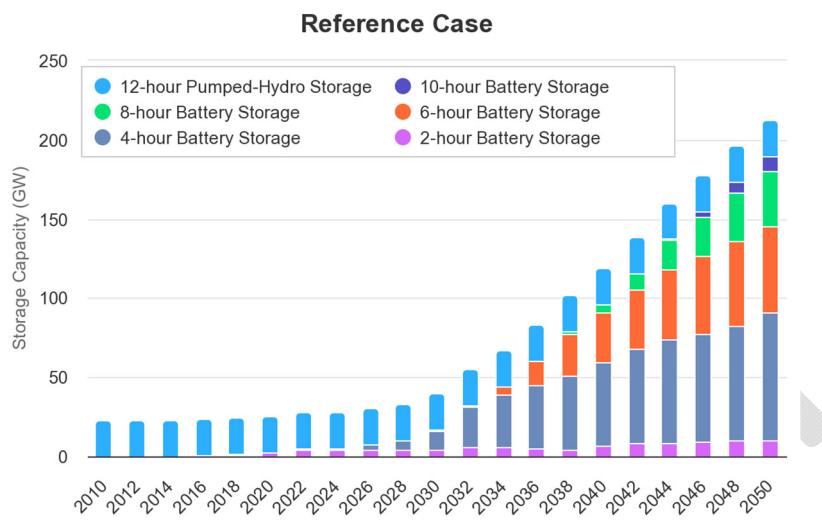
According to the Storage Futures Study by the National Renewable Energy Laboratory (“NREL”), forecasting the potential growth of grid-scale energy storage in the U.S., deployment for energy storage exceeds 125 GW by 2050, more than a five-fold increase from the current installed storage capacity of 23 GW in 2020 (the majority of which is pumped-hydro).⁹⁴ A utility-scale/grid-scale energy storage project, defined by a capacity greater than 1 megawatt (“MW”), functions to elevate Illinois’ reliability of electric power in capture and storage of electricity generation surplus. This storage thereby promotes grid reliability in peak demand and alleviates congestion in electricity transmission. The EIA also anticipates a significant increase in national utility-scale energy storage capacity, with 7.8 GW operational as of October 2022 and 30 GW planned by the end of 2025 based on their Preliminary Monthly Electric Generator Inventory.⁹⁵ The trend suggests an initial deployment of shorter-duration storage (up to 4 hours), progressing to longer durations as deployment expands.⁹⁶ The majority of storage increase comes from 4–8-hour battery storage, as indicated by the Figure 5-2 below. Long-duration storage contributes to grid stability and reliability by providing a consistent energy supply, while short-duration storage enhances flexibility and responsiveness to meet rapid fluctuations in electricity demand, together ensuring a balanced and efficient grid operation.

⁹³ U.S. Energy Information Administration, *Preliminary Monthly Electric Generator Inventory*, based on Form EIA-860M

⁹⁴ Frazier, A. Will, Wesley Cole, Paul Denholm, Scott Machen, Nathaniel Gates, and Nate Blair. (2021). Storage Futures Study: Economic Potential of Diurnal Storage in the U.S. Power Sector [PDF file]. Golden, CO: National Renewable Energy Laboratory. NREL/TP-6A20-77449. Available at: [Storage Futures Study: Economic Potential of Diurnal Storage in the U.S. Power Sector \(nrel.gov\)](https://www.nrel.gov/storage-futures-study-economic-potential-of-diurnal-storage-in-the-u-s-power-sector)

⁹⁵ U.S. EIA, “Preliminary Monthly Electric Generator Inventory based on Form EIA-860M as a supplement to Form EIA-860,” December 2023. <https://www.eia.gov/electricity/data/eia860m/>

⁹⁶ Frazier, A. Will, Wesley Cole, Paul Denholm, Scott Machen, Nathaniel Gates, and Nate Blair. (2021). Storage Futures Study: Economic Potential of Diurnal Storage in the U.S. Power Sector [PDF file]. Golden, CO: National Renewable Energy Laboratory. NREL/TP-6A20-77449. Available at: [Storage Futures Study: Economic Potential of Diurnal Storage in the U.S. Power Sector \(nrel.gov\)](https://www.nrel.gov/storage-futures-study-economic-potential-of-diurnal-storage-in-the-u-s-power-sector)

Figure 5-2: U.S. Battery Storage Capacity⁹⁷

The EIA report on U.S. Battery Storage Market Trends highlighted three key development trends for battery storage in the U.S. over the past few years.⁹⁸ First, there has been substantial growth in both large-scale and small-scale (less than 1 MW of generating capacity) energy storage capacity, with the majority of small-scale energy storage capacity installed in commercial and residential sector. As of the end of 2019, more than 60% of the large-scale battery system capacity to store energy or provide power to the grid in the United States was located in areas covered by regional grid operators PJM and California Independent System Operator. 83% of all small-scale battery storage power capacity were in California.

Second, the cost of installing and operating large-scale battery storage systems has declined in recent years. Lower costs support more capacity to store energy at each storage facility, which can increase the duration that each battery system can last when operating at its maximum power. According to a report from Environmental Defense Fund,⁹⁹ the cost of energy storage has undergone a substantial 74% decline since 2013. Despite supply chain disruption and geopolitics issues arising from the production and processing places of batteries,¹⁰⁰ this downward trajectory is projected to persist through the mid-2020s.¹⁰¹

⁹⁷ NREL, Grid-Scale U.S. Storage Capacity Could Grow Five-Fold by 2050, June 1, 2021

⁹⁸ U.S. Battery Storage Market Trends. (2021, August). U.S. Energy Information Administration (EIA). https://www.eia.gov/analysis/studies/electricity/batterystorage/pdf/battery_storage_2021.pdf

⁹⁹ Environmental Defense Fund. (n.d.). Energy Storage. Available at: [The energy storage market booms, with more growth to come - Environmental Defense Fund \(edf.org\)](https://www.edf.org/energy-storage)

¹⁰⁰ Top 10 energy storage trends in 2023. (2023, January 11). Bloomberg NEF. <https://about.bnef.com/blog/top-10-energy-storage-trends-in-2023/>

¹⁰¹ National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL) (n.d.) Cost Projections for Utility-Scale Battery Storage: 2021 Update. NREL. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy21osti/79236.pdf>

Investments in energy storage are predicted to soar, with projections indicating a \$620 billion increase over the next two decades.

Third, it is expected that more large-scale battery storage systems coming online in the next few years will pair with solar photovoltaics generation. The potential for energy storage in the U.S. is significant and is closely tied to increasing levels of solar PV penetration on the grid. Notably, over 93% of the battery capacity added in 2021 was co-located with solar installations, exemplifying the industry-wide trend towards integrated renewable and storage capacity growth, according to the EIA.¹⁰²

In summary, as more renewable resources are integrated into the grid, the demand for energy storage technologies is likely to increase to stabilize the grid and improve its reliability. The U.S. energy storage market exhibits robust growth, driven by technological advancements, decreasing costs, and strategic integration with renewable energy sources. These trends position the energy storage market as a key player in the nation's transition towards a more sustainable and resilient energy future.

b) Opportunities of Energy Storage Paired with Renewables

This section provides an overview of the opportunities and benefits of pairing energy storage with renewables as guided by the provisions proposed in SB 1587 and external research. SB 1587 outlines that the deployment of Energy Storage Systems (“ESS”) is necessary to achieve high levels of renewable energy, avoid the use of peaking fossil fuel plants, and maintain an efficient, reliable, and resilient electric grid.

Hybrid capacity refers to renewable generation technologies combined with storage. Storage increases the speed of integrating renewable technologies. In 2020, 90% of all hybrids (renewable generator plus energy storage) capacity was in nine states, with Texas accounting for 46% of the total.¹⁰³ Energy storage systems have a place on the grid given solar is likely to represent more than half of new electric-generating capacity in 2023.¹⁰⁴

According to a study by NREL, as widespread transition to distributed energy resources (“DERs”) takes place, state and federal policymakers have also set ambitious energy and climate goals, and enacted regulations that fuel the adoption of DERs.¹⁰⁵ For example, Federal Energy Regulatory Commission Order 2222 enables DERs to participate alongside traditional energy resources in regional organized wholesale markets.¹⁰⁶ All those factors

¹⁰² U.S. Energy Information Administration. (2022, July 5). U.S. energy storage capacity tripled in 2021: EIA [Press release]. Utility Dive. Available at: [US energy storage capacity tripled in 2021: EIA | Utility Dive](https://www.eia.gov/todayinenergy/detail.php?id=43775)

¹⁰³ U.S. Energy Information Administration (EIA), “Large battery systems are often paired with renewable energy power plants (May 18, 2020)” available at: <https://www.eia.gov/todayinenergy/detail.php?id=43775>

¹⁰⁴ U.S. Energy Information Administration (EIA), “More than half new U.S electric-generating capacity in 2023 will be solar (February 6, 2023), available at: <https://www.eia.gov/todayinenergy/detail.php?id=55419>

¹⁰⁵ Lower battery costs, high value of backup power drive distributed storage deployment. (n.d.). National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL) NREL. <https://www.nrel.gov/news/program/2021/lower-battery-costs-high-value-of-backup-power-the-key-drivers-of-distributed-storage-deployment.html>

¹⁰⁶ FERC order No. 2222: Fact sheet. (n.d.). Federal Energy Regulatory Commission. <https://ferc.gov/media/ferc-order-no-2222-fact-sheet>

contribute to the rise in DER deployment, including behind-the-meter battery storage. The number of customers that pair battery storage with distributed solar is rising as the cost of batteries declined over the past few years. According to NREL's modeling result, in all 2050 scenarios, there is notable economic potential for the combination of distributed battery storage with photovoltaic (PV) systems. Scenarios that consider conservative projections of battery cost reductions and attribute a lower value to backup power indicate an economic potential for 114 gigawatts of storage capacity, marking a staggering 90-fold increase from current levels. The study also demonstrated that PV and batteries make an economical pairing.¹⁰⁷

Energy storage systems are pivotal in facilitating the clean energy transition, particularly when paired with renewables. By addressing the intermittent nature of renewable energy sources such as solar and wind, energy storage technologies like batteries enable the efficient capture and storage of excess energy generated during peak production periods. This stored energy can then be deployed during periods of low renewable energy generation or high demand, ensuring a consistent and reliable power supply. The synergy between energy storage and renewables not only enhances the overall reliability of the grid but also contributes to the reduction of greenhouse gas emissions by promoting a smoother integration of clean energy sources into the existing energy infrastructure. As Illinois moves towards a more sustainable and clean future, the strategic coupling of energy storage with renewables will be a key driver in creating a resilient, reliable, and low-carbon energy landscape.

Integrating energy storage systems with renewables yields several benefits crucial for the evolution of a sustainable, clean, and reliable grid. Firstly, storage optimizes grid operations by balancing electricity loads by storing excess energy during periods of high generation and releasing this stored energy during peak demand. As mentioned above, this load-balancing capability mitigates intermittency challenges associated with renewables and enhances grid stability. Storage helps "firm" generation from intermittent sources by ensuring a continuous and reliable power output. Storage allows seamless energy supply continuity by avoiding outages. Storage facilitates arbitrage by capturing low-cost energy during off-peak hours and releasing it during periods of higher electricity prices, maximizing economic efficiency. Lastly, as non-wire alternatives ("NWA"), storage solutions offer decentralized and flexible options for addressing grid constraints, reducing the need for extensive and costly infrastructure upgrades. The combination of storage and renewables stands as a multifaceted strategy, unlocking a spectrum of benefits critical for a clean, sustainable, and resilient energy future.

¹⁰⁷ Lower battery costs, high value of backup power drive distributed storage deployment. (n.d.). National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL) NREL. <https://www.nrel.gov/news/program/2021/lower-battery-costs-high-value-of-backup-power-the-key-drivers-of-distributed-storage-deployment.html>

i) Discussion of Energy Storage Reports and Analyses Produced Since CEJA's Passage

(1) Illinois Commerce Commission Energy Storage Program Report

This section delves into the landscape of previous energy storage reports and analyses since the passage of CEJA in 2021. The Commission's Energy Storage Program Report and the Sandia Nation Laboratories Energy Storage & Decarbonization Analysis for Energy Regulators - Illinois MISO Zone 4 Case Study report will be the focus of discussion in this section.

This Policy Study differs from the ICC report and Sandia's report in the following ways: this Policy Study begins with a comprehensive overview of the energy storage market and explores energy storage case studies from other U.S. states, such as New York, Massachusetts, New Jersey, and Maine to better inform legislators on the practices of other states pioneering in promoting energy storage. Opportunities and barriers specific to Illinois are dissected, covering economic, reliability, and resilience benefits, along with challenges related to interconnection, financing, technology, and construction. This is done through both narrative analysis in this and other chapters and technical modeling conducted by the Agency's Procurement Planning Consultant and its subcontractors.

Mandated by Section 16-135 of the PUA, the ICC initiated a comprehensive examination of energy storage systems. This initiative identified programs, mechanisms, and policies conducive to energy storage deployment, aligning with the State's clean energy goals and fostering a competitive market.

The ICC's Energy Storage Program Report¹⁰⁸ was released in May 2022 and underscores the multifaceted benefits and costs of energy storage systems, recognizing the imperative to overcome existing barriers. The report outlines various energy storage types, emphasizing the advancements in battery technology, particularly the dominance of lithium-ion batteries in the market. While batteries offer valuable services to the grid, challenges persist in quantifying certain values and developing specific markets.

Additionally, the report explicates the framework employed to assess the costs and benefits of energy storage systems, acknowledging the diverse benefits identified by experts. These include avoided costs, deferred investments, reduced ancillary services costs, lower peak power costs, and enhanced grid reliability, among others. Stakeholder input underscores the potential of energy storage to address challenges across different sectors.

To establish mid- and long-term storage deployment targets, the report advocates for generation expansion modeling and production cost modeling. It highlights the importance of clearly defining the focus of cost-benefit analysis, considering different perspectives and

¹⁰⁸ Energy Storage Program. (n.d.). Illinois Commerce Commission. <https://www.icc.illinois.gov/informal-processes/energy-storage-program>

factors, particularly when evaluating storage as a service to utilities versus utility-owned storage.

The subsequent discussion centers on key policy issues and recommendations related to energy storage project identification. Ten aspects, including procurement mandates, utility ownership, and changes to net metering, are examined. Stakeholders proposed recommendations such as a Flexibility Program¹⁰⁹ and a Power Quality Program¹¹⁰ to drive energy storage deployment. The report emphasizes the need for a balanced approach, careful planning, and stakeholder engagement.

With respect to policy issues, the report identifies barriers hindering the realization of energy storage benefits, encompassing high initial costs, ongoing expenses, safety concerns, regulatory challenges, and uncertainty in benefits. It stresses the need for robust information before final decisions, recognizing the novelty and uncertainties associated with energy storage technology.

The conclusion highlights valuable insights from webinars and workshops, supported by Sandia National Labs and the U.S. Department of Energy (“DOE”), and can help form the foundation for an energy storage program in Illinois. The ICC proposes four recommendations in the report, including: refraining from specific deployment targets for utilities serving over 200,000 customers, citing ongoing proceedings that may impact targets; allocating funds for a technical consultant to evaluate storage's future role, running models for utility-scale resource additions, and managing stakeholder input on state decarbonization; exploring energy storage pilot projects to gather additional information on costs and benefits; and considering new energy storage programs not possible under existing legislative authority and identify legislative changes required for their implementation.

In summary, the Energy Storage Program Report provides a comprehensive analysis of energy storage systems, delineating benefits, challenges, and policy considerations to inform strategic decisions for advancing Illinois' clean energy goals.

(2) Sandia National Laboratories Energy Storage and Decarbonization Analysis for Energy Regulators (Illinois MISO Zone 4 Case Study)

In October 2023, Sandia National Laboratories released a report examining the need for energy storage systems within Illinois MISO Zone 4 (the service territory of Ameren Illinois and overlapping rural electric cooperatives and municipal electric utilities). This report addresses the escalating global trend of jurisdictions implementing policies to combat

¹⁰⁹ A Bring-Your-Own-Device program that creates a simple and predictable opportunity for customer-owned devices, including energy storage, smart thermostats, electric vehicles, and other controllable load, to provide peak reduction, load shifting/ramp, renewable integration, and transmission deferral services to the energy system

¹¹⁰ An energy storage-specific program could be implemented with Commission approval to compensate customer-owned energy storage systems on select feeders for services provided to support local power quality, through the provision of VAR support and enabling greater hosting capacity by serving as a local active power sink to prevent backfeed.

climate change, resulting in increased integration of variable renewable energy (“VRE”) and ESS¹¹¹ into power grids.¹¹² The primary challenge lies in accurately determining the requisite amount of ESS to counter VRE variability and achieve decarbonization goals. The collaborative effort between Sandia and the ICC was conducted under the auspices of DOE’s Office of Electricity Energy Storage Program. The technical analysis focuses on the transition from fossil-fueled generators to VREs in the Illinois MISO Zone 4 over the next two decades. The study explores various boundary conditions, including capacity and energy adequacy, to ascertain the minimum ESS quantity necessary. Multiple scenarios are examined, considering the impact of VRE capacity variations on system resource adequacy, as well as potential fossil-fueled asset retirements. The findings emphasize that, based on current plans for new additions and retirements of generating assets, a substantial deployment of ESS is imperative for meeting the electricity demand in Illinois MISO Zone 4 over the next two decades.

The analysis employs a mathematical framework that captures capacity adequacy, energy adequacy, and energy storage sizing methodologies essential for the region. Projections indicate that annual energy growth, coupled with incremental increases in electric vehicle (“EV”) adoption and electrification, may lead to potential capacity inadequacy. The current capacity value of installed generating resources in Illinois MISO Zone 4 is anticipated to fall short of meeting annual peak demand as early as 2024.¹¹³ The report further examines the repercussions of early coal plant retirements in MISO Zone 4, envisioning the cessation of operation of all coal plants by 2040. Replacement of closed coal plants by wind and solar plants is considered, with an assessment of the impacts on energy adequacy and system capacity. Recognizing the variable nature of these renewable assets, the report underscores the necessity for ESS to address the challenges posed by night and peak demand loads after sunset.

This report holds significance to the Policy Study by contributing valuable insights to support energy storage in Illinois. As variable renewable energy sources are integrated into the grid, the potential for generation gaps underscores the crucial role of storage systems in addressing disparities. The study also considers the strategic retirement of fossil-fueled assets, a key aspect of broader Illinois decarbonization policies. Despite strong support for energy storage, future work should focus on optimizing the strategy and determining the ideal generation mix between storage and variable renewable energy. This nuanced analysis aims to refine our understanding and guide policy frameworks toward a more efficient and sustainable energy future.

¹¹¹ Energy Storage Systems for electricity generation uses electricity (or some other energy source, such as solar-thermal energy) to charge an energy storage system or device, which is discharged to supply (generate) electricity when needed at desired levels and quality. From: <https://www.eia.gov/energyexplained/electricity/energy-storage-for-electricity-generation.php>

¹¹² Sandia Report SAND2023-10226 “Energy Storage & Decarbonization Analysis for Energy Regulators — Illinois MISO Zone 4 Case Study,” (October 2023).

¹¹³ Sandia Report SAND2023-10226

Sandia National Laboratories' report is a regional study that focus on Illinois MISO Zone 4 to addresses the challenges of integrating variable renewable energy and energy storage systems into power grids. It includes technical analysis that utilizes a mathematical framework to project potential capacity inadequacy by 2024 due to annual energy growth and increasing electric vehicle adoption, highlighting the role of energy storage in addressing generation gaps and supporting Illinois' decarbonization policies.

By contrast, the ICC Energy Storage Program Report provides a more general background from the technological types of energy storage systems to the barriers that energy storage systems face from a national point of view.

ii) Energy Storage Policy Program Case Studies

Five states—New York, Massachusetts, New Jersey, Maine, and California—provide instructive case studies on how energy storage could be deployed. These five states (discussed below) were selected by the IPA to serve as reference points for Illinois in the design of its energy storage policies and programs. The selection criteria included the presence of a fully or partially restructured electricity market and progress in advancing storage project facilitation. These states have been recognized for their proactive approach to sustainable energy policies and have demonstrated a commitment to advancing energy storage development towards their storage target. Those criteria position these five states as valuable benchmarks for Illinois when shaping its own energy storage policies. Each state's unique policy initiatives, regulatory frameworks, and implementation strategies will be analyzed to provide Illinois with valuable insights into the potential and challenges of energy storage deployment. These case studies offer meaningful insights on the evolving energy storage markets in other U.S. states, providing a foundation for informed policy recommendations and future energy storage development in Illinois.

(1) Energy Storage Targets by State Overview

As the nation transitions towards a more sustainable and resilient energy future, the role of energy storage becomes increasingly prominent. One of the defining aspects of energy storage development across the nation is the establishment of energy storage targets. To support the reliability of renewable resources and ensure grid stability, various states have set targets for energy storage capacity. Currently, ten states have implemented clear procurement targets for energy storage.¹¹⁴ Recently, Michigan became the first state in the Midwest to establish an energy storage standard, with at least 2,500 MW of front of the meter ("FTM")¹¹⁵ energy storage plans to be on the books before 2030.¹¹⁶ New York, in particular,

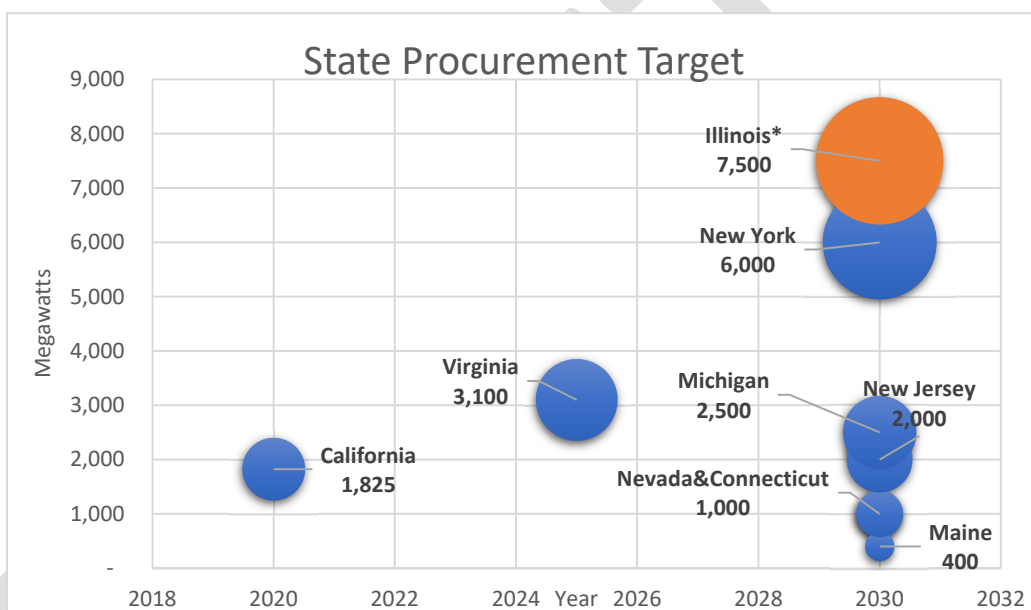
¹¹⁴ Storage strategies: an overview of state energy storage policy. (2023, March 8). Morgan Lewis. <https://www.morganlewis.com/pubs/2023/03/storage-strategies-an-overview-of-state-energy-storage-policy>

¹¹⁵ Department of Environment, Great Lakes, and Energy. (2022, April 29). Storage seen as critical to Michigan's energy future. <https://www.michigan.gov/egle/newsroom/mi-environment/2022/04/19/storage-seen-as-critical-to-michigans-energy-future>.

¹¹⁶ Sheri McWhirter. (Nov 24, 2023) Michigan first state in Midwest to set power storage benchmark. Available at: [Michigan first state in Midwest to set power storage benchmark - mlive.com](https://www.mlive.com/news/michigan/2023/11/24/michigan-first-state-in-midwest-to-set-power-storage-benchmark/)

has set the bar high by aiming to deploy 6,000 MW of energy storage capacity by 2030.¹¹⁷ This ambitious goal reflects a commitment to harnessing the full potential of energy storage to enhance grid reliability and facilitate the integration of renewable energy sources. Figure 5-3 is a bubble chart that illustrates the energy storage targets of various states. The size of each bubble represents the size of the target, while the position on the X-axis indicates the year by which the state aims to achieve its target.

Figure 5-3: Energy Storage Target by States



*Note: Massachusetts is not on the graph because its target is set in MWh (not MW as displayed in the graph) at 10,000 MWh by 2025.¹¹⁸ Similarly, Oregon is not on the graph as its target is Portland General Electric and PacifiCorp each to procure at least 5 MWh¹¹⁹ by 2020.¹²⁰ Illinois’ 7.5 GW target is not an actual target set by the state but rather a target number proposed in SB 1587.

¹¹⁷ Energy Storage Program - NYSEDA. (n.d.). NYSEDA. Available at: <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/All-Programs/Energy-Storage-Program>

¹¹⁸ <https://malegislature.gov/Bills/190/H4857>

¹¹⁹ The difference between MW and MWh is that MW measures power capacity, which is the maximum instantaneous amount of electric power that can be generated on a continuous basis and is measured in units of watts (kilowatts [kW], megawatts [MW], or gigawatts [GW]), while MWh measures energy capacity, which is the total amount of energy that can be stored in or discharged from the storage system and is measured in units of watt-hours (kilowatt-hours [kWh], megawatt-hours [MWh], or gigawatt-hours [GWh]), according to EIA. Different states use different measurement of capacity as their targets to meet their energy need.

¹²⁰ HB 2193 (2015), <https://olis.oregonlegislature.gov/liz/2015R1/Downloads/MeasureDocument/HB2193>

Table 5-1: States with Carve-outs for Behind the Meter Energy Storage Capacity

California	Carve-out of 500 MW for Behind-the-meter (BTM)¹²¹
New York	Carve-out of 200 MW for BTM ¹²²
Connecticut	Carve-out of 580 MW for BTM ¹²³
Virginia	Carve-out of 310 MW for BTM ¹²⁴

In examining the landscape of energy storage initiatives across various states, a comprehensive overview of their respective targets provides a crucial foundation. The states listed above have ambitious goals, with designated target years and capacities for energy storage. But it is helpful to also look at the current stage of energy storage capacity within these states, particularly by the year 2023. By juxtaposing the envisioned targets with the real-time achievements, we can gain valuable insights into the progress made and the challenges faced in the energy storage development.

Figure 5-4 visualizes the current energy storage capacity (both operating and contracted) and the state targets by November 2023. Table 5-2 represents the detailed information on the year and capacity of the ten states.

¹²¹ Bill text. (n.d.). California Legislative Information. https://leginfo.ca.gov/faces/billTextClient.xhtml?bill_id=201520160AB2868

¹²² See New York's 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap (December 28, 2022), available at: [Energy Storage Program - NYSED](#)

¹²³ Colthorpe, A. (2021, August 12). Connecticut regulator creates program to incentivize 580MW of customer-sited energy storage. Energy-Storage News. Available at: <https://www.energy-storage.news/connecticut-regulator-creates-programme-to-incentivise-580mw-of-customer-sited-energy-storage/>

¹²⁴ State Corporation Commission. (n.d.). HD13 (Published 2021) - Virginia energy storage task force: Final report (Chapter 863, 2020). Reports to the General Assembly - Published. <https://rga.lis.virginia.gov/Published/2021/HD13>

Figure 5-4: Comparison Between Current Capacity and State Targets

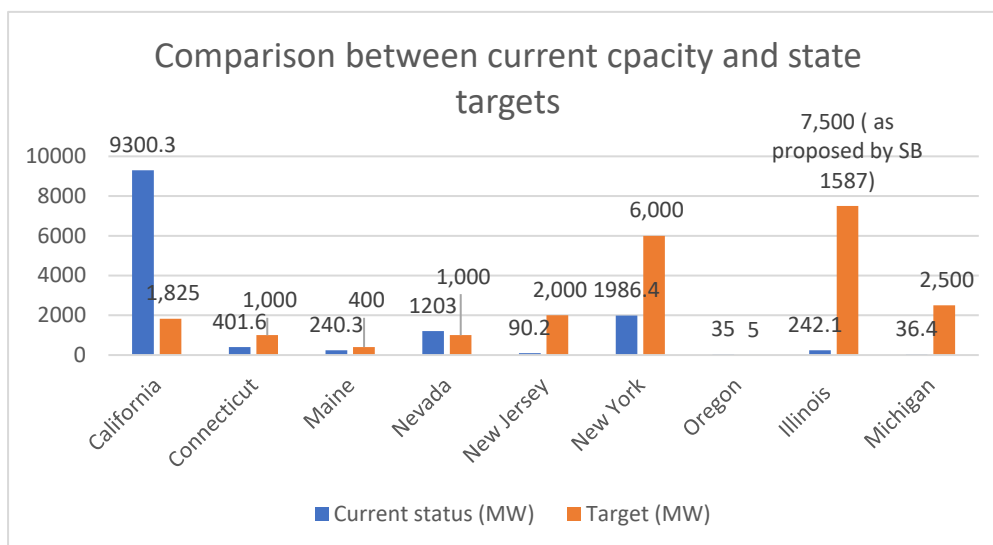


Table 5-2: Current Stage of Energy Storage Capacity

State	Operating/online capacity (MW)	Planned capacity (MW)
California	7,343	1,957.3
Connecticut	1.6	400
Maine	48	192.3
Massachusetts*	256.8	164.9
Nevada	265	938
New Jersey	70.2	20
New York	199.5	1,786.9
Oregon	35	0
Illinois	50.1	192
Michigan	36.4	0

*Note: Massachusetts is not on the bar chart because its target is measured in MWh rather than MW.

Data source: EIA data¹²⁵

(2) State-by-State Policy Design

(a) New York

New York State has outlined a comprehensive energy storage roadmap with the ambitious goal of achieving 6 GW of energy storage capacity by 2030.¹²⁶ This target is linked to the

¹²⁵ U.S. Energy Information Administration (EIA). (2023, December 21). Preliminary monthly electric generator inventory (based on form EIA-860M as a supplement to form EIA-860). <https://www.eia.gov/electricity/data/eia860m/>

¹²⁶ See New York’s 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap (December 28, 2022). Available at: [Energy Storage Program - NYSERDA](#)

state's broader commitment to the electrification of transportation and buildings, as stipulated in the Climate Leadership and Community Protection Act (“CLCPA”). The Climate Action Council Scoping Plan analysis underscores the necessity of expanding energy storage to 12 GW by 2040.¹²⁷ In 2030, a significant portion, constituting 66% of the 6 GW capacity, will be strategically located in downstate New York, specifically in zones J and K encompassing New York City and Long Island, under the jurisdiction of the New York Independent System Operator (“NYISO”) based on the fact that downstate New York currently hosts a majority of emitting generators, and the integration of offshore wind is imperative for meeting the stringent decarbonization requirements. Anticipating a substantial shift in focus from downstate to upstate New York between 2030 and 2050, this transition is attributed to the extensive electrification efforts and the deployment of large-scale renewables.

The first state-owned utility-scale battery energy storage project began operating at the end of 2023 in the North Country’s Franklin County.¹²⁸ This Northern New York Energy Storage Project was built by the State in a rural northern region which generates over 80% of its electricity from clean energy sources. The facility functions under five enclosures, each housing over 19,500 batteries with capacity to distribute 4 MW and equivalent to powering 3,000 households as shown in Figure 5-6. Figure 5-6 depicts one such enclosure beside a worker providing scalar reference.

Figure 5-5: Northern New York Energy Storage Project (Sky view)



¹²⁷ Scoping plan - New York’s climate leadership & community protection act. (n.d.). NYSERDA. <https://climate.ny.gov/resources/scoping-plan/>

¹²⁸ T&D World, “New York’s First State-Owned Utility-Scale Energy Storage System Now in Operation.” August 2023.

<https://www.tdworld.com/electric-utility-operations/article/21272654/new-yorks-first-state-owned-utility-scale-energy-storage-system-now-in-operation>.

Figure 5-6: Northern New York Energy Storage Project (Ground view)¹²⁹



In New York, three categories of projects make up the program designs, namely, bulk (utility-scale) projects, retail (commercial, industrial, community) projects, and single-family residential energy storage systems located in Long Island. The 6 GW roadmap prescribes the development of new programs catering to those three distinct sectors. As of now, a commendable 1.3 GW of storage capacity has already been awarded or contracted through this roadmap. To meet the 6 GW target, an additional 4.7 GW of new projects must be awarded by the year 2030.¹³⁰

Table 5-3: New York State Energy Storage Targets by Sector

Sector	Capacity MW	Incentive mechanism
Bulk (>5MW)	3000	Index Storage Credits + Upfront Rebate/Standard Offer Incentive
Retail (<=5MW)	1000	Upfront incentive
Residential	200	Upfront incentive

This sector-specific capacity distribution is designed based on the current queue number and hosting capacity.¹³¹ Additionally, the roadmap emphasizes a transition in the duration of storage from a 4-hour span in 2030 to an extended 8-hour duration by 2050. The initial 4-

¹²⁹ T&D World. (2023, August 29). *New York's first state-owned utility-scale energy storage system now in operation.* <https://www.tdworld.com/electric-utility-operations/article/21272654/new-yorks-first-state-owned-utility-scale-energy-storage-system-now-in-operation>

¹³⁰ NYSERDA. (2023, March 3). *6 GW Energy Storage Roadmap: Bulk Storage Overview Webinar – February 28, 2023.* YouTube. Available at: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=C2J60GLsus8&t=4912s>

¹³¹ Hosting capacity - Hosting capacity is the amount of distributed energy resources that can be added to distribution system without causing problems or requiring upgrades.

hour duration is seen as representative of market signals, considering the diminishing value in energy arbitrage opportunities and the typically peaked capacity value within the 3–4-hour range. The progression to an 8-hour duration in the longer term is envisaged to serve peak demand or for replacement purposes, thereby addressing the need to replace existing generation sources and ensure reliability in the near term.¹³²

The overall program funding comprises a total of \$400 million in incentive funding, which is allocated through 2025.¹³³ The majority of this funding, specifically \$350 million, is designated for investor-owned utility (“IOU”) service territories. Bulk projects are designed for applications exceeding 5 MW in capacity, primarily targeting utility-scale installations. About \$150 million in incentives is allocated for bulk projects within IOU service territories. Retail systems are designed for applications of up to 5 MW in capacity, catering to commercial, industrial, and community settings and will receive \$130 million for retail incentives within IOU service territories. To incentivize the installation of single-family residential energy storage systems when integrated with solar PV installations in Long Island, an allocation of \$53 million from the Regional Greenhouse Gas Initiative is dedicated to this purpose.¹³⁴

NYSERDA offers several programs to support energy storage in New York state. The Energy Storage Program is a comprehensive program that provides incentives and technical resources for evaluating, developing, or installing energy storage technologies in New York State.¹³⁵ The program aims to support a self-sustaining market for energy storage in New York by incentivizing approximately two-thirds of the state’s 1,500 MW target of energy storage by 2025.¹³⁶

There are several predominant procurement structures to support all three categories of energy storage in the state of New York.

- Bulk Storage Procurement Structure
 - Upfront Rebate/Standard Offer Incentive: Under this approach, support payments are provided in the form of a preset incentive, such as per kW or kWh of installed capacity, for which projects may apply once they have reached acceptable levels of project maturity, among other requirements. Projects meeting funding criteria receive a contract for a fixed dollar amount that is paid out upfront or over a certain number of years.¹³⁷

¹³² [EB-2 National Interest Waiver - New Option 2023 for STEM Fields \(youtube.com\)](#)

¹³³ Renewable Energy World. (2019, April 26). New York commits another \$280M for energy storage. Available at: <https://www.renewableenergyworld.com/storage/new-york-commits-another-280m-for-energy-storage/>

¹³⁴ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority. (March 11, 2019). Energy Storage Market Acceleration Incentives.

¹³⁵ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority. (n.d.). Energy Storage Program. Available at: [Energy Storage Program - NYSERDA](#)

¹³⁶ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority. (n.d.). Statewide Energy Storage Projects. Available at: [Statewide Energy Storage Projects - NYSERDA](#)

¹³⁷ See New York’s 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap (December 28, 2022), available at: [Energy Storage Program - NYSERDA](#)

- Index Storage Credit (“ISC”) Program: The program is designed to offer long-term certainty to projects, reduce financing costs, and maximize value for ratepayers. Modeled after the Index REC contracts for large-scale renewable generators in the state, the ISC program involves energy storage resources (“ESRs”) bidding a strike price in annual competitive solicitations, which is a key evaluation criterion for NYSERDA selecting projects. Selected projects would receive revenues that are estimated as the difference between the Strike Price and a Reference Price. If implemented, the proposed ISC mechanism will be the main incentive for the 3 GW of bulk storage resources to be procured by the State.¹³⁸
 - Clean Peak Credit: Storage projects get compensation for discharging at pre-determined “peak hours.” This program resembles the Massachusetts Clean Peak Standard that requires Load Serving Entities to serve an increasing proportion of load through zero-carbon resources during peak hours.¹³⁹
- Retail Storage Procurement Structure
 - Market Acceleration Incentives Energy Storage Incentive Program: It provides region-specific, declining block incentives for energy storage systems of up to 5 MW. This approach successfully procured over 300 MW of projects, significantly expanding the project pipeline to over 1 GW, and is recommended to continue, aiming to procure an additional 1.5 GW of retail storage by 2030.¹⁴⁰
- Residential Storage Procurement Structure
 - Within the first round of energy storage incentive programs in New York, funding for residential projects has been limited to projects paired with solar power and located on Long Island, due to Long Island’s geography limits and grid infrastructure.¹⁴¹ With 7.5 million population residing on the island, its separation from the mainland imposes obvious constraints on delivering electricity. Furthermore, Long Island will serve as the receiving point for much of the offshore wind power, so capacity to store that power and send it to the mainland outside of transmission-constrained hours is valuable. Long Island, New York City, NYSERDA, and New York’s Department of Public Service launched a statewide residential energy storage program with funding for 200 MW available until 2030, and the program that emphasizes maximizing local benefits and benefits to Disadvantaged and Environmental Justice

¹³⁸ Sustainable Energy Advantage, LLC. (July 6, 2023). New York’s Index Storage Credits: Panacea or Pipedream? Available at: [New York’s Index Storage Credits: Panacea or Pipedream? | Sustainable Energy Advantage, LLC \(seadvantage.com\)](https://www.seadvantage.com/index-storage-credits-panacea-or-pipedream/)

¹³⁹ New York’s 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap (December 28, 2022). Available at: [Energy Storage Program - NYSERDA](#)

¹⁴⁰ New York’s 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap (December 28, 2022). Available at: [Energy Storage Program - NYSERDA](#)

¹⁴¹ Why Long Island could become New York’s first energy storage hot spot. (2019, July 11). Greentech Media | Clean Tech & Renewable Energy News | Greentech Media. <https://www.greentechmedia.com/articles/read/new-york-is-targeting-energy-storage-incentives-to-long-island>

communities¹⁴². The incentive will be provided to the project installer upfront to directly drive down the cost of the project to the consumer.¹⁴³

While New York has made significant strides in funding energy storage initiatives, including a major microgrid grant program, bridge funding incentives, and investments in long-duration energy storage technology development and deployment, challenges remain in terms of energy storage regulation and market adaptation. The policy and technological progress have outpaced regulatory frameworks, posing challenges for the effective deployment of energy storage and its integration into the New York's decarbonization goals. Ongoing efforts are needed to align policy, technology, and regulation to realize the full potential of energy storage in New York.

(b) Massachusetts

Massachusetts' legislation *An Act to Advance Clean Energy* (House Bill 4857) sets an energy storage target of 1,000 MWh by 2025 for utilities.¹⁴⁴ The earlier interim target was 200 MWh by January 1, 2020. Governor Charlie Baker signed into law *An Act Driving Climate Policy Forward* that was designed to, among other things, encourage the development of mid- to long-duration energy storage facilities.¹⁴⁵ As of February 15, 2023, electric distribution companies reported 330 MWh of installed energy storage with an additional 2700 MWh of storage in the pipeline.¹⁴⁶ Massachusetts incentivizes energy storage development through several initiatives:

- **Energy Storage Initiative:** This initiative aims to make Massachusetts a national leader in the emerging energy storage market. It is a two-phase, \$10 million dollar initiative that has set a target of achieving 1,000 Megawatt hours of energy storage by December 31, 2025.¹⁴⁷ In the first phase of this initiative, the Massachusetts Clean Energy Center ("MassCEC") partnered with the State's Department of Energy Resources ("DOER") on an Energy Storage Study ("State of Charge" or the "Study") to obtain a broad view of energy storage technologies that will inform future policy and programs. In the next phase, energy storage demonstration projects were solicited through the Advancing Commonwealth Energy Storage ("ACES") Request for Proposals ("RFP"). The ACES program awarded grants totaling \$20 million to directly

¹⁴² Disadvantaged communities: those communities that bear burdens of negative public health effects, environmental pollution, impacts of climate change, and possess certain socioeconomic criteria, or comprise high-concentrations of low- and moderate-income households. New York enacts environmental justice permitting law. (2023, January 10). Beveridge & Diamond PC. <https://www.bd.com/publications/new-york-enacts-environmental-justice-permitting-law/>

¹⁴³ New York's 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap (December 28, 2022). Available at: [Energy Storage Program - NYSERDA](#)

¹⁴⁴ <https://malegislature.gov/Bills/190/H4857>

¹⁴⁵ [Session Law - Acts of 2022 Chapter 179 \(malegislature.gov\)](#)

¹⁴⁶ Massachusetts Department of Energy Resources. (n.d.). ESI Goals & Storage Target. Available at: <https://www.mass.gov/info-details/esi-goals-storage-target>

¹⁴⁷ Massachusetts Clean Energy Center. (2017). Advancing Commonwealth Energy Storage (ACES) Program Request for Proposals. Available at: <https://www.masscec.com/sites/default/files/documents/Advancing%20Commonwealth%20Energy%20Storage%20%28ACES%29%20RFP%202017.pdf>

support 26 demonstration projects to cover up the project costs spanning nine use cases and 14 business models by 2017.¹⁴⁸

- Solar Massachusetts Renewable Energy Target (“SMART”): This program includes incentives that encourage pairing energy storage with new solar installations. It includes a storage incentive adder within the solar rebate program. The SMART Program considered different incentive levels for a variety of installation types and established adders to Base Compensation Rates for certain facility types. DOER has created a calculator for prospective applicants to determine the potential value of an Energy Storage Adder, as well as a table and chart that illustrate potential adder values for Energy Storage Systems of different sizes. It is designed to incentivize the development of solar energy and promote the integration of energy storage technologies.¹⁴⁹
- Connected Solutions: This is a utility-run incentive program spanning across Connecticut, Massachusetts, and Rhode Island that provides an annual incentive check when purchasing a battery and participating in the program. The program serves as a performance incentive for using storage as an efficiency measure. Customers receive payment for demand peak reduction. Utilities can enroll customers into the program through a 5-year, pay-for-performance contract that provides compensation in exchange for customer battery dispatch at peak demand hours. The customer responds to a utility signal for involvement.¹⁵⁰
- Clean Peak Energy Standard: This is designed to provide incentives to clean energy technologies that can supply electricity or reduce demand during seasonal peak demand periods established by DOER.¹⁵¹ The Clean Peak Standard creates credits for clean energy delivered during time windows identified as peak hours for a given season. Utilities in the state must obtain clean peak credits equal to a percentage of total electricity delivered in the year, starting at 1.5 percent in 2020 and growing annually. This creates an opportunity for energy storage technologies such as batteries, which store electricity for use when desired.¹⁵²
- Utility Ownership: According to Sandia’s report on Massachusetts Energy Storage Policy, even though Massachusetts is a deregulated state, utilities can install and own storage directly, simplifying the process.¹⁵³

¹⁴⁸ Clean Energy States Alliance. (2023, February 24). Advancing Energy Storage Technologies to Meet Clean Energy Goals in Massachusetts. Available at: <https://www.cesa.org/advancing-energy-storage-technologies-to-meet-clean-energy-goals-in-massachusetts/>

¹⁴⁹ Massachusetts Department of Energy Resources. (n.d.). Solar Massachusetts Renewable Target (SMART). Available at: <https://www.mass.gov/solar-massachusetts-renewable-target-smart>

¹⁵⁰ Fields, S. (2020, May 22). The Connected Solutions Program: What You Need To Know. EnergySage. Available at: <https://www.energysage.com/energy-storage/bring-your-own-battery-programs/the-connectedsolutions-program/>

¹⁵¹ Massachusetts Department of Energy Resources. (n.d.). Clean Peak Energy Standard Guidelines. Available at: <https://www.mass.gov/info-details/clean-peak-energy-standard-guidelines>

¹⁵² Spector, J. (2020, March 20). Massachusetts Set to Launch Clean Peak Standard, Opening New Chapter in Grid’s Evolution. Greentech Media. Available at: <https://www.greentechmedia.com/articles/read/massachusetts-clean-peak-standard-is-ready-to-go>

¹⁵³ Sandia National Laboratories. (2021). Massachusetts Energy Storage Policy. Available at: https://www.sandia.gov/app/uploads/sites/163/2021/09/GESDB_MassachusettsStorageSummary.pdf

(c) New Jersey

New Jersey has 477 MW of existing energy storage, the majority of which is from one pumped hydroelectric storage facility, as indicated in the *Draft 2019 New Jersey Energy Master Plan*. The Plan also calls for developing 600 MW of energy storage by 2021, and 2000 MW by 2030.¹⁵⁴

In September 2022, the New Jersey Board of Public Utilities issued the New Jersey Energy Storage Incentive Program (“NJ SIP”) Straw Proposal (“Straw”).¹⁵⁵ This proposal outlines the creation of two distinct energy storage programs—one for Front-of-Meter and another for Behind-the-Meter energy storage incentives, both patterned after the solar-plus-storage program proposed in the Board’s Competitive Solar Incentive (“CSI”) Program. However, while the CSI Program was designed to incentivize solar-plus-storage projects, this Straw will focus on incentivizing stand-alone energy storage devices physically connected to a New Jersey electric distribution company (“EDC”). The proposal suggests that the incentives apply solely to energy storage projects commissioned after the effective date of the Board Order establishing this program.¹⁵⁶

The incentive structure proposed in the NJ SIP states that:

- NJ SIP incentives will be available to energy storage devices that are located either in-front-of-the-meter (“Grid Supply”) or behind-the-meter (“Distributed” or “Customer Level”), and separate market segments will be created for both types of storage;
- A portion of the distributed storage incentive program will be reserved for projects located in, or directly serving, overburdened communities;
- Eligibility for NJ SIP incentives will be technology-neutral and based only on meeting functional requirements cost-effectively;
- The program would also provide fixed annual incentives (“Fixed Incentive”) and include pay-for performance mechanisms (“Performance-based Incentives”) for both market segments.

Fixed Incentives:

- At least 30% of the NJ SIP incentive will be structured as a fixed annual incentive, paid annually in dollars per kilowatt-hour (“\$/kWh”) of energy storage capacity contingent on satisfactory up-time performance metrics;
- The NJ SIP fixed incentive will be established through a declining block structure in order to establish a market-based incentive while also providing the industry with clear insights

¹⁵⁴ New Jersey Board of Public Utilities. (2019). Draft 2019 New Jersey Energy Master Plan [PDF file]. Available at: [Draft 2019 EMP Final.pdf \(nj.gov\)](#)

¹⁵⁵ New Jersey Board of Public Utilities. (n.d.). Notice in the matter of the New Jersey Energy Storage Incentive Program: Request for Information [PDF file]. Available at: [Notice RFI NJEnergyStorageIncentiveProgram.pdf](#)

¹⁵⁶ New Jersey Board of Public Utilities. (n.d.). Energy Storage | NJ OCE Web Site [Web page]. Available at: [Energy Storage | NJ OCE Web Site \(njcleanenergy.com\)](#)

into the incentive value for energy storage devices. The Grid Supply and Distributed market segments will each have their own pricing structure.

The remaining NJ SIP incentive will be provided through a pay-for-performance mechanism:

- For Grid Supply storage resources, payment is based on the amount of carbon emissions abated through the operation of the energy storage device, determined by measuring the marginal carbon intensity of the wholesale electric grid (Marginal Emissions Rate set by PJM) at the time the energy is discharged, minus the carbon intensity of the energy drawn during the charging interval for the resource; and
- For Distributed storage resources, payment is based on the successful injection of power into the distribution system when called upon by the EDC during certain performance hours, established by each EDC.

To maximize private investment, the Proposal also suggested that in addition to the incentives discussed above, private investors be allowed to own and operate the energy storage devices, allowing them to “stack” revenues from the wholesale electricity market, to utilize the behind-the-meter resource to actively manage their energy usage at the distribution level and reduce electricity costs, or to participate in a Distributed Energy Resource (“DER”) Aggregation service, when available.¹⁵⁷

(d) Maine

Governor Mills signed Public Law 2021 Chapter 298 (L.D. 528 - An Act to Advance Energy Storage in Maine) in June 2021, which set goals for energy storage in Maine and directed multiple important steps to advance its deployment to the benefit of Maine.¹⁵⁸ The State of Maine has established in statute the following goals for energy storage capacity installed within the state: 300 megawatts by the end of 2025, and 400 megawatts by the end of 2030.

Additionally, L.D. 528 directs the Efficiency Maine Trust, an independent, quasi-state agency to incorporate energy storage technologies into its electric efficiency and conservation program offerings.¹⁵⁹ The Efficiency Maine Trust will explore and evaluate options to expand existing opportunities and develop new opportunities to support energy storage measures that cost-effectively reduce or shift demand or balance load. The major projects that the Efficiency Maine Trust will carry on include:

- Expanding energy storage pilot projects within the trust's innovation pilot program and implementing any cost-effective pilot projects as statewide programs. The Efficiency Maine Trust will conduct a pilot program beginning January 1, 2022, to provide energy storage systems to critical care facilities, including but not limited to,

¹⁵⁷ New Jersey Board of Public Utilities. (2021, July 28). PURA Establishes Statewide Electric Storage Program [Press release]. Available at: [Notice StakeholderMeetings NewJerseyEnergyStorageProgram.pdf \(nj.gov\)](#)

¹⁵⁸ 130th Maine Legislature. (2021). An Act To Advance Energy Storage in Maine (Legislative Document No. 528). Available at: <https://legislature.maine.gov/bills/getPDF.asp?paper=SP0213&item=3&snum=130>

¹⁵⁹ Governor's Energy Office. (n.d.). Energy Storage. Available at: [Energy Storage | Governor's Energy Office \(maine.gov\)](#)

hospitals, health care facilities, fire departments, emergency medical service departments, police departments, public safety buildings, emergency shelters and other facilities providing critical services. The total energy storage capacity deployed under the pilot program may not exceed 15 MW.

- Bring-your-own-device programs in which customer-owned and customer-sited battery storage is aggregated and performance incentives are provided for reducing load at times of system peak. This pilot involves the installation of a fleet of between 50 to 100 dispatchable devices, including residential battery storage systems, to provide DERs that can be deployed to cost-effectively manage demand on the grid.
- Rebate or funding programs for energy storage paired with renewable energy for residential, commercial, and industrial electricity customers. Efficiency Maine's ESS Program Opportunity Notice offers performance-based incentives for the deployment of energy storage systems during summer peak demand conditions.
- Customer education initiatives regarding demand management and energy storage, including education targeted to low-income and rural populations in the State.

(e) California

California was the first state in the U.S. to deregulate its electricity market, and missteps in that process led to a major energy crisis in 2000, and its deregulation is largely on hold. As a result, California operates in a very different regulatory environment from Illinois.¹⁶⁰ Despite this difference, the focus on California in this policy study stems from its status as a leader in the United States' energy storage market. California houses a utility-scale energy storage project that began operating at the end of 2020 with a capacity of 300 MW and has since achieved a capacity of 400 MW as the country's largest battery storage project.¹⁶¹ The Moss Landing Energy Storage Facility is located on the site of a retired gas-fired power plant on California's central coast, granting opportunity to repurpose the former turbine building to instead support battery placement (Figure 5-7).¹⁶² The project area houses approximately 100 battery enclosures, each composed of battery cells, racking, and containers, systems for power conversion, and step-up transformers for voltage output.¹⁶³ Therefore, it is helpful to explore the designs of energy storage policies by studying California's energy storage programs.

¹⁶⁰ ElectricityPlans.com. (2023). Energy Deregulation by State, available at: <https://electricityplans.com/energy-deregulation-state/>

¹⁶¹ NS Energy, "Moss Landing Battery Storage Project." <https://www.nsenergybusiness.com/projects/moss-landing/>.

¹⁶² Pacific Gas and Electric Request Approval of Four Energy Storage Facilities with the Following Counterparties:

mNOC, Dynegy, Hummingbird Energy Storage, LLC, and Tesla. Resolution E-4949, 2018.

<https://docs.cpuc.ca.gov/PublishedDocs/Published/G000/M238/K048/238048767.PDF>.

¹⁶³ Fu, R.; Remo, T.; Margolis, R. "2018 U.S. Utility-Scale Photovoltaics-Plus-Energy Storage System Costs

Benchmark." National Renewable Energy Laboratory, October 2018. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy19osti/72401.pdf>.

Figure 5-7: Moss Landing Energy Storage Facility (Sky view)

For the last decade, California has been a frontrunner in both the development of storage technologies and the legislative and regulatory policies that are needed to enable the growth of a storage marketplace.¹⁶⁴ California's energy storage policy is a mix of executive directives, legislation, and regulatory decisions. The State's energy storage policy was formulated with three primary goals: Grid optimization, integration of renewable energy, and greenhouse gas ("GHG") reductions in support of the State's targets.¹⁶⁵ The Energy Storage Program is designed to facilitate California's aggressive Renewable Portfolio Standard (33% by 2020) and greenhouse gas reduction target (80 % below 1990 levels by 2050) by vastly increasing the state's energy storage capacity.¹⁶⁶ The key pieces of storage-focused legislation in California include AB 2514 enacted in 2010 and was the first state law in the U.S. establishing a mandate for energy storage systems. AB 2514 directed the California Public Utilities Commission ("CPUC") to require California's investor-owned utilities to procure 1.3 GW of storage capacity by 2020, split among the transmission, distribution, and customer domains. The targeted goal of 1.3 GW of storage was intended to be split evenly among the three investor-owned utilities. The target is divided in sub targets related to storage at the transmission level, distribution level and at the end-user level, behind the meter. Targets are defined in power capacity (MW) without defining technology, ramp-up time, amount of

¹⁶⁴ Sandia National Laboratories. (2021). California Energy Storage Policy Snapshot. Available at: https://www.sandia.gov/app/uploads/sites/163/2021/09/GESDB_CaliforniaStorageSummary.pdf

¹⁶⁵ California Public Utilities Commission. (2023). Energy Storage, available at: <https://www.cpuc.ca.gov/industries-and-topics/electrical-energy/energy-storage>

¹⁶⁶ Arizona State University. (2014, March). CA Energy Storage. Available at: <https://sustainability-innovation.asu.edu/energy-policy/2014/03/caenergystorage/>

energy (MWh) or duration. It is left to the market to determine what kind of energy storage is the most cost effective and adds the most value to the electricity system.

California further develops its energy storage initiatives through a variety of incentive programs. These comprehensive efforts collectively position California as a noteworthy case study for the strategic integration of energy storage solutions, providing valuable insights for Illinois navigating the evolving energy paradigm:

- **Self-Generation Incentive Program (“SGIP”):** SGIP is a CPUC program that offers rebates for installing energy storage technology on the customer's side of the utility meter. The incentive values decline over time as more battery installations occur throughout the state.¹⁶⁷ The rebate value also depends on the size of the battery installed. For most residential customers, SGIP is currently in Step 6, or \$200 per kilowatt-hour of stored energy capacity.¹⁶⁸
- **Equity Resilience Incentives:** As a part of the SGIP program, California offers an extra incentive for “Equity Resiliency” projects, including low-income households, customers living in high-risk fire areas, customers who experienced Public Safety Power Shutoffs events on two or more distinct occasions, and critical facilities that provide services to the affected areas. Eligible entities falling within these categories can avail themselves of an SGIP rebate ranging from \$850 to \$1,000 per kilowatt-hour.¹⁶⁹
- **Federal Investment Tax Credit (“ITC”):** Most homeowners in California choose to pair an energy storage system with a solar battery. Homeowners opting for this dual solution can claim a substantial credit of up to 30 percent of the total cost of their solar battery as a credit towards their federal taxes.¹⁷⁰
- **Long-Duration Energy Storage program:** The California Energy Commission approved a \$30 million grant to Form Energy to build a long-duration energy storage project that will continuously discharge to the grid for an unprecedented 100 hours.¹⁷¹

(3) Summary of Five States’ Energy Storage Policies

The policy designs of New York, Massachusetts, New Jersey, Maine, and California reflect diverse approaches to incentivize and regulate energy storage. If the IPA is tasked with developing energy storage procurement initiatives to achieve an ambitious 7.5 GW storage

¹⁶⁷ EnergySage. (2023). 2023 California Storage Incentives, Tax Credits & Rebates. Available at: <https://www.energysage.com/local-data/storage-rebates-incentives/ca/>

¹⁶⁸ California Public Utilities Commission. (2020). Self-Generation Incentive Program (SGIP). Available at: https://www.cpuc.ca.gov/-/media/cpuc-website/files/uploadedfiles/cpucwebsite/content/news_room/newsupdates/2020/sgip-residential-web-120420.pdf

¹⁶⁹ EnergySage. (2023). 2023 California Storage Incentives, Tax Credits & Rebates. Available at: <https://www.energysage.com/local-data/storage-rebates-incentives/ca/>

¹⁷⁰ EnergySage. (2023). 2023 California Storage Incentives, Tax Credits & Rebates. Available at: <https://www.energysage.com/local-data/storage-rebates-incentives/ca/>

¹⁷¹ California Energy Commission. (2023). CEC Awards \$30 Million to 100-Hour, Long-Duration Energy Storage Project. Available at: <https://www.energy.ca.gov/news/2023-12/cec-awards-30-million-100-hour-long-duration-energy-storage-project>

target by 2030 as outlined in SB 1587, studying these states equips Illinois with an understanding of regulatory frameworks, funding mechanisms, and technology integration, aiding the effective development and implementation of energy storage initiatives to meet its ambitious targets and contribute to the state’s clean energy goals. This section will provide a summary of the policy designs of the five states mentioned above, especially on the incentive mechanism they use for different types of energy storage projects.

(a) Incentives for Residential and Behind-the-Meter Storage Projects

Each state employs a mix of upfront incentives, performance-based mechanisms, and special considerations for specific categories like income-eligible households or critical facilities for behind-the-meter energy storage projects. These incentives aim to stimulate residential energy storage adoption, contributing to broader state goals of grid resilience, decarbonization, and renewable energy integration.

Table 5-4: Incentives for Residential and Behind-the-Meter Storage Projects

State	Incentive Mechanism	Specifics
New York	Upfront incentives	Allocated capacity of 200 MW with upfront incentives.
New Jersey	Fixed annual incentive + pay-for-performance mechanisms	At least 30% of the incentive will be structured as a fixed annual incentive through a declining block structure and the remaining will be pay-for-performance incentives.
Massachusetts	Pay-for-performance incentive	Performance incentive for demand peak reduction.
Maine	Pay-for-performance incentives	Performance-based incentives for residential energy storage paired with renewable energy, along with pilot programs for critical care facilities and bring-your-own-device initiatives.
California	Tax credits + pay-for-performance incentives	500 MW carved out for behind-the-meter storage. Up to \$1,000/kWh for residential storage installations, and an additional equity resilience incentive for eligible projects, including low-income households and critical facilities + tax credit of up to 30 percent of the total cost.

(b) Incentives for Utility-Scale and Front-of-the-Meter Energy Storage Projects

Compared with behind-the-meter storage projects, some states use grants to directly fund those large-scale projects. New York is using an innovative indexed storage credit mechanism to incentivize its bulk storage projects.

Table 5-5: Incentives for Utility-Scale and Front-of-the-Meter Energy Storage Projects

State	Incentive Mechanism	Specifics
New York	Index Storage Credit + pay-for-performance incentives + grants	Selected projects receive revenues based on the difference between the Strike Price and a Reference Price + Compensates storage projects for discharging during pre-determined peak hours.
New Jersey	Fixed annual incentive + pay-for-performance incentives	At least 30% of the incentive will be structured as a fixed annual incentive through declining block structure and the remaining will be pay-for-performance incentives.
Massachusetts	Grants + Pay-for-performance incentive + Utility ownership	\$20 million in grants supporting 26 projects + Utilities obtain clean peak credits for demand peak reduction.
Maine	Pay-for-performance incentives	Rebate or funding programs for energy storage paired with renewable energy for commercial, and industrial electricity customers.
California	Grants	\$30 million grant to build a long-duration energy storage project.

c) Additional Opportunities and Barriers for Energy Storage

i) Opportunities

(1) Inflation Reduction Act (“IRA”)

The federal Inflation Reduction Act (“IRA”), signed into law in August 2022, has created a favorable environment for energy storage initiatives across the country. This legislation offers a substantial economic boost specifically for large-scale battery projects. Under the provisions of the IRA, standalone storage systems are eligible for a thirty percent ITC.¹⁷² Prior to the enactment of the IRA, energy storage developers could only benefit from federal tax credits when their storage projects were coupled with renewable generation. The IRA also ensures the longevity of these incentives, extending them through 2032, and eliminating the uncertainty associated with short-term incentives that are subject to renewal every one or two years. This extended timeframe provides storage developers and investors with a generous and stable window to capitalize on the potential returns offered by the Act.

The IRA presents an additional tax credit opportunity for standalone energy storage developers by advocating for certain labor requirements, similar to those available under

¹⁷² Utility Dive. (2022, November 7). *IRA sets the stage for US energy storage to thrive*. <https://www.utilitydive.com/spons/ira-sets-the-stage-for-us-energy-storage-to-thrive/635665/>

CEJA in Illinois. Energy storage projects can maximize tax credits under the IRA if they pay prevailing wages set by the U.S. Department of Labor.¹⁷³ CEJA's equity components also focus on ensuring that a clean energy economy benefits all communities. Additionally, Illinois can incentivize the deployment of energy storage systems irrespective of project type by utilizing a combination of IRA and state incentives, similar to New York's storage program.

The reduction of costs through IRA incentives can enable stand-alone storage projects to become cost-competitive in the energy market.

(2) Opportunities for Storage in Illinois through CEJA

Provisions contained in CEJA seeks to eliminate carbon emissions from the energy industry.¹⁷⁴ For example, CEJA revised Illinois' RPS percentage goals to 40% by 2030 and 50% by 2040 and provided REC procurement targets from new wind and solar projects. This strategic shift creates a significant opportunity for energy storage in Illinois, given its capacity to alleviate the variability inherent in wind and solar resources.

Energy storage systems present promising avenues for cost reduction among ratepayers in Illinois.¹⁷⁵ This reduction can manifest both directly and indirectly, from the avoidance or postponement of the necessity to construct, interconnect, and maintain new power generation facilities while concurrently mitigating the need for grid upgrades. Given the time-dependent nature of electricity prices, storage systems offer a means to curtail costs by supplying energy during periods of peak expenses. This strategic utilization of storage resources not only bolsters financial efficiency but also contributes to the overall resilience and optimization of the electricity grid.

Storage programs under the Act offer a strategic avenue to diminish reliance on fossil fuels during peak periods,¹⁷⁶ representing a critical step towards sustainable energy practices. Although not all storage systems are suitable for peak production, lithium-ion batteries have become increasingly viable for this purpose due to their efficiency, density, and decreasing costs. The declining costs of lithium-ion batteries contribute to more competitive energy prices. According to a study conducted by the Rocky Mountain Institute, the cost of lithium-ion batteries has significantly decreased from a high of \$1,000 per kilowatt-hour to less than \$200 per kilowatt-hour, with a continuing downward trend.¹⁷⁷ According to a recent analysis of global battery storage projects by BloombergNEF,¹⁷⁸ lithium-ion batteries are now cheaper than gas-peaking plants in much of the world. At an all-in cost of \$132/MWh, a four-

¹⁷³ Utility Dive

¹⁷⁴ <https://www.ilga.gov/legislation/publicacts/102/PDF/102-0662.pdf>

¹⁷⁵ 220 ILCS 5/16-135(a)(1)(A)

¹⁷⁶ 220 ILCS 5/16-135 (a) (1) (B)

¹⁷⁷ Dyson, M., Engel, A., & Farbes, J. (2018). *The Economics of Clean Energy Portfolios*. Rocky Mountain Institute.

¹⁷⁸ Natural gas in transition: Grid-balancing tactics in flux as battery costs fall. (n.d.). S&P GlobalS&P Global. <https://www.spglobal.com/marketintelligence/en/news-insights/latest-news-headlines/natural-gas-in-transition-grid-balancing-tactics-in-flux-as-battery-costs-fall-64822077>

hour utility-scale battery is now priced below the global gas-peaker plant average at \$173/MWh. Even within the U.S., where gas prices are significantly lower than elsewhere, batteries are now cost-competitive with gas-fired power due in part to state-level clean energy goals and federal tax credits. This has dramatically altered the clean energy landscape.

Battery storage systems that can supply energy during peak hours serve as a viable alternative to peaker plants that traditionally rely on fossil fuels. The conventional approach of grid operators calling upon peaker plants during periods of high demand not only incurs high costs but also contributes to elevated greenhouse gas emissions. Recognizing these environmental and economic challenges, states such as Massachusetts¹⁷⁹ and New York¹⁸⁰ are actively incentivizing utilities and grid operators to adopt storage programs as a compelling solution to curtail both peak costs and emissions. This proactive approach aligns with broader efforts to transition towards cleaner and more resilient energy systems.

Section 16-135(a)(1)(C) of the PUA highlights the diverse capabilities of storage systems in providing ancillary services that extend beyond conventional functions like frequency response, load following, and voltage support.¹⁸¹ Renewables such as solar experience voltage variations due to weather conditions. Solar paired with storage allows frequency regulation often referred to as solar “firming.” Storage smooths any gaps that arise between solar energy supply. Depending on the time of day or cloud cover, solar panels can have a gap in energy supply while demand is constant at different phases.

ii) Barriers

This section delves into a comprehensive exploration of the multifaceted barriers of energy storage that impede its integration into our energy infrastructure. The widespread adoption of energy storage is marked by barriers that extend across different dimensions. Interconnection barriers stand as a formidable challenge in both PJM and MISO areas, hindering the efficient flow of energy between storage systems and the broader grid. Financing barriers, including RPS budget limitations and relatively high capital costs for energy storage systems, pose a significant obstacle. Navigating the complex terrain of funding and investment required for large-scale energy storage projects will be crucial. Additionally, economic challenges and technology limitations demand innovative solutions, while construction barriers caused by supply chain delays can impede the timely implementation of storage facilities. This section explores these barriers, providing insights into the diverse challenges that must be navigated to unlock the full potential of energy storage solutions.

¹⁷⁹ 2023 Commonwealth of Massachusetts “Clean Peak Energy Standard,” available at <https://www.mass.gov/clean-peak-energy-standard>

¹⁸⁰ New York’s 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap (December 28, 2022), available at: <https://www.nysed.ny.gov/All-Programs/Energy-Storage-Program>

¹⁸¹ 220 ILCS 5/16-135(a)(1)(C)

(1) Interconnection Barriers

Interconnection queues witnessed a notable 40% increase in 2022 compared to the preceding year, revealing a substantial surge in projects awaiting approval for grid connection.¹⁸² Data from Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory indicates that nationally over 10,000 projects are currently in the queue, comprising 680 GW of energy storage and 1,350 GW of generation. Notably, the industry grapples with a predominant concentration of planned wind, solar, and energy storage initiatives. This scenario is consistent within the territories overseen by PJM and MISO. The magnitude of these interconnection queues underscores the imperative for strategic planning and streamlined approval processes within the energy sector.

(a) PJM

PJM is currently managing an unprecedented surge in new generation resources requesting to connect to the PJM grid, exceeding 200 GW. As of August 2023, the interconnection queue in Illinois encompassed approximately 10 GW, comprised of standalone storage projects or a combination of renewables and storage.¹⁸³ Many projects awaiting approval align with the State's clean energy objectives, primarily focusing on renewables. The substantial backlog of projects prompted PJM to temporarily suspend the queue in February 2023. Subsequently, a refined interconnection approval process has been established by PJM to expedite and streamline the interconnection procedures.¹⁸⁴ This initiative reflects the RTO's commitment to addressing the challenges posed by the escalating demand for new-generation resources while ensuring an efficient and reliable grid.

(b) MISO

As of July 2023, 2 GW of stand-alone storage projects and an additional 4 GW of wind generation with storage have received interconnection approval and are awaiting construction in MISO's interconnection process.¹⁸⁵ Projects, on average, experience a two-year delay in reaching commercial operation, primarily due to permitting and supply chain challenges. Regional organizations are actively refining processes to accommodate a growing number of renewable and storage projects in the future.

¹⁸² Utility Dive's FERC interconnection rule may not speed process in much of US: experts, Aug 4, 2023, Available at <https://www.utilitydive.com/news/ferc-interconnection-queue-reform-spp-miso-pjm-rto/689965/>

¹⁸³ Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory. (n.d.). Generation, Storage, and Hybrid Capacity. Energy Analysis and Environmental Impacts Division. Available at: <https://emp.lbl.gov/generation-storage-and-hybrid-capacity>

¹⁸⁴ PJM Interconnection. (June 30, 2023). New Interconnection Process Aims to Ensure Reliability, Enable State Policies. Inside Lines. Available at: <https://insidelines.pjm.com/new-interconnection-process-aims-to-ensure-reliability-enable-state-policies/>

¹⁸⁵ Howland, E. (September 14, 2023). Midcontinent MISO Interconnection Queue Faces Supply Chain Challenges Amid Transmission Expansion. Utility Dive. <https://www.utilitydive.com/news/midcontinent-miso-interconnection-queue-supply-chain-transmission-expansion-mtep/693652/>

(c) Costs of Interconnection

The existing backlog in interconnection poses considerable financial implications for prospective projects. The current interconnection procedures encounter challenges in accommodating a diverse range of generation projects, including combinations such as wind plus storage or solar plus storage. A crucial improvement lies in enhancing the interconnection process to systematically consider resources seeking interconnection based on their type and size. Previous introductions of FERC Order Nos. 845 and 888 have positively impacted the evaluation process, and RTOs and independent system operators (“ISOs”) are actively engaged in reforming interconnection processes. These efforts aim to facilitate the seamless integration of renewable and storage resources while mitigating cost escalation attributed to backlogs or inefficient interconnection procedures.

The consequences of insufficient transmission planning for the future generation resource mix are evident in the generator interconnection queues.¹⁸⁶ Prospective generators are often confronted with very high network upgrade costs, reaching hundreds of millions of dollars, to interconnect with the transmission system. This issue of high network upgrade costs, coupled with cost uncertainties within the generator interconnection queues, has given rise to bottlenecks and substantial delays.¹⁸⁷ In certain instances, these delays extend up to four years, hindering the commercial operation of numerous renewable energy projects. The imperative to address and rectify these challenges in transmission planning is underscored by the considerable impact on both cost and timelines within the generator interconnection process.

(2) Financing Barriers

(a) Energy Storage Capital Costs

Energy storage system costs remained high in 2023 after the increase in raw material and component prices increased in 2022 due to supply chain disruptions and inflation.¹⁸⁸ According to Bloomberg, the average cost of a four-hour duration turnkey energy storage system is above \$300/kWh. The storage cost projections employed in long-term planning models encompass a broad spectrum of capital costs, spanning both present and anticipated future expenditures. The NREL 2023 utility-scale battery storage cost projections utilize literature-based normalized cost reductions. The projections foresee capital cost reductions of 16-49% by 2030 and 28-67% by 2050.¹⁸⁹ The overall cost capital cost for a 4-hour battery system based on these projections includes low, mid, and high estimates. These range from

¹⁸⁶ Lieberman, J. (2021). How Transmission Planning & Cost Allocation Processes are Inhibiting Wind & Solar Development in SPP, MISO, & PJM. *American Council on Renewable Energy (ACORE) Report*.

¹⁸⁷ Ibid

¹⁸⁸ Top 10 energy storage trends in 2023. (2023, January 11). BloombergNEF. <https://about.bnef.com/blog/top-10-energy-storage-trends-in-2023/>

¹⁸⁹ Cole and Karmakar (2023). Cost Projections for Utility-Scale Battery Storage: 2023 update. National Renewable Energy Laboratory. Available at: <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy23osti/85332.pdf>

\$245/kWh (low), \$326/kWh (mid), and \$403/kWh (high) in 2030 and \$159/kWh (low), \$226/kWh (mid), and \$348/kWh (high) in 2050.¹⁹⁰ These projections include assumed operations and maintenance costs, lifetimes, and round-trip efficiencies¹⁹¹.

Several variables may impact the future trajectory of costs, encompassing factors such as market demand, supply chain expansions or limitations, interactions with related sectors such as electric vehicles, and the dynamics of material costs and availability.

(b) RPS Budget Limitations

In its 2022 Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plan, which is the framework for the IPA's programs and procurements related to renewable energy development, the Agency has highlighted a challenge in modeling future RPS budget impacts due to a variety of uncertainties.¹⁹² For example, project energization delays create budget uncertainties for utility-scale energy projects, and this may be similar for storage projects should existing interconnection challenges continue. SB 1587's suggested procurement strategy for storage projects also uses a non-frontloaded structure. This does not completely eradicate uncertainty. For RECs procured from utility-scale projects, an indexed REC model is utilized. While providing revenue stability to project developers, this model creates RPS budget uncertainty due to unknown future energy prices impacting the resulting REC prices (with REC prices increasing when energy prices decline, and vice versa). With a statutory cap on RPS collections from ratepayers, there is a tension between that cap and the budget uncertainty created by the indexed REC model.

The Indexed storage credits mechanism proposed in SB 1587 to support utility-scale energy storage is similar to the Indexed REC model used for utility-scale wind, solar, and hydropower procurements, in that the price would be based on the difference between the bidder's strike price and a daily market volatility index representative of revenues available to the project through wholesale market arbitrage. As a result, final design of a model for utility-scale energy storage will need to include mechanisms to ensure sufficient funding. The model proposed in SB 1587 to support storage for storage paired with solar distributed generation would be based on a tariffed utility rate with cost recovery by the utility and thus would not face the same budgeting challenges.

¹⁹⁰ Ibid

¹⁹¹ Round-trip efficiency: the ratio between the energy supplied to the storage system (measured in MWh) and the energy retrieved from it (also measured in MWh). This efficiency is expressed as a percentage (%). Clark, E. (2023, November 17). What is round trip efficiency? Energy Theory. <https://energytheory.com/what-is-round-trip-efficiency/>

¹⁹² <https://ipa.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/ipa/documents/modified-2022-long-term-plan-upon-reopening-9-may-2022-final.pdf>

iii) Economic Challenges

(1) Calculating the Value of Energy Storage Using LCOEs, LCOS, and LACE

Stakeholders are impacted differently by large-scale energy storage projects, and this yields a difference in economic value interpretation. Project benefits depend on the choice of technology and the role of a stakeholder in the project. Many parties use Levelized Cost of Energy (“LCOE”)¹⁹³ and Levelized Cost of Storage (“LCOS”)¹⁹⁴ to determine a project’s value. LCOE measures the average present cost of electricity generation for a generating plant over the plant’s lifetime. Often, generators use LCOE as the price required to achieve their Internal Rate of Revenue which is equal to the discount rate.¹⁹⁵ This metric applies to storage assets to measure the average price of electricity discharged over the lifetime of the energy storage asset. In contrast, LCOS captures the storage value of electricity rather than generation as it excludes the costs related to charging. A refined interpretation of LCOS, focusing on electricity storage rather than generation, excludes charging costs unrelated to cycle efficiency and other losses. Given the different interpretations of LCOS and LCOE, it is important to create a clear definition when developing storage and what it covers to capture the true economic value of storage to the grid.

While LCOE serves as a convenient summary measure for assessing the overall competitiveness of various generating technologies, it may not comprehensively encompass all the benefits that actual investments contribute to the grid. For full economic competitiveness between generation technologies, we need to also consider the value that the plant is providing to the grid. This value provides a proxy measure for potential revenues from the sale of electricity generated from a candidate project displacing (or the cost of avoiding) another marginal asset. The value can be captured through the levelized avoided cost of electricity (“LACE”). LACE sums up avoided cost over the financial life of a candidate project and converts to a stream of equal annual payments, which may then be divided by the average annual output of a resource. In contrast to LCOE, the evaluation of LACE necessitates tools capable of simulating the operational dynamics of a storage project within a specific region. Due to the complexity of simulation, most project value assessments commonly rely on LCOE and LCOS. Therefore, to accurately capture the genuine economic value of a storage project to the grid and ratepayers, it is imperative to calculate LCOE, LCOS, and LACE.

¹⁹³ LCOE: measures the average present cost of electricity generation for a generating plant over the plant’s lifetime.

¹⁹⁴ LCOS: as the average revenue per unit of electricity generated or discharged that would be required to recover the costs of building and operating a generating plant and a battery storage facility, respectively, during an assumed financial life and duty cycle.

¹⁹⁵ A discount rate is the rate of return used to discount future cash flows back to their present value. CFI Team. (2023, September 28). Discount rate. Corporate Finance Institute. <https://corporatefinanceinstitute.com/resources/valuation/discount-rate/>

iv) Technology Limitations

(1) Safety

Safety is a substantial concern with lithium-ion battery technology in grid-scale storage. New York has experienced cases of battery fires on three separate projects. This happened between late May and late July 2023.¹⁹⁶ Fire incidents, occurring at a rate of three in two months, can impede any state's progress toward storage targets, presenting both optical and operational challenges for their clean grid initiatives. Therefore, to avoid fire safety concerns, grid-scale batteries require thermal stability and improved cycling.¹⁹⁷

(2) Pollution

Besides safety concerns, energy storage systems (especially batteries) may be pollutive. Lithium-ion battery production is mineral-intensive, posing a problem to Earth's limited mineral deposits and supply chain issues. It is estimated that Lithium-ion battery production consumes approximately 25% and 40% of all cobalt and lithium mining capacities respectively.¹⁹⁸ As batteries increasingly play a pivotal role in grid operations, the global extraction of resources like graphite, cobalt, lithium, copper, and rare-earth minerals is expected to undergo a 200% expansion in the future.¹⁹⁹ Mineral mining and lithium-ion battery ("LIB") production generate substantial carbon dioxide, while retired LIBs contribute to environmental threats with waste plastic and heavy metals in landfills or oceans. Recycling is crucial for a sustainable mineral supply chain and pollution reduction.

(3) Battery Storage System Degradation

Battery energy storage systems ("BESS"), especially those used in arbitrage (charge the system in the low-price hours and discharge in high price hours), face the threat of rapid asset degradation, as well as a higher capital expenditure volatility compared to thermal peaking plants and renewables.²⁰⁰ Arbitrage strategies procuring energy during periods of low prices, and subsequent sales during price increases. EIA reports that close to 80% of the battery capacity in the California Independent System Operator and 60% of installed utility-scale storage systems were used for price arbitrage in 2021 national wide.²⁰¹ Potentially, soon-to-be-developed battery energy storage systems in Illinois are likely to engage in arbitrage. Degradation rates and BESS life expectancy will depend on factors such as battery

¹⁹⁶ Spector, J. (2023, August 21). *New York is reeling from its hot battery summer*. Canary Media. https://www.canarymedia.com/articles/batteries/new-york-is-reeling-from-its-hot-battery-summer?utm_medium=email

¹⁹⁷Huang, Y., & Li, J. (2022). Key Challenges for Grid-Scale Lithium-Ion Battery Energy Storage. *Advanced Energy Materials*, 12(48), 2202197.

¹⁹⁸ Huang, Y., & Li, J. (2022). Key Challenges for Grid-Scale Lithium-Ion Battery Energy Storage. *Advanced Energy Materials*, 12(48), 2202197

¹⁹⁹ M. P. Mills, 2019. *The "New Energy Economy": An Exercise in Magical Thinking*, The Manhattan Institute, New York, NY, USA 2019, <https://www.manhattan-institute.org/green-energy-revolution-near-impossible>

²⁰⁰ Balaraman, K. (2023, July 18). *Battery storage systems could face rapid asset degradation, especially with arbitrage: Fitch*. Utility Dive. <https://www.utilitydive.com/news/battery-storage-systems-rapid-asset-degradation-arbitrage-fitch-ratings/688275/>

²⁰¹ Balaraman, Ibid.

chemistry, temperature, and style and frequency of operation. BESS can combine different revenue streams including capacity, arbitrage, and ancillary services under long-term offtake agreements. Hence, it is important to recognize the degradation of BESS when seeking to invest, develop, and bring more storage onto the Illinois grid.

v) Construction Barriers

(1) Supply Chain Issues and Material Costs and Delays

Nationwide, project developers are witnessing the widespread impacts of supply chain limitations, exerting pressure on both the solar and storage industries. The shortage of lithium, a crucial material for lithium-ion batteries, has caused a mismatch in supply and demand, leading to a surge in prices. In early 2022, spot prices for battery-grade lithium in China were \$11,000/metric ton (“MT”). By February 2023, prices had surged to over \$50,000/MT.²⁰² With the electric vehicle market booming, demand for batteries continues to soar despite limited supply. It takes about five years to establish a new lithium mine and approximately two years to set up a battery manufacturing plant.

The supply chain squeeze is causing delays and price spikes amidst increasing demand. Developers for storage projects face uncertainties, making it difficult to obtain new projects and complete ongoing ones. According to Wood Mackenzie, the U.S. storage industry installed 2,145 MWh and 778 MW of storage in Q1 of 2023.²⁰³ This represents a 26% decline from Q4 of 2022, largely due to supply chain delays that have affected the installation of grid-scale energy storage systems. The significant decline in the quarterly market growth can be attributed to two major factors: supply chain issues and interconnection queue backlogs. Addressing these issues is crucial to ensure sustained market growth.

In September 2023, lithium and battery storage system prices became manageable as supply chain issues cooled down.²⁰⁴ However, the lead times for transformers and other equipment necessary for installing a battery energy system have greatly increased. For the past few years, raw material costs have remained volatile, and the dominance of electric vehicles is squeezing the stationary battery energy storage system industry. To identify and develop a means to solve supply chain-related issues, DOE conducted an assessment of the energy sector industrial base. The assessment identified four key areas that leave the energy supply chain vulnerable.²⁰⁵ These include reliance on other nations for raw materials, components, and products; lack of developed supply chains for nascent technologies; having broad application requirements for lithium-ion batteries; and lack of standardization for energy

²⁰² Balaraman, K. (2022, March 31). *Supply-chain squeeze: Solar, storage industries grapple with delays, price spikes as demand continues to grow*. Utility Dive. <https://www.utilitydive.com/news/solar-storage-delays-price-supply-chain/620537/>

²⁰³ Adapted from Colthorpe, A. (2023, June 15). *Supply chain, interconnection queues result in slow Q1 for US energy storage industry*. Energy-Storage.News. <https://www.energy-storage.news/supply-chain-interconnection-queues-result-in-slow-q1-for-us-energy-storage-industry/>

²⁰⁴ Colthorpe

²⁰⁵ U.S. Department of Energy. (2022). *Grid Energy Storage: Supply chain deep dive assessment*. U.S. Department of Energy Response to Executive Order 14017, “America’s Supply Chains”. <https://www.energy.gov/sites/default/files/2022->

storage applications. DOE acknowledges the pivotal role of a secure and resilient supply chain in achieving clean energy goals and leveraging the economic opportunities inherent in the energy sector's transition.²⁰⁶ Therefore, DOE identified strategic opportunities to address the energy supply chain challenges which include expanding domestic manufacturing capabilities; investing in and supporting the formation of diverse, reliable, and socially responsible foreign supply chains; and enhancing supply chain knowledge and decision-making. This may become a solution for reducing lead times for materials needed for developing energy storage systems and related supply chain issues.

A secure, resilient supply chain will be critical in harnessing emissions outcomes and capturing the economic opportunity inherent in the energy sector transition towards clean energy.

d) Proposed Energy Storage Procurement

i) Energy Storage Credits

SB 1587 proposes that for all procurements of energy storage credits, the Agency would procure indexed storage credits. Direct respondents would offer a strike price and the purchase price of the indexed energy storage credit payments would be calculated for each day. Each energy storage credit payment would be equal to the difference resulting from subtracting from the energy storage strike price the sum of the daily energy volatility index²⁰⁷ and the reference capacity price for that day. If the difference is a positive number, the electric utility would owe the seller the amount multiplied by the number of indexed storage credits produced on a relevant day. If this difference results in a negative number, the settlement would be zero.

Contrasting indexed storage credits to RECs, RECs are designed to offer long-term financial certainty to projects, reduce finance costs, and maximize value for ratepayers. In the REC structure, generators receive compensation for generating and delivering power to the grid. However, indexed storage credits require compensation to be made in MWh since storage provides energy at needed hours. It is important to implement mechanisms that incentivize storage discharge at times of greatest need rather than discharging as much as possible. This underscores a key rationale for pairing storage with renewables - to provide energy during intermittent times.

For example, New York uses the Index storage credit model for bulk storage (the primary focus is on 4-hour and 8-hour duration technologies). Operational storage projects are credited and compensated Index Storage Credits ("ISCs") equal to the MWh of storage

²⁰⁶ U.S Department of Energy. (2022). Grid Energy Storage: Supply chain deep dive assessment.

²⁰⁷ Daily energy volatility index" means a calculation, for a contracted energy storage system, of the difference in average price per megawatt-hour between the average of the "X" highest-priced hours and the "X" lowest-priced hours for each day in the day-ahead energy market of the energy storage duration of the contracted energy storage system for each day in the day-ahead energy market of the applicable pricing node of the independent system operator or regional transmission organization, where "X" equals the energy storage duration of the contracted energy storage system.

discharge capacity of the unit. The ISCs are awarded only for the day on which a storage project is operational and available for dispatch. This makes the ISC structure lose the performance-based element encouraged under the Index RECs structure. ISC contracts have no performance, discharge, operation, and throughput requirements.

Furthermore, Index Storage Credits payments under NYSERDA are calculated as the strike price minus the reference price. The reference price is designed based on a set of indices or an index to approximate the amount of market revenue available to a typical project. Therefore, projects would be susceptible to price signals from commodity markets. Projects benefitting from the energy storage credit pricing mechanism are exposed to price signals from the energy market and must discharge when it makes sense given the market prices.²⁰⁸ Failure to discharge when market prices dictate may result in the inability to generate market revenue. In the absence of market revenue, the payment for ISCs alone would not be anticipated to render projects economically viable.

Both ISCs from NYSERDA and storage credits proposed in SB 1587 recommend contracts of at least 15 years for the specified amount of energy storage systems. The duration of storage credit payments to support projects impacts their overall costs and effectiveness to hedge for revenue.²⁰⁹ NYSERDA developed the program under 15-year contract terms after looking into previous program data.²¹⁰ Contracts that are too short have additional risks in the later years of operational life that are not covered in the contracted revenue mechanism.

One key difference between NYSERDA's energy storage programs and the program proposed in SB 1587 is the cost recovery mechanism for electric utilities. In New York, utilities amortize and recover the contract costs over the term of the contract and costs are recovered from all delivery customers.²¹¹ SB 1587 proposes that utilities recover costs associated with the procurement of energy storage credits by assessing an automatic adjustment clause tariff across all retail customers in a uniform cents per kilowatt hour charge. Additionally, while NYSERDA's Bulk Storage Incentive Program provides financial support for new energy storage systems that provide wholesale market energy, ancillary services, and/or capacity services, NYSERDA's competitive solicitations also include conducting competitive solicitations to deploy new long-duration and multi-day energy storage as proposed in SB 1587.

Finally, though NYSERDA's residential energy storage program emphasizes maximizing local benefits and benefits to Disadvantaged and Environmental Justice communities, NYSERDA's energy storage program contracts do not contain minimum equity standards or geographic requirements as proposed in SB 1587.

²⁰⁸ New York's 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap (December 28, 2022). Available at: [Energy Storage Program - NYSERDA](#), Page 49

²⁰⁹ https://www.sandia.gov/app/uploads/sites/163/2021/09/GESDB_NewYorkStorageSummary_v2.pdf

²¹⁰ New York's 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap, Page 52

²¹¹ https://www.sandia.gov/app/uploads/sites/163/2021/09/GESDB_NewYorkStorageSummary_v2.pdf

ii) Virtual Power Plant, Peak Remediation, and Large Distributed Generation Programs

SB 1587 proposes the study of a Virtual Power Plant Program where behind-the-meter systems may receive dispatch signals to manage load through aggregation. Aggregation allows pairing with eligible devices to reach the required minimum capacity. Aggregators must enroll retail customers and have a combined capacity of 100 kilowatts or more. Aggregators will also facilitate the dispatch of eligible systems and receive compensation from utilities.

Besides the Virtual Power Plant program, SB 1587 proposes the study of a Large Distributed Generation Program that enables participating customers to collectively deploy 100 kilowatts or more of eligible devices. The Large Distributed Generation Program aims to encourage pairing distributed renewable energy projects with one or more energy storage systems. This spills over to the Peak Remediation Program which tries to establish or encourage renewable energy dispatch during peak demand. However, the Peak Remediation Program has a maximum capacity. The Peak Remediation Program allows eligible devices with a nameplate capacity of at least 100 kilowatts but no more than 5 MW. The Peak Remediation Program also requires the deployment of devices to occur at a specified peak demand time, which includes from 4-8p.m. during the months of June, July, August, and September.

The Virtual Power Plant Program closely resembles the Solar Plus Storage Initiative available to residential and commercial customers in Long Island, New York through the NY-Sun Incentive Program and Dynamic Load Management. The aim for Dynamic Load Management includes peak load shaving for Long Island residential customers. Eligible storage projects receive an upfront incentive of \$250 kWh²¹² per installed energy storage capacity (AC) and low-to-moderate residential customers can receive an additional \$150/kWh. The initial budget for Long Island projects was \$55 million²¹³.

While both the Large Distributed Generation Program and Peak Remediation Program proposals from SB 1587 aim to encourage pairing renewable projects with storage (for discharge during peak times), the proposals differ from New York's programs through eligibility criteria. Long Island's Solar Plus Storage Program aims to encourage incorporation of only new Solar Plus storage and does not apply to already interconnected PV projects and standalone residential storage. Proposals in SB 1587 do not disqualify already interconnected PV paired with storage or residential storage not paired with PV.

Differences also arise in the maximum eligible capacity of an energy storage system. While SB 1587 proposes a nameplate capacity of at least 100 kilowatts and not more than 5MW in

²¹² EC&M. (2019, July 19). *N.Y. Commits \$55 million to Long Island energy storage*. <https://www.ecmweb.com/renewables/article/20904757/ny-commits-55-million-to-long-island-energy-storage>

²¹³<https://www.nyseda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Programs/Energy-Storage/2019-07-11-li-incentive-overview-program.pdf>

the peak remediation program, the maximum eligible capacity energy storage system in New York is 25 kWh for residential storage and 15 MWh for commercial storage.²¹⁴ New York's program prevents inappropriate oversizing of energy storage capacity through the system's associated inverter because capacity (kWh AC) eligible for the incentive is limited to four times the rating (kW AC) of the inverter (i.e., a 4-hour battery). For example, if an inverter of 5 kW is needed for the function of the storage, incentives will be limited to 20 kWh (AC) of storage capacity.

SB 1587 proposes large distributed renewable projects paired with storage systems of up to 5MW which resembles New York's Retail Energy Storage Incentive Program. New York's program accepts projects connected either directly to the distribution system or with a load behind the meter. The program design has helped New York procure over 300 MW of projects and an estimated project pipeline of about 1.5 GW of projects²¹⁵.

New York's Dynamic Load Management Program also allows aggregation and targets to reduce peak demand. Participants receive compensation for reducing electricity drawn from the grid on hot summer days. Pairing renewable projects such as solar with storage allows system charging during excess generation and discharge during peak times.

While there are nuanced differences, the structure and design of peak remediation programs share similarities with initiatives in Massachusetts and New York. These programs are fundamentally geared towards reducing emissions, integrating renewables, and bolstering grid resilience during peak hours. New York has defined its geographical focus, centering on New York City and Long Island, motivated by the presence of aging fossil resources in these regions. Significantly, akin to the Peak Remediation Program, New York's Clean Peak Credit²¹⁶ initiative compensates projects for discharging during specified peak hours. In Massachusetts, the Clean Peak Standard mandates utilities to procure storage as a percentage of peak power, with noncompliance resulting in an alternative compliance payment. This underscores the State's commitment to achieving specific storage targets during peak hours. The Clean Peak Standard strategically incorporates storage as an integrative solution for renewable energy, facilitating the provision of power from renewables during intermittent periods.²¹⁷ SB 1587 accentuates the importance of peak remediation programs by delineating designated hours and advocating for synergies with renewable projects and aggregators, particularly those with a project size exceeding 100 kilowatts but less than 5,000 kilowatts.

²¹⁴ <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Programs/Energy-Storage/2019-07-11-li-incentive-overview-program.pdf>

²¹⁵ <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Programs/Energy-Storage/ny-6-gw-energy-storage-roadmap.pdf>

²¹⁶ Sustainable Energy Advantage, LLC. (July 6, 2023). New York's Index Storage Credits: Panacea or Pipedream? Available at: [New York's Index Storage Credits: Panacea or Pipedream? | Sustainable Energy Advantage, LLC \(seadvantage.com\)](https://www.seadvantage.com/new-yorks-index-storage-credits-panacea-or-pipedream/)

²¹⁷ Spector, J. (2020, March 20). Massachusetts Set to Launch Clean Peak Standard, Opening New Chapter in Grid's Evolution. Greentech Media. Available at: <https://www.greentechmedia.com/articles/read/massachusetts-clean-peak-standard-is-ready-to-go>

iii) Large Distributed Energy Resources Dynamic Load Program

SB 1587's proposed Large Distributed Energy Resources Dynamic Load Program seeks to evaluate the customer aggregation and deployment of systems with loads of 100 kilowatts or more. These include aggregators, community renewable generation projects, distributed energy resources management systems, distributed renewable energy generation devices, eligible devices, and energy storage systems. The distributed level energy storage programs seek to add both commercial and residential programs with customer-sited batteries to provide grid benefits and cost-savings to ratepayers.

The Large Distributed Energy Resources Dynamic Load Program describes projects that resemble those in New York's Retail Storage Incentive Program which seeks to procure distribution-connected projects. The major difference between the programs is that New York's retail storage incentive is a declining block structure and is unique depending on the region. Some of the blocks in New York include Long Island, Westchester, New York City, and the rest of the State. The category has managed to procure 320 MW of storage projects and has a target of 1,500 MW of retail storage by 2030.²¹⁸ The overall cost for the 320 MW deployment across New York regions is \$193 million.²¹⁹

Unlike New York's retail program that has distributed-connected projects of up to 5MW in capacity, Illinois' Large Distributed Energy Resources Dynamic Load Program requires aggregating at least 100 kilowatts.²²⁰ In New York, projects with a capacity size of over 5MW are classified as bulk storage and are eligible for a fixed, upfront incentive rate in dollars per kilowatt-hour (kWh) of energy capacity, which decreases over time. The initial allocation for New York's bulk storage incentive program was 580 MW, but this was subsequently adjusted to 480 MW due to project cancellations. Twelve projects falling under the bulk storage category received \$113 million in Market Acceleration funding,²²¹ with completion anticipated by the end of 2025.

iv) Long Duration or Multi-day Energy Storage Program

SB 1587 also proposes the study of long-duration or multi-day energy storage.²²² The proposal includes a firm energy resource procurement plan for new resources, including initiating proceedings and conducting competitive solicitations to deploy new long-

²¹⁸ New York's 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap (December 28, 2022). Available at: [Energy Storage Program - NYSERDA, page 14](#)

²¹⁹ New York's 6GW Energy Storage Roadmap, Page 14

²²⁰ <https://ilga.gov/legislation/103/SB/PDF/10300SB1587sam001.pdf>

²²¹ The Market Acceleration Bridge Incentive Program: A part of the Energy Storage Program by the New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA)

²²² (20 ILCS 3855/1-94 new) Sec. 1-94.

duration²²³ and multi-day²²⁴ energy storage. SB 1587 proposes that the initial procurement would be a minimum of two new long-duration or multi-day energy storage resources each with a rated capacity greater than 20 megawatts.

Long-duration energy storage systems are designed to dispatch energy for periods of ten hours or more, whereas multi-day duration systems cater to dispatch needs exceeding 24 hours. In New York, the NYSERDA innovation program actively backs long-duration storage and has allocated a total funding of \$33.6 million for this purpose. The first tranche of this funding saw five long-duration projects receiving a total of \$16.6 million. Additionally, the initiative includes another tranche that involves a competitive solicitation process to procure storage, with a total allocation of \$17 million. SB 1587's proposal does not mention whether the long-duration or multi-day storage procurements are competitive.

Even though slightly different in capacity from Illinois, California is actively involved in long-duration storage projects. The California Energy Commission awarded \$30 million in grants to support a 5 MW iron-air battery project set to be constructed in Mendocino County.²²⁵ This storage project is the largest long-duration project in California and aims to discharge energy for an unprecedented duration of 100 hours. It is scheduled to begin operation by the end of 2025. Noteworthy among other long-duration project approvals are \$31 million for a 60 MW renewable backup microgrid in San Diego County and \$32 million allocated for a 20 MW microgrid project in Tehama County. These projects seem to indicate that long-duration storage projects can act like microgrids.

v) Coal to Solar and Energy Storage in Illinois

Additional energy storage procurement plans in Illinois involve the conversion of coal plants or sites into energy storage facilities, as outlined in CEJA. The initiative offers incentives to generators for installing energy storage facilities at former coal plant sites, contributing advantages to the electric grid, and enhancing the capacity for increased utilization of renewable resources. As a component of the clean energy transition, CEJA established both the Coal to Solar and Energy Storage Initiative and the accompanying Coal to Solar and Energy Storage Initiative Fund.

CEJA included a Coal-to-Solar Procurement conducted by the IPA in April 2022.²²⁶ CEJA created subsection 1-75(c-5) of the Illinois Power Agency Act to support the development of "new renewable energy facilities installed at or adjacent to the sites of electric generating facilities that burn or burned coal as their primary fuel source." The provisions in the new subsection 1-75(c-5) also required the IPA to procure no more than 625,000 annual RECs

²²³ "Long-duration energy storage" means an energy storage system capable of dispatching energy at its full rated capacity for 10 or more hours.

²²⁴ "Multi-day energy storage" means an energy storage system capable of dispatching energy at its full rated capacity for greater than 24 hours.

²²⁵ <https://www.energy.ca.gov/news/2023-12/cec-awards-30-million-100-hour-long-duration-energy-storage-project>

²²⁶ <https://ipa-energyvrfp.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/Public-Notice-of-Spring-2022-C2S-Procurement-Results-2022-4-29.pdf>

for \$30 per REC. The participating utility-scale solar projects had to be at least 20 MW but no more than 100 MW in size. Also, the storage facility size associated with the solar project was required to be at least 2 MW and no larger than 10 MW.

A total of six projects, all at the sites of coal facilities owned by Vistra Corp., were selected as these six projects met the requirements of the IPA Act. These projects include Baldwin Solar BESS LLC, Coffeen Solar BESS LLC, Duck Creek Solar BESS LLC, Hennepin Solar BESS LLC, Kincaid Solar LLC, and Newton Solar BESS LLC, each with a storage capacity facility of 2.24 MW (DC rating). However, in late 2023 Vistra indicated that three of these projects (the Kincaid Solar and BESS project, the Hennepin Solar and BESS project, and the Duck Creek Solar and BESS project) will not be constructed. The project developers cited economic infeasibility, attributing it to various factors, including but not limited to inflation, increases in the cost of capital, and challenges in the supply chain.

Also, the Coal-to-Solar provisions of CEJA created the Energy Storage Grant Program to incentivize firms to install energy storage facilities at former coal plants. The program administrated through DCEO identifies closed coal plants or those in the process of closing for participation. On June 01, 2022, Governor JB Pritzker and DCEO announced five recipients for grants from this initiative, with the first payments to be issued in 2025.²²⁷ They include NRG Midwest Storage, LLC (NRG) in Lake County, NRG Midwest Storage LLC (NRG) in Will County, Dynegy Midwest Generation, LLC (Vistra) in Mason County, Electric Energy, Inc. (Vistra) in Massac County, and Illinois Power Resources Generating, LLC (Vistra) in Peoria County.²²⁸ Following the criteria specified in Section 1-75(c-5), the five coal plant sites are set to receive a cumulative amount of \$280.5 million over a ten-year duration, capped at \$28.05 million annually. The initial disbursements are scheduled for 2025, aligning with the anticipated commercial operational status of the facilities. The funding allocated to each project is proportional to the megawatts (MW) of stored energy capacity implemented at the respective facilities.

²²⁷ DCEO. (2022, June 1). *Press release*. Illinois Department of Commerce and Economic Opportunity. <https://dceo.illinois.gov/news/press-release.24987.html>

²²⁸ [DCEO](#)

Table 5-5: Coal to Solar and Energy Storage Projects

Coal to Solar and Energy Storage Initiative				
Program/Procurement	Project Name/Location	Status	Storage Size	Developer/Grantee
IPA Procurement - Coal to Solar	Baldwin Solar BESS LLC	Under Development	2.24 MWdc	Vistra Corp.
	Coffeen Solar BESS LLC	Under Development	2.24 MWdc	Vistra Corp.
	Duck Creek Solar BESS LLC	Terminated Contract	2.24 MWdc	Vistra Corp.
	Hennepin Solar BESS LLC	Terminated Contract	2.24 MWdc	Vistra Corp.
	Kincaid Solar LLC	Terminated Contract	2.24 MWdc	Vistra Corp.
	Newton Solar BESS LLC	Under Development	2.24 MWdc	Vistra Corp.
	DCEO - Coal to Solar Energy Grant	Waukegan Energy Storage Center	Under Development	72 MW
Will County Energy Storage Center		Under Development	72 MW	NRG Midwest Storage, LLC (NRG)
Havana Battery Energy Storage System		Under Development	37 MW	Dynegy Midwest Generation, LLC (Vistra)
Joppa Battery Energy Storage System		Under Development	37 MW	Electric Energy, Inc. (Vistra)
Edwards Battery Energy Storage System		Under Development	37 MW	Illinois Power Resources Generating, LLC (Vistra)

Data source: Illinois Power Agency April 2022 Procurement of Renewable Energy Credits under the Coal-to-Solar and Energy Storage Initiative²²⁹ and DCEO press release²³⁰

The table below shows a list of coal plant sites in Illinois that have either had retirements since 2016, or planned future retirements. The list includes operating sites with both operational units and closed units (for example Baldwin Energy Complex). The table also indicates whether the plants have previously participated in the coal-to-solar and storage initiative by the DCEO and IPA coal-to-solar procurements (including projects that terminated their contracts). N/A represents coal plants with no participation information or plans of hosting storage (N/A) and could be opportunities for the location of storage projects.

²²⁹ <https://ipa-energyrfp.com/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/Public-Notice-of-Spring-2022-C2S-Procurement-Results-2022-4-29.pdf>

²³⁰ DCEO. (2022, June 1). *Press release*. Illinois Department of Commerce and Economic Opportunity. <https://dceo.illinois.gov/news/press-release.24987.html>

Table 5-6: Coal to Solar and Energy Storage Projects

Entity Name	Plant Name	County	RTO/ ISO	Capacity (MW)	Retirement Year	Status	Participating Program
Dynegy Kincaid Generation	Kincaid Generation LLC (Dynegy)	Christian	PJM	1112	2027	Operating	IPA Procurement*
Midwest Generations EME LLC	Powerton	Tazewell	PJM	1785	2028	Operating	N/A
Dynegy Midwest Generation Inc	Baldwin Energy Complex	Randolph	MISO	1156	2025	Operating (retired another unit in 2020)	IPA Procurement
City of Springfield - (IL)	Dallman	Sangamon	MISO	230.1	2023	Out of service (retired 2 units in 2020)	N/A
Southern Illinois Power Coop	Marion	Williamson	MISO	99		Operating (retired another unit in 2020)	N/A
Illinois Power Generating Co	Newton	Jasper	MISO	617.4	2027	Operating (retired another unit in 2016)	IPA Procurement
Illinois Power Resources Generating LLC	E D Edwards	Peoria	MISO	780	2022	Retired	DCEO Grant
Electric Energy Inc	Joppa Steam	Massac	GLHB	1100	2022	Retired	DCEO Grant
Midwest Generations EME LLC	Waukegan	Lake	PJM	803	2022	Retired	DCEO Grant
Midwest Generations EME LLC	Will County	Will	PJM	598.4	2022	Retired	DCEO Grant
Illinois Power Resources Generating LLC	Duck Creek	Fulton	MISO	441	2019	Retired	IPA Procurement*
Illinois Power Generating Co	Coffeen	Montgomery	MISO	888	2019	Retired	IPA Procurement
Dynegy Midwest Generation Inc	Havana	Mason	MISO	488	2019	Retired	DCEO Grant
Dynegy Midwest Generation Inc	Hennepin Power Station	Putnam	MISO	282	2019	Retired	IPA Procurement*
Dynegy Midwest Generation Inc	Wood River	Madison	MISO	112.5	2016	Retired	N/A

Note: IPA Procurement* - Terminated IPA Coal-to-Solar Contract (discussed above)

Data Source: EIA Monthly Electric – November 2023 Generator Issue²³¹

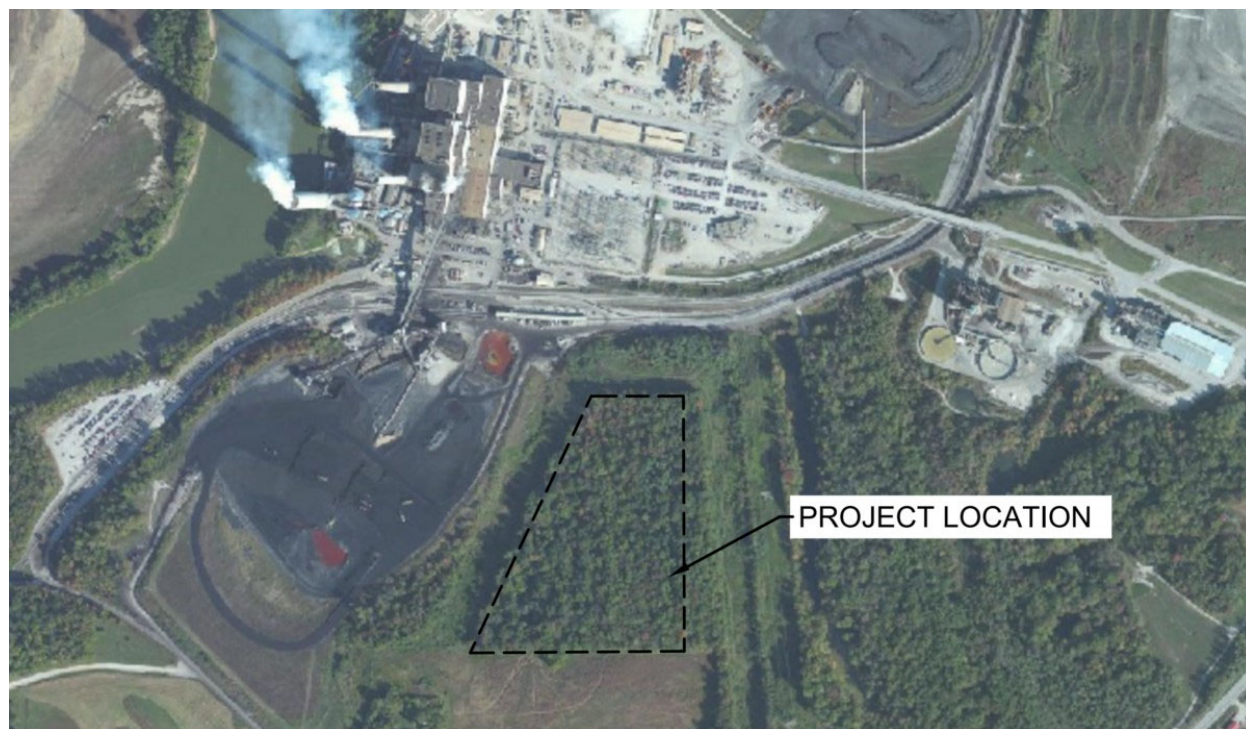
Former coal plant sites are increasingly being considered as potential locations for energy storage facilities.²³² Various states, such as Indiana, New Jersey, and Massachusetts, are actively exploring the transformation of former or retiring coal plant sites into energy storage facilities of different sizes. One significant example is the Pike County Energy Storage

²³¹ <https://www.eia.gov/electricity/data/eia860m/>

²³² <https://www.publicpower.org/periodical/article/former-coal-plant-sites-get-second-life-with-energy-storage-systems>

Project in Indiana (see Figure 5-8 below), designed to address the anticipated capacity shortfall in the winter of 2025, influenced in part by MISO's shift to seasonal capacity.²³³

Figure 5-8: Pike County Energy Storage Project Location²³⁴



With approval to construct a 200 MW battery storage facility at a retiring coal plant, the project aligns with Indiana's Integrated Resource Plan and is expected to come online by December 1, 2024. The project anticipates eligibility for 40% federal tax credits as it falls within an "energy community" area.²³⁵ Its impact on customer bills in Indiana, especially residential customers using 1,000 kWh or more, includes a modest increase of approximately 1% or \$1.13 in the monthly bill.

e) Environmental Justice Impacts from Developing Energy Storage Projects

i) Utility-Scale Energy Storage Projects

Unlike the proposed offshore wind project and the SOO Green HVDC transmission line, proposals to develop energy storage projects in Illinois do not have specific locations

²³³ Howland, E. (2023, July 20). *AES Indiana plans 200-MW/800-MWh energy storage at retiring coal plant*. Utility Dive. <https://www.utilitydive.com/news/aes-indiana-fluence-energy-storage-systems-petersburg-coal-plant/688478/>

²³⁴ Weaver, J. F. (2023, July 26). *Replacing coal plant with largest energy storage project in Indiana*. pv magazine USA. <https://pv-magazine-usa.com/2023/07/26/replacing-coal-plant-with-largest-energy-storage-project-in-indiana/>

²³⁵ Energy community is a community that has been historically sited near environmentally harmful industries like coal mining or oil extraction. https://www.democrats.senate.gov/imo/media/doc/inflation_reduction

identified, other than a high-level goal of 70% of utility-scale projects located in the MISO region of the State and 10% in Chicago.²³⁶ This creates challenges for how to alleviate potential impacts on environmental justice communities from utility-scale energy storage facilities.²³⁷

For example, utility-scale energy storage facilities typically resemble series of large shipping containers and feature associated electrical switching gear. These facilities will likely be located in areas zoned for industrial or commercial use, not in residential communities. The potential energy storage sites modeled for transmission reliability and grid resilience range in size from 40 to 300 MW, which is illustrative of projects large enough to participate in an IPA procurement event for utility-scale energy storage. Small energy storage projects, such as Battery Energy Storage Systems (BESS), generally require one to two acres. For instance, a small project might consist of a cluster of battery banks (or modules) that are roughly the same size as a shipping container.²³⁸ Large energy storage projects can require significantly more land. For example, the Manatee Energy Storage Center, which consists of 132 energy storage containers, each holding roughly 400 battery modules, is spread across a 40-acre parcel of land.²³⁹ Only the interconnection point, not exact location of the projects that were modeled for this Policy Study, is publicly available. The distance from that interconnection point to the actual proposed facility is not known, therefore it is difficult to assess the number of proposed energy storage projects in Illinois that would be in environmental justice communities.

The procurement for utility-scale energy storage projects outlined in SB 1587 includes requirements that winning bidders comply with the equity accountability standards outlined in Section 1-75(c-10) of the IPA Act (as well as the prevailing wage requirements contained in Section 1-75(c)(1)(Q)). One key aspect of the equity accountability system is the requirement that an increasing portion of the project workforce consist of equity eligible persons.²⁴⁰ Qualifying as an equity eligible person requires the individual either to have graduated from or participated in a qualifying training program, have graduated from or

²³⁶ One exception is the virtual power plant program described in SB 1587 provides that the Commission may provide compensation for third party aggregators deploying electricity to the grid to the extent that the aggregators' participating customers are located in equity investment eligible communities as defined by Section 1-10 of the IPA Act.

²³⁷ For a map of environmental justice communities in Illinois, as used in the IPA's Illinois Solar for All Program see: <https://elevate.maps.arcgis.com/apps/webappviewer/index.html?id=d87a45c18a5c4e0fa96c1f03b6187267>. This map is based a methodology contained in the Agency's Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plan which calculates the top 25% of census tracts in Illinois based on a formula that utilizes eleven environmental and six demographic indicators and designates them as environmental justice communities. For more information, see Section 8.12 of the Long-Term Plan, <https://ipa.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/ipa/documents/modified-2022-long-term-plan-upon-reopening-9-may-2022-final.pdf>. Note that this methodology differs slightly from that used by other State agencies in that it includes racial and ethnic demographics. This is due to the differing definitions of Environmental Justice Communities used in different Illinois statutes, but does not have a significant impact on the mapped areas.

²³⁸ Dave. (2021, August 19). Should you lease your land for an energy storage project? SolarLandLease. <https://www.solarlandlease.com/lease-land-for-an-energy-storage-project>

²³⁹ David. (2022, January 11). 10 notable battery storage projects that went live in 2021. Renewable Energy World. <https://www.renewableenergyworld.com/solar/10-notable-battery-storage-projects-that-went-live-in-2021/>

²⁴⁰ The requirement is currently 10% and is required to grow to 30% by 2030. As part of that growth trajectory the Agency has proposed that the level will increase to 14% in 2025-2026 in the Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plan currently under consideration by the Illinois Commerce Commission.

were enrolled in the foster care system, have been formerly incarcerated, or live in an Equity Investment Eligible Community.²⁴¹ The definition of Equity Investment Eligible Communities is broader than the definition of environmental justice communities as it also includes R3 communities, which are communities that have been “harmed by violence, excessive incarceration, and economic disinvestment.”²⁴² This designation was developed as part of the cannabis legalization process in Illinois, and largely overlaps environmental justice communities. Requiring utility-scale energy storage projects to comply with minimum equity standards will help to facilitate employment opportunities for residents of environmental justice communities.

The Coal to Solar procurements conducted by the Agency in 2022 included a requirement that participating projects have a storage component including a provision that “the applicant commits that if selected, it will negotiate a project labor agreement for the construction of the new renewable energy facility and associated energy storage facility that includes provisions requiring the parties to the agreement to work together to establish diversity threshold requirements and to ensure best efforts to meet diversity targets, improve diversity at the applicable job site, create diverse apprenticeship opportunities, and create opportunities to employ former coal-fired power plant workers.”²⁴³ Similar provisions apply to the grants issued by DCEO under the Coal to Solar Energy Storage Grant Program.^{244, 245} While SB 1587 would require project labor agreements, it does not contain similar provisions that those project labor agreements have diversity requirements, or commitments to hire displaced workers. Including these types of provisions could further connect utility-scale energy storage project development with workers from environmental justice communities.

ii) Distributed Storage

The proposals contained in SB 1587 to create opportunities for distributed storage (e.g., paired with solar projects for homes and businesses and with community solar projects) are not based on a competitive procurement model similar to what would be used for utility-scale storage projects. Rather they are designed as a tariffed rate offered by a utility and managed through aggregators.

While there is no explicit discussion in the proposals of targeting specific communities, the storage would be paired with solar projects that would be participating in either Illinois Shines or Illinois Solar for All incentive projects. Projects participating in Illinois Shines are required to meet the same minimum equity standard as utility-scale projects, and through

²⁴¹ For more information on Equity Eligible Person qualifications see: <https://energyequity.illinois.gov/job-seekers.html>.

²⁴² See: <https://r3.illinois.gov/> for more information on R3 communities, and <https://energyequity.illinois.gov/resources/equity-investment-eligible-community-map.html> for a map of Equity Investment Eligible Communities.

²⁴³ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c-5)(1)(G).

²⁴⁴ 20 ILCS 3855/1-75(c-5)(9)(C)(12).

²⁴⁵ “Pritzker Administration Announces Recipients of Coal-to-Solar Program as Part of Landmark Climate Initiative,” June 1, 2022. <https://dceo.illinois.gov/news/press-release.24987.html>

that standard, would similarly create employment opportunities for residents of environmental justice communities. The Illinois Solar for All Program (which focuses on supporting solar for income-eligible households and communities) has a different workforce requirement that is focused on utilizing graduates of job training programs. Illinois Solar for All also features a goal of 25% of funding being allocated to projects located in environmental justice communities.

Distributed storage has an advantage over the other proposals considered in this Policy Study in that the sheer number of projects that would likely be supported is far greater, potentially thousands per year in the residential sector. This creates opportunities to tailor the proposal to provide targeted incentives to increase the number of projects located in environmental justice communities. This could be achieved through a higher tariff rate for projects in environmental justice communities, or potentially for those paired with projects participating in Illinois Solar for All.

One challenge that the Illinois Solar for All Program has faced in supporting solar for income-eligible residents is that many houses need roof and/or electrical upgrades before being suitable for the installation of solar. The program currently has a home repair pilot underway to explore reducing those barriers to participation.²⁴⁶ Homes located in environmental justice communities are likely to face similar barriers for installing storage if the home's electric system needs substantial upgrades. Electric upgrades are upfront costs that are not well suited to being supported by a tariff, which would only provide benefits back to the customer once the storage system is installed and in operation. Identifying funding to assist homeowners with electric upgrades to make their homes suitable for installing storage systems could be essential for increasing adoption rates in environmental justice and income-eligible communities.

f) Modeling Results

As discussed in Chapter 4, the Agency conducted four different modeling exercises to assess the impacts of each policy proposal. These models used were:

- GE MARS to evaluate the impacts on generation reliability and resource adequacy (conducted by GE Energy Consulting)
- PSS/E and TARA to evaluate the impacts on transmission reliability and grid resilience (conducted by ENTRUST Solutions Group)
- Aurora production cost simulation to evaluate the impacts on electricity prices and generation related emissions (Conducted by Levitan and Associates)
- IMPLAN to evaluate the impacts on the State's economy including job creation (Conducted by Levitan and Associates)

Full reports of each modeling exercise are available as Appendices B to E of this Study, and Chapter 8 provides an overview of the methodology used for each. This section breaks out

²⁴⁶ See: <https://www.illinoissfa.com/programs/residential-solar/>.

the specific results for proposed levels of energy storage development. For generation reliability, resource adequacy, transmission reliability, and grid resilience only utility-scale energy storage was modeled as distributed energy storage projects (e.g., paired with residential or commercial solar projects, or with community solar projects) are connected to the distribution system, not the transmission system and thus would not have transmission grid impacts. Because SB 1587 did not propose a level of deployment for distributed energy storage, a proxy 1,000 MW is used in the Aurora and IMPLAN modeling.

i) Generation Reliability and Resource Adequacy

Generation Reliability and Resource Adequacy are measured through two criteria, Loss of Load Expectation, and Effective Load Carrying Capability. Each were studied in 2030 and 2040 to evaluate impacts over time. The industry standard LOLE is 0.1 days/year (which can also be thought of as one day in ten years). This is the base case against which adding the proposed policy is studied to see if that level increases or decreases.

ELCC measures the resource's ability to produce electricity when the grid is most likely to experience an electricity shortage and is expressed as a percentage of a resource's total capacity. The value of this criteria is that it provides context for the significance of the contribution of the resource. For example, a resource may be 1,000 MW in size but only 200 MW of that resource has an impact on ensuring reliability. This could be due to factors such as when the resource is providing electricity to the grid.

The proposed 7,500 MW of utility-scale energy storage would have an impact on generation and resource adequacy. In both 2030 LOLE would drop to 0.01 and in 2040 the LOLE would drop to 0. In other words, utility-scale energy storage could be expected to eliminate the likelihood of a loss of load event in 2040. In 2030 the proposed levels of energy storage would not yet be fully deployed, and thus the impact is not fully realized. Similarly, the ELCC for the deployment of utility-scale energy storage would be 94% in 2030 and 64% in 2040, indicating that a significant portion of the energy delivered by utility-scale energy storage systems would contribute to generation and resource adequacy.

Overall, the proposed deployment of 7,500 MW of utility-scale energy storage would have a positive impact to generation reliability and resource adequacy

ii) Transmission Reliability and Grid Resilience

Transmission reliability and grid resilience are considered through looking at how power flows would change if the proposed policy were implemented. In looking at those power flows, a key portion of the examination is how the policy would drive the need for upgrades to the transmission system. As generation resources are added to the grid, existing overloaded grid conditions or constraints can increase, and new overloads or constraints can

be created.²⁴⁷ The analysis conducted for this policy study identified likely transmission upgrades that would be needed, however, these are only estimates and ultimately actual costs can only be determined by the completion of full interconnection studies by the applicable RTO. The results are expressed in total dollar cost to portray a magnitude of the investments that would be needed to allow for interconnection and then also on a dollars per megawatt basis which allows for the comparison of costs between different types of projects and proposals.

SB 1587 calls for competitive procurements of storage credits from utility-scale energy storage projects and thus it is not possible to know with certainty where future utility-scale energy storage projects would be located. As a proxy, the models used projects currently in the PJM or MISO interconnection queue. The following results are illustrative of the range of interconnection costs that utility-scale energy storage projects might face. A key takeaway is that the costs vary greatly by location. This makes sense as the grid is a complex network and localized conditions will differ.

²⁴⁷ These constraints are referred to as violations, and the goal of transmission upgrades is to remove the likelihood of the violations occurring.

Table 5-7: MISO ESS Network Upgrade Costs and Unit Costs

Queue Position	Queue Cycle	Project Size (MW)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$/MW)
J1655	DPP-2020	50	\$ 12,091,984.29	\$ 241,839.69
J1695	DPP-2020	50	\$ 5,975,035.02	\$ 119,500.70
J1882	DPP-2021	45	\$ 6,310,000.00	\$ 140,222.22
J1973	DPP-2021	40	\$ 1,777,500.00	\$ 44,437.50
J1975	DPP-2021	40	\$ 1,721,000.00	\$ 43,025.00
J2124	DPP-2021	100	\$ 4,016,900.00	\$ 40,169.00
J2159	DPP-2021	50	\$ 7,190,000.00	\$143,800.00
J2161	DPP-2021	50	\$ 922,857.85	\$ 18,457.16
J2170	DPP-2021	150	\$ 122,710,000.00	\$ 818,066.67
J2195	DPP-2021	100	\$ 8,337,700.00	\$ 83,377.00
J2197	DPP-2021	100	\$ 8,436,600.00	\$ 84,366.00
J2375	DPP-2022	100	-	-
J2376	DPP-2022	60	\$ 29,820,000.00	\$ 497,000.00
J2377	DPP-2022	300	\$ 6,970,000.00	\$ 23,233.33
J2379	DPP-2022	200	\$ 12,311,000.00	\$ 61,555.00
J2383	DPP-2022	100	\$ 2,350,000.00	\$ 23,500.00
J2402	DPP-2022	200	\$ 1,290,000.00	\$ 6,450.00
J2413	DPP-2022	150	\$ 13,091,560.00	\$ 87,277.07
J2426	DPP-2022	200	\$ 39,830,000.00	\$ 199,150.00
J2532	DPP-2022	200	\$ 18,790,000.00	\$ 93,950.00
J2536	DPP-2022	200	\$ 4,360,000.00	\$ 21,800.00
J2551	DPP-2022	110	\$ 13,270,000.00	\$ 120,636.36
J2552	DPP-2022	80	\$ 8,180,000.00	\$ 102,250.00
J2575	DPP-2022	198	\$ 23,350,000.00	\$ 117,929.29
J2607	DPP-2022	200	\$ 7,480,000.00	\$ 37,400.00
J2627	DPP-2022	150	\$ 14,880,000.00	\$ 99,200.00
J2647	DPP-2022	300	\$ 6,100,000.00	\$ 20,333.33
J2724	DPP-2022	300	\$ 11,290,000.00	\$ 37,633.33
J2853	DPP-2022	100	\$ 6,570,300.00	\$ 65,703.00
J2974	DPP-2022	50	\$ 29,256,500.00	\$ 585,130.00
J2998	DPP-2022	200	\$ 34,449,313.92	\$ 172,246.57
J3011	DPP-2022	100	\$ 17,587,400.00	\$ 175,874.00
J3031	DPP-2022	200	\$ 13,210,000.00	\$ 66,050.00
J3200	DPP-2022	250	\$ 18,782,500.00	\$ 75,130.00
J3216	DPP-2022	300	\$ 6,970,000.00	\$ 23,233.33

Table 5-8: PJM ESS Cost of Network Upgrades and Unit Costs

Queue Position	Project Size (MW)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$MM)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$/MW)
AG1-298	500	67.47	134,940
AG2-357	250	13.77	55,080
AG2-545	400	19.65	49,125
AF2-441	250	50.08	200,320
AH2-015	110	157.52	1,432,000
AH2-204	170	113.24	666,118
AH2-259	150	119.25	795,000
AH2-290	60	19.29	321,500
AH2-339	110	425.05	3,864,091
AH2-341	250	220.11	880,440

iii) Impact on Electricity Costs

The modeling of impacts on electricity costs was conducted using Aurora, a tool that conducts a production cost simulation of the electric system. Production simulation models are widely used in the power industry to estimate the cost of electricity and to simulate the operation of generation and transmission systems under a specified set of assumptions about electricity demand, fuel prices, and generation resource mix and operating performance.

The proposed 7,500 MW of utility scale storage projects would impact electricity prices in two ways.

First, based on the netting out an estimate of the revenue the projects would receive from capacity and energy sales, there would be a \$381 million per year difference. This would be the annualized cost that would be supported by Illinois ratepayers through the purchase of energy storage credits from the projects.

Second, the storage projects would benefit ratepayers by impacting wholesale energy costs, lowering those costs for Illinois ratepayers by \$850.2 million over 20 years, or \$25.5 million on an annualized cost in 2022 dollars.

Deploying 1,000 MW of distributed energy storage would have an annualized cost of \$158.6 million, while contributing \$4.3 million in lower wholesale electricity costs.

iv) Impact on Emissions

The production cost simulation also outputs a calculation of emissions avoided by the reduction in electricity otherwise generated by the combustion of fossil fuels in the absence of additional renewable generation proposal. Emissions from the combustion of fossil fuels—specifically, particulate matter (“PM_{2.5}”), sulfur dioxide (“SO₂”) and nitrogen oxides (NO_x)—are linked to a wide range of adverse health effects and carbon dioxide (“CO₂”) emitted by the combustion of fossil fuels, contributes to climate change. Table 5-9 contains the avoided emissions projected from the proposed energy storage program over a 20-year period from 2030 to 2049.

Table 5-9: Energy Storage Emissions Impacts (2030-2049)

CO ₂ (Tons)	CO ₂ (tons/MWh)	SO ₂ (Tons)	SO ₂ (lbs./MWh)	NO _x (Tons)	NO _x (lbs./MWh)	PM _{2.5} (Tons)	PM _{2.5} (lbs./MWh)
29,620,394	0.18	12,392	0.15	28.976	0.35	800	0.01

As described in more detail in Chapter 8, estimating the dollar impact of avoided emissions reductions is a complex and uncertain exercise, and the range of estimates can have a ten-fold span. Chapter 8 summarizes recent literature on emissions costs. This includes a range of CO₂ prices based on the Social Cost of Carbon established by the Interagency Working Group in 2016, and more recent estimates developed by the U.S. EPA that are currently under consideration. Based on those ranges, an estimate of the monetized value of the avoided emissions reductions from the proposed energy storage program over the 20-year are shown in Table 5-10.

Table 5-10: Energy Storage Range of Value of Emissions Impacts (2030-2049, Shown in Millions of 2022 Real Dollar)

CO ₂ (Low)	CO ₂ (High)	SO ₂ (Low)	SO ₂ (High)	NO _x (Low)	NO _x (High)	PM _{2.5} (Low)	PM _{2.5} (High)
459	4,502	98	434	64	484	10	97

v) Economic Impacts

The modeling of economic impacts and job creation was conducted using IMPLAN, a modeling tool used widely in the energy industry. A set of inputs are put into the IMPLAN model and the outputs include estimates of economic activities as capital expenditures, operating expenditures, and jobs created. Where available capital and operating expenditures include high and low values to reflect a range of uncertainties contained in the inputs into the model. The results are reported in both total dollar amounts and also as function of the size of the project (MW) and the energy output (\$/TWh). Job creation is reported as Fulltime Equivalents in Illinois (e.g., one FTE is 2,080 hours of work, which could

all occur in one year, or be spread out across several years) and expressed as both totals and as a function of the size of the project and the energy output.

Energy storage was modeled in two scenarios. The first scenario was for the deployment of 7,500 MW of utility-scale energy storage, and the second scenario was for the deployment of 1,000 MW of distributed storage, 200 MW for residential projects and 800 MW for commercial or community solar projects. The inputs for capital and operating expenditures are higher for distributed storage due to higher equipment and labor costs for smaller scale systems.

Table 5-11: Economic Impact

Case	Total Impact		
	\$	\$/MW	\$/TWh
Utility-Scale Energy Storage Low CapEx	\$1,969,419,166	\$262,589	\$12,060,567
Utility-Scale Energy Storage High CapEx	\$8,836,463,187	\$1,178,195	\$54,113,801
Utility-Scale Energy Storage Low Opex	\$1,138,331,501	\$151,778	\$6,971,052
Utility-Scale Energy Storage High Opex	\$4,490,941,843	\$598,792	\$27,502,172
Distributed Energy Storage Low Capex	\$510,450,822	\$510,451	\$23,444,703
Distributed Energy Storage High Capex	\$2,036,437,850	\$2,036,438	\$93,532,382
Distributed Energy Storage Low Opex	\$259,859,576	\$259,860	\$11,935,196
Distributed Energy Storage High Opex	\$1,005,621,973	\$1,005,622	\$46,187,620

Table 5-12: Job Creation

Case	Total Impact		
	FTE-Years	FTE-Years/MW	FTE-Years/Twh
Utility-Scale Energy Storage Low Capex	16,473	2.196	100.877
Utility-Scale Energy Storage High Capex	62,107	8.281	380.338
Utility-Scale Energy Storage Low Opex	9,555	1.274	58.515
Utility-Scale Energy Storage High Opex	31,766	4.235	194.534
Distributed Energy Storage Low Capex	4,198	4.198	192.807
Distributed Energy Storage High Capex	14,329	14.329	658.136
Distributed Energy Storage Low Opex	2,191	2.191	100.608
Distributed Energy Storage High Opex	7,127	7.127	327.345

6) New Utility-Scale Offshore Wind Project in Lake Michigan

This Policy Study tasked the Agency with modeling the feasibility of one pilot offshore wind project sited in Lake Michigan. This project is to be at least 200 MW in size and interconnected within the PJM regional system. HB 2132 requires this project to utilize a fully executed project labor agreement with any applicable local building and construction trades council for the length of the renewable energy credit contract. The project would be required to have a defined, comprehensive, and detailed equity and inclusion plan. This plan should be crafted to create opportunities for underrepresented local populations and equity investment eligible communities that this project would impact. This project would also need to acquire proper permitting pursuant to the Rivers, Lakes, and Streams Act from the Department of Natural Resources for a site that is in a preferred area pursuant to Section 15 of the Lake Michigan Wind Energy Act. This outline is the basis of the Agency's research and modeling for a pilot offshore wind project in Lake Michigan.

a) Introduction of U.S. Offshore Wind

Offshore wind in the United States is a growing sector of the energy economy. It provides the promise of large, utility-scale clean energy generating facilities that could be located closer to geographically constrained high-load demand areas compared to land-based wind facilities. Offshore wind allows for larger turbines, bigger projects, and access to stronger oceanic winds compared to land-based turbines.²⁴⁸ Investment in offshore wind is anticipated to grow in the coming decade, despite some recent setbacks. Offshore wind has potential to supply substantial amounts of clean energy to meet the United States' power demand, with extraneous benefits of creating domestic jobs and addressing climate change through generating carbon free power. Offshore wind projects have the potential to provide reliable and increasingly more affordable renewable power when located near coastal cities.²⁴⁹ Additionally, offshore wind can meet energy load need where there is geographic constraint for site availability for large-scale renewable developments on land. This opportunity to supply local power to meet coastal cities energy demand is encouraging oceanic states to adopt proactive offshore wind energy policies to capture the benefits of offshore wind.²⁵⁰ The extraneous benefits that can be claimed from Offshore wind include economic growth, energy independence, and reduced greenhouse gas emissions for communities that offshore wind projects serve.

The U.S. Department of the Interior Bureau of Ocean Energy Management ("BOEM")'s Renewable Energy Program supports offshore wind turbines for utility-scale

²⁴⁸ Beiter, P., W. Musial, L. Kilcher, M. Maness, and A. Smith. 2017. [An Assessment of the Economic Potential of Offshore Wind in the United States from 2015 to 2030 \(Technical Report\)](#). NREL/TP-6A20-67675. National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL), Golden, CO (United States).

²⁴⁹ Shen, W., Chen, X., Qiu, J., Hayward, J. A., Sayeef, S., Osman, P., ... & Dong, Z. Y. (2020). [A comprehensive review of variable renewable energy levelized cost of electricity](#). *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 133, 110301.

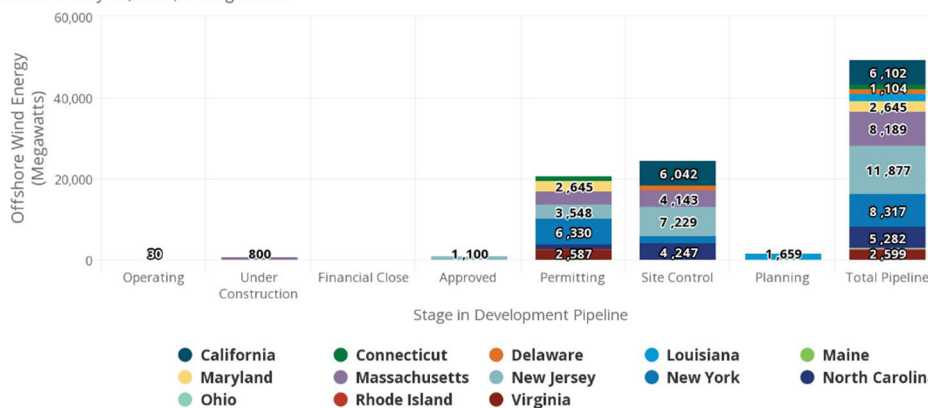
²⁵⁰ Seven states have enacted statutory procurement mandates, which totals to about 42,000 MW anticipated by 2040, with six additional states with offshore-wind-specific planning targets (DOE/GO-102023-6059, 2023)

development.²⁵¹ The program began in 2005 and has since executed 301 leases and grants issued to wind developers.²⁵² Of those 301 leases or grants, 37 of them are active or consolidated. Currently, the United States East Coast sees the greatest offshore wind development activity. A 2021 report from DOE found that states with current offshore procurement targets, in aggregate, wish to deploy at least 39,298 MW of offshore wind capacity by 2040.²⁵³ As of December 2022, about 300 GW of wind capacity were in transmission interconnection queues, with 113 GW being from offshore wind and 24 GW from hybrid projects (mostly wind paired with storage).²⁵⁴ As of May 2023, DOE estimates the U.S. offshore wind energy pipeline has about 52,000 MW of capacity.²⁵⁵

Figure 6-1: Offshore Wind Pipeline

2022 U.S. Offshore Wind Energy Pipeline

This map shows offshore wind energy capacity in the United States by state and where in the development pipeline they are as of May 31, 2023, in megawatts.



The location of the project is defined by where the project's power is intended to be sold. If the project does not have an offtake agreement the location is the project's physical location. This clarification is needed where projects are located in a certain location but sell their power in a neighboring state market.

Source: Offshore Wind Market Report: 2023 Edition, U.S. Department of Energy Wind Energy Technologies Office

This Policy Study looks at the feasibility of offshore projects proposed in HB 2132 and models a 200 MW wind turbine project in the Illinois boundary waters of Lake Michigan. This Study looks at the successes and challenges currently facing the offshore wind industry

²⁵¹ The Energy Policy Act of 2005, 42 U.S.C. ch. 149 § 15801 et seq., 16 U.S.C. ch. 46 § 2601 et seq., 42 U.S.C. ch. 134 § 13201 et seq

²⁵² [Lease and Grant Information | Bureau of Ocean Energy Management \(boem.gov\)](https://www.boem.gov/Lease-and-Grant-Information)

²⁵³ Office of Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy (EERE); Wind Energy Technologies Office (WETO), McKenzie, N., & Maher, M., Offshore Wind Energy Strategies (2022). U.S. Department of Energy. <https://www.energy.gov/sites/default/files/2022-01/offshore-wind-energy-strategies-report-january-2022.pdf>

²⁵⁴ Wisner, R., Bolinger, M., Hoen, B., Millstein, D., Rand, J., Barbose, G., ... & Paulos, B. (2023). *Land-Based Wind Market Report: 2023 Edition*. Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory (LBNL), Berkeley, CA (United States).

²⁵⁵ This capacity is the sum of installed projects, projects under construction, projects approved for construction, projects undergoing various state and federal permitting processes, existing lease areas, and the development potential of yet to be leased wind energy areas; Musial, W., Spitsen, P., Duffy, P., Beiter, P., Shields, M., Hernando, D. M., Hammond, R., Marquis, M., King, J., & Sathish, S. (2023, August). *Offshore Wind Market Report: 2023 Edition* (No. DOE/GO-102023-6059). EERE Publication and Product Library, Washington, DC (United States)

in the U.S. and what can be learned from proposed projects in the Great Lakes, such as Ohio's Icebreaker project.

i) Offshore Wind Types and Offshore Technology

Offshore wind technology saw its first commercial operation success in 1991 with the commissioning of Vindeby Wind Farm, owned by Ørsted, off the coast of Denmark.²⁵⁶ While the project was decommissioned in 2017, there have been many advancements in wind technology since Vindeby's energization. Wind turbine size and capacity affects all aspects of a project. Ocean-based offshore wind development increasingly relies on larger turbine size (in MW) due to economies of scale needed to build a commercially operated project, with manufacturers beginning to develop offshore wind turbines with capacities of up to 15 MW.²⁵⁷ As of 2023, the average size of installed turbine capacity globally averages only 7.7 MW, with an average hub height²⁵⁸ of about 116 meters (this includes both land-based and offshore wind). In contrast, land-based turbines in the U.S. have an average nameplate capacity of only 3.2 MW with an average hub height of about 98.1 meters.²⁵⁹

There are two main categories of offshore wind substructures: fixed bottom foundation and floating bottom foundation (See Figure 6-2 and Figure 6-3). Fixed bottom foundations are considered industry standard. Similar to Vindeby Wind Farm, monopiled fixed-bottom substructures are the most prevalent, with 50,623 MW of fixed bottom offshore wind turbines operating worldwide as of 2021.²⁶⁰

Figure 6-2 shows a visualization of varying types of offshore wind turbine fixed-bottom substructures,²⁶¹ including monopile foundations which are driven into the seabed by piledrivers. DOE reports that 56.5% of announced offshore projects intend on using a monopiled substructure,²⁶² and 60.2% of existing capacity worldwide uses monopile foundations.²⁶³

²⁵⁶ Ørsted. (n.d.). [1991-2001 The First Offshore Wind Farms \(Chapter 2/6\)](#). Ørsted. Fredericia Denmark

²⁵⁷ Musial, W., Spitsen, P., Duffy, P., Beiter, P., Shields, M., Hernando, D. M., Hammond, R., Marquis, M., King, J., & Sathish, S. (2023, August). [Offshore Wind Market Report: 2023 Edition](#) (No. DOE/GO-102023-6059). EERE Publication and Product Library, Washington, DC (United States). (Musial et al., 2023)

²⁵⁸ A wind turbine's hub height is the distance from the ground to the middle of the turbine's rotor. Hartman, L. (2023, August 24). Wind Turbines: the Bigger, the Better. EERE. <https://www.energy.gov/eere/articles/wind-turbines-bigger-better>

²⁵⁹ Wisner, R., Bolinger, M., Hoen, B., Millstein, D., Rand, J., Barbose, G., ... & Paulos, B. (2023). [Land-Based Wind Market Report: 2023 Edition](#). Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory (LBNL), Berkeley, CA (United States).

²⁶⁰ Musial, W., Spitsen, P., Beiter, P., Duffy, P., Marquis, M., Hammond, R., ... & Shields, M. (2022). [Offshore wind market report: 2022 edition](#) (No. DOE/GO-102022-5765). EERE Publication and Product Library, Washington, DC (United States).

²⁶¹ Illustration by Stein Housner, National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL)

²⁶² Musial, W., Spitsen, P., Duffy, P., Beiter, P., Shields, M., Hammond, R., Marquis, M., (2023, August). [Offshore Wind Market Report: 2022 Edition](#) (No. DOE/GO-102023-6059). EERE Publication and Product Library, Washington, DC (United States).

²⁶³ 59,009 MW of global operating substructure capacity in 2022. (Musial et al., 2023)

Figure 6-2: Fixed Bottom Foundations

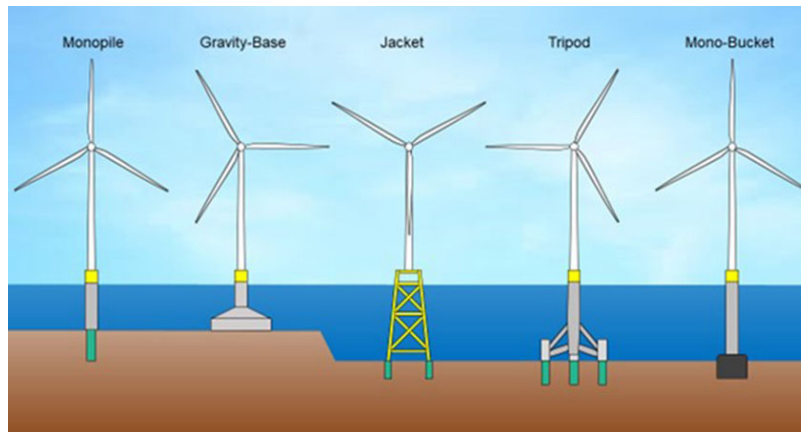
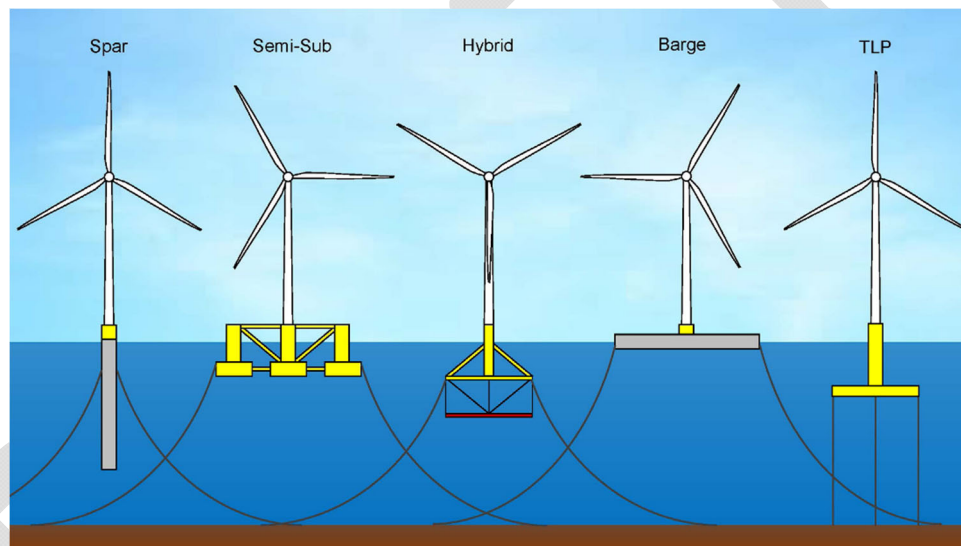


Figure 6-3: Floating Foundations



Though monopiled substructures are the incumbent technology type, as new projects are increasingly sited in deeper waters, jackets are seen a more attractive fixed bottom foundation type than monopiled structures. Jacket foundations as seen in Figure 6-2 are typically four legs connected by braces, similar to offshore oil and gas platforms, and are seeing an increase in market share. In 2022, jacket substructure types made up 10.4% of announced offshore wind projects and are expected to grow to 14.8% of future offshore wind

projects.²⁶⁴ The first U.S. commercial offshore wind farm, Block Island, uses a jacket foundation.²⁶⁵

In addition to jacket substructures, gravity-base foundations are projected to grow in market share. Unlike monopile substructures which are driven into the seabed via piledriving, and impact marine animals with noise pollution during construction, gravity-base foundations merely sit on the seabed.²⁶⁶ However, gravity-base foundations come with construction challenges. For example, proper seabed preparation is needed to accommodate softer soils and dredging is typically required to prepare the soil. According to DOE, for any lake-based wind projects, gravity-based substructures, tripods,²⁶⁷ and monobuckets²⁶⁸ could be the most suitable in rocky soils where pile driving may be difficult or when underwater pile driving noise needs to be avoided to protect wildlife.²⁶⁹ NREL agrees that gravity-based foundations, tripods, and monobuckets are more suitable fixed-bottom substructures for Great Lakes wind than monopiles and jackets.^{270, 271} While ocean-based offshore wind faces challenges, NYSERDA in conjunction with NREL, conducted a classification of conventional fixed-bottom and floating substructures.²⁷² The classification assessed the feasibility of substructure type in the Great Lakes based on installation ability, lakebed compatibility, ice-structure interaction, local manufacturability, system cost, and technology readiness. The assessment findings are consistent with those from DOE.

Floating turbines are quickly gaining market share for new oceanic projects and for projects that favor semisubmersible substructures. By DOE's estimate, worldwide, 79.6% of floating projects in development "intend to use a semisubmersible substructure."²⁷³ DOE's 2022 Offshore Wind Market Report shows a general trend that offshore wind projects in early

²⁶⁴ 109,698 MW of future projects that have publicly announced plans, monopiles are anticipated to remain the most common choice for substructure with 47.5% of announced capacity being monopiled substructure project types technologies (Musial et. al, 2023).

²⁶⁵ Fried, Samantha, Desen Ozkan, Katarina Halldén, Bridget Moynihan, John DeFrancisci, Dan Kuchma, Chris Bachant, and Eric Hines. 2022. Low-Carbon, Nature-Inclusive Concrete GravityBased Foundations for Offshore Wind Turbines. Technical Report OSPRE Report 2022-02. Offshore Power Research & Education Collaborative. Massachusetts, USA: Tufts University. <https://dl.tufts.edu/pdfviewer/t722hq84r/pk02cr377>

²⁶⁶ (Fried et. al, 2022)

²⁶⁷ Tripod foundations consist of three foundation piles connecting to a base above the waterline.

²⁶⁸ Monopiled substructures with a suction bucket foundation where once lowered to the seabed the bucket is flooded until the bucket is pushed into the seabed, pumps create a pressure differential by pumping water out of the suction bucket and forcing it deeper into the seabed. Grismala, R. (2022). [Summary of Existing Foundations, Installation Methods, and Effects](#). In U.S. Offshore Wind Noise Reduction Workshop. National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL) & Pacific Northwest National Laboratory (PNNL). Retrieved from

²⁶⁹ (Musial et. al, 2022)

²⁷⁰ Musial, Walter, Rebecca Green, Ed DeMeo, Aubryn Cooperman, Stein Housner, Melinda Marquis, Suzanne MacDonald, Brinn McDowell, Cris Hein, Rebecca Rolph, Patrick Duffy, Gabriel R. Zuckerman, Owen Roberts, Jeremy Stefek, and Eduardo Rangel. 2023. Great Lakes Wind Energy Challenges and Opportunities Assessment. Golden, CO: National Renewable Energy Laboratory. NREL/TP-5000-84605. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy23osti/84605.pdf>

²⁷¹ NREL notes that "Tripods are technically feasible but are perceived to be expensive, and monobuckets are less mature and as a result may have a higher risk" (Musial, 2022). Tripods make up 1.8% of current existing offshore wind MW capacity (Musial et al., 2023).

²⁷² New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. "New York State Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study: Substructure Recommendations," NYSERDA Report Number 22-12e. Prepared by the National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Golden, CO nyserdera.ny.gov/publications

²⁷³ (Musial et. al, 2022)

stages of development are larger, further from land, and are in deeper water.²⁷⁴ Larger project size correlates to lower project costs due to economies of scale.²⁷⁵ Additionally, externalities from technology advancements in electrical grid infrastructure, such as high-voltage direct-current technology, enables further project siting from land. Increased demand contributing to near-shore site scarcity also encourages development deeper offshore. These siting trends favor floating or semi-submersible substructures and encouraging floating offshore wind project expansion from demonstration scale to utility scale project size will be critical in coming years for these technologies to take hold.

NYSERDA's 2022 Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study found that for Lake Erie's relatively shallow depths,²⁷⁶ a fixed-bottom substructure is assumed to be the only technology that will be used in the Lake due to cost effectiveness.²⁷⁷ This is consistent with development in Lake Erie for the proposed IceBreaker Project (discussed below). However, Lake Michigan is significantly deeper than Lake Erie, with depths in the Illinois territory up to 100 meters (See Figure 6-4 below) and this could impact what designs would be considered for an Illinois project. The NYSERDA 2022 report does not recommend fixed bottom substructures for use in the deeper waters of Lake Ontario. NYSERDA recommends floating substructures for any development in Lake Ontario, as it is optimally conditioned to support floating substructure technology with its deeper waters. Lake Michigan has similar depths to Lake Ontario and could also be potentially suited for floating substructures.²⁷⁸

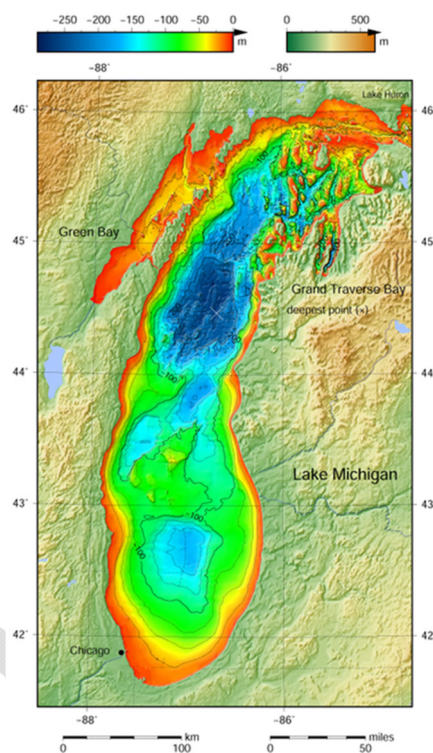
²⁷⁴ (Musial et. al, 2022)

²⁷⁵ Musial, W., Spitsen, P., Beiter, P., Duffy, P., Marquis, M., Cooperman, A., ... & Shields, M. (2021). *Offshore wind market report: 2021 edition* (No. DOE/GO-102021-5614). EERE Publication and Product Library, Washington, DC (United States).

²⁷⁶ Lake Erie with an average depth of 19m with its deepest point at 64m, this is in comparison with Lake Michigan having an average depth of 85m. U.S. EPA. (2023, December 13). [Physical features of the Great Lakes | US EPA](#). Physical Features of the Great Lakes.

²⁷⁷ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. "New York Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study," NYSERDA Report Number 22-12. Prepared by the National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Advisian Worley Group, and Brattle Group/Pterra Consulting. [nyserdera.ny.gov/publications](#)

²⁷⁸ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. "New York State Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study: Substructure Recommendations," NYSERDA Report Number 22-12e. Prepared by the National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Golden, CO [nyserdera.ny.gov/publications](#)

Figure 6-4: Lake Michigan Depths²⁷⁹

NREL, DOE, and NYSERDA are each optimistic that in the future floating substructures could become economically viable and easier to manufacture, install, and decommission relative to fixed-bottom substructures. Floating turbines use buoyant substructures that are moored to the lakebed with chains, ropes, and anchors (See Figure 6-2 above). A floating turbine could potentially be more aerodynamic, hydrodynamic, and ice-loading than a fixed bottom substructure, overcoming the harsh meteorological conditions faced by a project sited in the Great Lakes. NYSERDA's report revealed that private communications with offshore wind substructure developers demonstrated interest in developing Great Lake-specific floating substructures to be optimized for Great Lakes conditions.²⁸⁰ In DOE's 2023 report, the Department stated, "May 2022, the 2-MW DemoSATH²⁸¹ demonstration project completed mooring installation at the Biscay Marine Energy Platform test site off the coast of the Spanish Basque Country."²⁸² As of July 2023, the project has not been energized. However, once energized it will be the first floating offshore wind project in the world. Immediate

²⁷⁹ Wikipedia. (2015, April 4). [File:Lake Michigan bathymetry map.png - wikipedia](#). Lake Michigan bathymetry map.png.

²⁸⁰ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. "New York Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study," NYSERDA Report Number 22-12. Prepared by the National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Advisian Worley Group, and Brattle Group/Pterra Consulting. [nyseda.ny.gov/publications](https://www.nyseda.ny.gov/publications)

²⁸¹ DemoSATH is a floating offshore wind power pilot project being developed off the Basque coast of Arantzazu in northern Spain by RWE Renewables; Rwe. (n.d.). Floating offshore wind in Spain: Floating Offshore Wind at RWE. RWE. <https://www.rwe.com/en/our-energy/discover-renewables/floating-offshore-wind/demosath/>

²⁸² Jaén, Coral, Sinje Vogelsang, and Charlotte Holst Frahm. 2022. "DemoSATH floating wind project successfully completes the offshore mooring installation." Press Release. <https://www.rwe.com/-/media/RWE/documents/07-presse/rwe-renewables/2022/2022-05-17-demosath-floating-wind-project-successfully-completes-the-offshore-mooring-installation.pdf>.

construction of a floating wind project in the Great Lakes is unlikely in the short run, but advancements in turbine substructure technology is making industry hopeful.

While there are currently no designs for floating offshore wind turbines in the Great Lakes, future designs may want to incorporate shoreline assembly and include lower waterline profiles in their designs to avoid the ice loading constraints for potential Great Lakes' projects. Future Great Lakes designs also need to address known supply-chain limitations, such as the narrow width of the St. Lawrence River (through which offshore construction vessels would travel to reach the Great Lakes) and optimize vessel design to accommodate canal locks. Due to the design challenges and trends of floating wind technology in the Great Lakes, a feasibility assessment must be performed to determine the suitability of each of the floating substructure types for possible deployment in the Great Lakes. Previous feasibility studies done by NYSERDA for floating and fixed bottom substructures considered Lakebed compatibility (for fixed-bottom substructures), ice interactions with waterline profile, local manufacturability, and overall estimated cost. If offshore wind development in Lake Michigan is to move forward, technological barriers and optimizing turbine design for the Great Lakes will need to be studied to reduce costs for potential developments. As it currently stands, there is no commercial scale floating offshore wind under development and no freshwater wind farms energized in the world.²⁸³

Any near-term project proposals will need to rely on a fixed-bottom substructure until there is floating substructure technology actualized for the Great Lakes. The proposed Lake Erie LeedCo Icebreaker project (discussed further in this chapter) submitted a monobucket design as the turbine substructure foundation. This proposed hybrid approach has the combined benefits of a gravity base, a monopile, and a suction bucket. The developer claimed this substructure design considers factors such as 50-year weather extremes, average wind speed, wind gusts, turbulence intensity, waves, and ice loads to optimize a turbine output at 3.45MW output per turbine.²⁸⁴

While there are several substructure designs that could be considered for a lake-based wind project, for this Policy Study the Agency has assumed a fixed bottom substructure with a turbine size of about 6 MW.

ii) Offshore Wind Development in the Great Lakes

Offshore wind development has increased in the world's oceans, however, offshore wind development in the Great Lakes presents different challenges for developers. Offshore wind in the Great Lakes region will require different solutions than those used in coastal states to address deficiencies, and incumbent industry knowledge in ocean states may not address the unique deployment issues faced by Great Lakes developers. Due to these differences and

²⁸³ (Musial et. al, 2023)

²⁸⁴ The total number of turbines proposed to be installed would be 6, "Accounting for the total generating capacity of approximately 21 MW, anticipated operating times, and turbine capacity factors, the Proposed Project would generate approximately 75,000 MWh of electricity each year." (Final Environmental Assessment LEEDCo Project Icebreaker, 2018)

without substantial investment, technological advancement, collaborative infrastructure planning, and proactive stakeholder engagement, technology readiness and cost reduction for Great Lakes wind energy generation is more likely to be delayed relative to ocean-based development.²⁸⁵ Further, inadequate research in Great Lakes wind development and insufficient research on supply chain development will likely result in higher costs of entry than late adopters of lake-based offshore wind and result in developments bearing cost overruns.

A 2023 NREL report analyzed potential issues that may impact offshore wind development in the Great Lakes.²⁸⁶ NREL's report also developed comprehensive research plans to address and resolve these issues from a regional perspective. In their analysis, NYSERDA's 2022 Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study²⁸⁷ used the LCOE corresponding to hypothetical Offshore wind REC ("OREC") strike prices that a potential project would offer in response to a NYSERDA solicitation and found that a commercially-sized project between 400 and 800 MW would have a potential strike price of between \$98-\$138.²⁸⁸ When comparing this value to NYSERDA's Tier 1²⁸⁹ and offshore wind projects that have already been awarded contracts by NYSERDA, Tier 1 contracts have a strike price ranging between \$42-\$63, meaning Great Lakes Wind strike prices would be considerably higher than those seen for Tier 1 projects.²⁹⁰ Similar to NYSERDA, the Agency conducted further cost analysis as described in Chapter 8.

Neither NREL's Great Lakes report nor NYSERDA's feasibility study considered current unresolved Great Lakes offshore wind development challenges, such as logistics around narrow width of the river and canal locks. Additionally, there are outstanding infrastructure logistics that need to be addressed to achieve a successful lake-based wind deployment to commercial scale. Both reports outline that one of the largest hurdles to be addressed is that, despite perfectly modelled cost scenarios, there is significant concern that locks and canals of the St. Lawrence seaway will limit large scale deployment of offshore wind in the Great Lakes due limiting the sizes of vessels that may travel through.

Due to vessel transit limitations to the Great Lakes and the capacity limitations of land-based cranes that can operate in the lakes and adjacent ports, offshore wind turbines in the Great

²⁸⁵ (Musial et al., 2023); (NYSERDA 22-12, 2022)

²⁸⁶ Musial, Walter, Rebecca Green, Ed DeMeo, Aubryn Cooperman, Stein Housner, Melinda Marquis, Suzanne MacDonald, Brinn McDowell, Cris Hein, Rebecca Rolph, Patrick Duffy, Gabriel R. Zuckerman, Owen Roberts, Jeremy Stefek, and Eduardo Rangel. 2023. Great Lakes Wind Energy Challenges and Opportunities Assessment. Golden, CO: National Renewable Energy Laboratory. NREL/TP-5000-84605. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy23osti/84605.pdf>

²⁸⁷ Prepared in response to New York Public Service Commission Order Case 15-E-0302.

²⁸⁸ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. "New York State Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study: Cost Analysis," NYSERDA Report Number 22-12g. Prepared by the National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Golden, CO. nyserd.ny.gov/publications

²⁸⁹ Tier 1 RECs are produced by generators using new renewable energy resources that entered commercial operation on or after January 1, 2015.

²⁹⁰ The LCOE estimated for a Great Lakes Wind project, in NYSERDA's analysis does not account for total costs that are included in a all-in bid for (O)REC project costs, additional costs needed to build out the ports, vessels, and supply chain required for Great Lakes Wind is not included in the LCOE.

Lakes may need to be smaller than conventional offshore wind turbines. The locks of the St. Lawrence River are too narrow for most conventional oceanic installation vessels to navigate, and current ports and cranes on the Great Lakes are currently not large enough to support wind farm development.^{291, 292} Despite limitations on vessel size, certain fixed bottom substructure types for lake-based offshore wind projects wind turbines may be assembled, installed, and commissioned onshore, and may be towed out to the site. These factors minimize the need for heavy-lift installation vessels and may be beneficial for operations and maintenance (“O&M”) development timelines.

There is currently no energized offshore wind project in any Great Lake. The first proposed offshore wind project in the Great Lakes was a 20.7 MW offshore wind project (“Icebreaker”) approximately 8 miles offshore from Cleveland, Ohio in Lake Erie.^{293,294} Icebreaker was overseen by the Lake Erie Energy Development Corporation (“LEEDCo”) led by the Great Lakes Energy Development Task Force in Ohio. Icebreaker ran into many challenges, and after much delay, in 2022, the Ohio Supreme Court approved the project.²⁹⁵ Further, the U.S. DOE was to provide federal funding to LEEDCo for the project. However, without adding tariffs to ratepayers’ utility bills to subsidize project cost, DOE funding alone was not sufficient to recoup total project costs. While Public Power agreed to buy one third of the 20.7 megawatts of electricity that Icebreaker would generate, LEEDCo was not successful in securing additional financing by the end of fiscal year 2023. As of October 2023, DOE is no longer funding Icebreaker (DOE rescinded what’s left of the \$50 million grant extended to LEEDCo nearly a decade ago).²⁹⁶ DOE’s funding rescission and current high interest rates have left Icebreaker less desirable to potential developers and investors. Thus, in early December 2023, LEEDCo’s CEO announced that the project is temporarily halted.²⁹⁷

iii) Offshore Wind Development in Lake Michigan

In 2011, the now inactive Great Lakes Wind Collaborative published *Best Practices for Sustainable Wind Energy Development in the Great Lakes Region*.²⁹⁸ The report recommended

²⁹¹ The lock size in the St. Lawrence canals allows maximum vessel size of 225.5 m long, 23.77 m wide and 8.08 m in draft (boat draft is the minimum amount of water required for a boat to float without touching the bottom of the canal). This also limits the height for overhead clearance, or air draft to not exceed 35.5. ([Great Lakes St. Lawrence Seaway Development Corporation, n.d.](#)).

²⁹² EA-2045: Final Environmental Assessment. Energy.gov. (n.d.). <https://www.energy.gov/nepa/articles/ea-2045-final-environmental-assessment>

²⁹³ Kroll, K. (2009, February 12). Great lakes energy development task force tracks lake Erie ice movements. Cleveland.Com. Retrieved from https://www.cleveland.com/business/2009/02/post_30.html

²⁹⁴ Krouse, P. (2022, September 16). Icebreaker Wind Project proposed for Lake Erie needs to find more financing soon. cleveland.com. <https://www.cleveland.com/news/2021/10/icebreaker-wind-project-proposed-for-lake-erie-needs-to-find-more-financing-soon.html>

²⁹⁵ Hancock, L. (2022, August 10). In 6-1 decision, Ohio Supreme Court approves Icebreaker Wind Project in lake erie. cleveland.com. <https://www.cleveland.com/news/2022/08/in-6-1-decision-ohio-supreme-court-approves-icebreaker-wind-project-in-lake-erie.html>

²⁹⁶ Department of Energy (2023, October). The U.S. Department of Energy is no longer funding this project. <https://www.energy.gov/nepa/ea-2045-lake-erie-energy-development-corporations-project-icebreaker-offshore-wind-advanced>

²⁹⁷ Krouse, P. (2023, December) Icebreaker Wind project halted, no plans to resurrect effort to put wind turbines in Lake Erie. Cleveland.com. <https://www.msn.com/en-us/money/other/icebreaker-wind-project-halted-no-plans-to-resurrect-effort-to-put-wind-turbines-in-lake-erie/ar-AA1ld3Hz>

best practices and policies for states to take into consideration, covering the lifecycle of a Lake Michigan offshore wind project including development, operations, and decommissioning.²⁹⁹ The report also recommends that developers work with stakeholders to reach consensus to protect environmental and economic interests of offshore wind projects in Lake Michigan. NYSERDA also suggests using a collaborative approach, which has been beneficial in East Coast offshore wind development.³⁰⁰ Federally, updates would be required to the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers' current regulatory and legal framework (Section 10 of the Rivers and Harbors Act and Section 404 of the Clean Waters Act) that regulates lakebed use and permitting in the Great Lakes.³⁰¹

Further examination of issues and policy recommendations related to Lake Michigan offshore wind energy development in state waters can be found in a 2009 report from the Great Lakes Wind Council.³⁰² The report outlines key recommendations for offshore wind in Michigan regarding mapping criteria, permitting, leasing, and public engagement.³⁰³ The report found a small fraction of Michigan's Great Lakes could produce significant amounts of wind energy.³⁰⁴ The council also provided recommendations on a legislative framework for bottomland (lakebed) leasing and permitting for offshore wind energy systems in Michigan's Great Lakes. One recommendation suggests, beyond site-specific data related to mapping criteria, permitting criteria should include specificity for the State to understand the risks to the public trust resources while also accounting for public benefits associated with a project. In contrast in Illinois, as outlined in the Lake Michigan Wind Energy Act,³⁰⁵ the scoring matrix does not offer insight into cost-benefits of siting areas for a potential project in Illinois waters. The Michigan report also recommends compensation received by the State for leasing bottomlands (the lakebed) through legislation via application fee, rent, and or royalties. Michigan Part 325 is the governing statute in Michigan established to protect the public trust in Great Lakes bottomlands and waters.³⁰⁶ Under previous statutes, offshore wind development would not be permitted as permits may not be issued to a non-riparian.

A Wisconsin Public Service Commission exploratory committee published a report, *Harnessing Wisconsin's Energy Resources: An Initial Investigation Into Great Lakes Wind*

²⁹⁹ (GLC, 2011).

³⁰⁰ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. "New York Bight Offshore Wind Farms: Collaborative Development of Strategies and Tools to Address Commercial Fishing Access," NYSERDA Report Number 22-24. Prepared by National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Responsible Offshore Development Alliance, and Global Marine Group, LLC. nyserda.ny.gov/publications

³⁰¹ Rivers and Harbors Act of 1899, Section 10. 33 U.S.C. § 403 (2000), Clean Water Act. 33 U.S.C. §1344 (2001)

³⁰² Michigan Great Lakes Wind Council. 2010. "Report of the Michigan Great Lakes Wind Council" Prepared by Mikinetics Consulting LLC, Public Sector Consultants Inc. https://www.baycounty-mi.gov/uploads/GLOWreportOct2010_with%20appendices.pdf

³⁰³ (MGLWC, 2010)

³⁰⁴ Kloosterman, S. (2015, February 11). Whatever happened to offshore wind energy? five years since lake Michigan wind turbines proposed. Michigan Live. Retrieved from https://www.mlive.com/news/muskegon/2015/02/whatever_happened_to_offshore.html.

³⁰⁵ (20 ILCS 896/25),

³⁰⁶ (MCL 324.32501-32516)

Development,³⁰⁷ which outlines the potential for offshore wind to meet Wisconsin’s RPS. This in-depth report encompasses all mechanisms and exercises under Wisconsin law that could be applicable to offshore wind. The report concluded that further collaboration with the Great Lakes Commission to establish and develop a set of guidance and required studies, similar to BOEM’s auctioning process, would be beneficial to all states with lakebed authority in the Great Lakes region.

There had been some legislative consideration on potential wind development in Illinois prior to the introduction of HB 2132. Illinois passed the Lake Michigan Wind Energy Act³⁰⁸ in 2012, tasking the State’s Lake Michigan Offshore Wind Energy Advisory Council to provide clarification regarding the State’s authority to permit offshore wind development³⁰⁹ and provide additional recommendations to further the sustainable and responsible development of the State’s wind energy resources above Lake Michigan.

The findings of this report outline the concept of the public trust doctrine, which is that “federal and state common law recognize the State of Illinois holds its public water resources, specifically including the water and the bed of Lake Michigan, in trust for the benefit of and the use by its citizens.”³¹⁰ The report notes that the public trust doctrine determines whether and how offshore wind development occurs in Lake Michigan and what needs further guidance from the Illinois General Assembly. Recommendations from this report seek authorizing legislation from the legislature that clarifies the authority of the Illinois Department of Natural Resources (“IDNR”) to develop a phased approach to leasing the bed of Lake Michigan for offshore wind energy development where it includes guidance on what an applicant must provide impact studies on.³¹¹ Recommendations from the report ask that the legislature clarify IDNR authority on whether to “determine which portions of the lakebed of Lake Michigan are available for lease.”³¹²

iv) Incentives and Costs

(1) Production Tax Credit

The 2022 passage of the IRA spurred industry in the United States to meet the Biden administration’s goals of 100% carbon-emissions-free electricity sector by 2035 and zero

³⁰⁷ Wisconsin Public Service Commission. 2009. *Harnessing Wisconsin’s Energy Resources: An Initial Investigation Into Great Lakes Wind Development*. A Report to the Public Service Commission of Wisconsin. Docket 5-EI-144. <https://apps.psc.wi.gov/ERF/ERFview/viewdoc.aspx?docid=106801>

³⁰⁸ (20 ILCS 896/5)

³⁰⁹ (20 ILCS 896/5)(8)

³¹⁰ Illinois Department of Natural Resources (IDNR). 2012. “Lake Michigan Offshore Wind Energy Report”. Prepared by the Illinois Department of Natural Resources, <https://dnr.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/dnr/documents/lmowefinalreport62012.pdf>

³¹¹(IDNR, 2012)

³¹² (IDNR, 2012)

carbon emissions nationwide by 2050.³¹³ Relatedly, DOE has an ambitious goal to deploy 30 gigawatts of new offshore wind energy by 2030.³¹⁴

To support this goal, DOE's Loan Programs Office ("LPO") released a guide regarding \$3 billion in funding opportunities through LPO's Title 17 Innovative Energy Loan Guarantee Program.³¹⁵ In January 2022, DOE issued a national strategy report outlining "priority areas" that can accelerate the sustainable development of offshore wind energy in the United States.³¹⁶ This strategy document outlines DOE's contributions to meet the challenges in deploying this quantity of wind, acknowledging the challenges associated with this growth. Issues that require further consideration for widespread offshore development include reducing the levelized cost of energy; expanding predictable leasing and permitting processes; developing the domestic supply chain; and expanding transmission. All these challenges currently impede rapid offshore wind deployment in the United States.

The IRA extends and increases both investment tax credits ("ITC") and production tax credits ("PTC") through 2024 for wind projects that begin construction prior to January 1, 2025.³¹⁷ ITCs provide a credit against regular income tax otherwise due for the taxpayer. This is calculated as a percentage of investment in equipment and facilities made by the taxpayer. The PTC provides a credit against income tax otherwise due based on the amount of energy produced from a facility. The PTC is allowable only if the facility produces electricity while the investment credit is available, without needing output from the facility as long as it is energized.

To best maximize tax credits, available owners and developers of offshore wind energy facilities are likely to claim the ITC instead of the PTC; however, credit value is dependent on construction start date and other factors. The ITC provides cash flow up-front at the start of the project, helping fund the development of a project. For a project commencing construction by December 31, 2024, the IRA expands and extends the ITC for up to 30% of the cost of installed equipment. This is subject to apprenticeship and prevailing wage requirements as outlined in the IRA.³¹⁸ This is significant for the offshore and distributed

³¹³ The White House. (2021, April 22). FACT SHEET: President Biden Sets 2030 Greenhouse Gas Pollution Reduction Target Aimed at Creating Good-Paying Union Jobs and Securing U.S. Leadership on Clean Energy Technologies. Retrieved from <https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2021/04/22/fact-sheet-president-biden-sets-2030-greenhouse-gas-pollution-reduction-target-aimed-at-creating-good-paying-union-jobs-and-securing-u-s-leadership-on-clean-energy-technologies/>.

³¹⁴ Energy Secretary Granholm Announces Ambitious New 30GW Offshore Wind Deployment Target by 2030. (2021, March 29). Retrieved from <https://www.energy.gov/articles/energy-secretary-granholm-announces-ambitious-new-30gw-offshore-wind-deployment-target>.

³¹⁵ Department of Energy LPO, REEE. (n.d.). Renewable Energy an Efficient Energy, Loan Guarantees. Retrieved from https://www.energy.gov/sites/default/files/2021-03/DOE-LPO_Program%20Handout_T17-REEE-Offshore%20Wind_2021-03-26.pdf.

³¹⁶ Marlay, R., Lefler, K., & Moreno, A. (2022, January). Offshore Wind Energy Strategies Report. <https://www.energy.gov/sites/default/files/2022-01/offshore-wind-energy-strategies-report-january-2022.pdf>

³¹⁷ GovTrack.us. (2024). H.R. 5376 — 117th Congress: Inflation Reduction Act of 2022. Retrieved from <https://www.govtrack.us/congress/bills/117/hr5376>

³¹⁸ For more information on prevailing wage and apprenticeship under the Inflation Reduction Act please see the IRS's FAQ: [Frequently asked questions about the prevailing wage and apprenticeship under the Inflation Reduction Act | Internal Revenue Service \(irs.gov\)](https://www.irs.gov/faq/asked-questions-about-the-prevailing-wage-and-apprenticeship-under-the-inflation-reduction-act)

wind sectors, which are more capital-intensive and tend to benefit more from the up-front tax benefits than from the longer-term PTC.

Beyond extending the ITC and PTC for developers, the IRA also has provisions for credits of up to 10% for meeting domestic content thresholds³¹⁹ and locating facilities in fossil-fuel-powered communities or on brownfield sites.³²⁰ These bonus credits can be combined with the ITC or PTC for qualifying projects. If a project meets the prevailing wage and apprenticeship requirements, and can successfully claim one or both bonus credits, a project could potentially claim up to 50% ITC.

In April 2023, the IRS issued Notice 2023-29 on what a qualified facility located in an energy community (“EC Project”) is eligible for a credit.^{321, 322} As offshore wind projects are not in the boundary waters of a state, there was not a consensus on what should happen. In this Notice, the Internal Revenue Service (“IRS”) and the U.S. Department of Treasury (“Treasury”) indicated that “if an EC Project with offshore energy generation units has nameplate capacity but none of the EC Project’s energy-generating units are in a census tract, metropolitan statistical areas (“MSA”), or non-metropolitan statistical areas (“non-MSA”), then the Nameplate Capacity Test for such EC Project is applied by attributing all the nameplate capacity of such EC Project to the land-based power conditioning equipment that conditions energy generated by the EC Project for transmission, distribution, or use and that is closest to the point of interconnection.”³²³ If a project’s generating units are beyond a census tract, then the onshore substation that connects the project’s generation output for transmission, distribution, or use and that is located nearest to the point of land-based interconnection *and* is located in an energy community, the taxpayer may attribute the nameplate capacity to that onshore substation. If they met the requirement, then the entity can claim the increased tax credit. In June 2023, the IRS issued Notice 2023-45,³²⁴ which updates Notice 2023-29,³²⁵ describing its determination on what constitutes an energy community for the PTC and ITC. This did not impact the offshore wind Nameplate Capacity

³¹⁹[energy.gov/infrastructure/qualifying-advanced-energy-project-credit-48c-program](https://www.energy.gov/infrastructure/qualifying-advanced-energy-project-credit-48c-program); <http://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-drop/n-23-38.pdf>

³²⁰ <http://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-drop/n-23-29.pdf>

³²¹ U.S. Department of the Treasury. Internal Revenue Service. (2023). Notice 2023-29, retrieved from <https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-drop/n-23-29.pdf>

³²² Energy communities are a federal designation for prioritizing communities impacted by coal closures that was created through the Inflation Reduction Act. They are not the same Equity Investment Eligible Communities or Environmental Justice Communities as used in Illinois. For more information on energy communities including an online mapping tool, see: <https://energycommunities.gov/>

³²³ (IRS, No. 2023-29, 2023).

³²⁴ U.S. Department of the Treasury. Internal Revenue Service. (2023). Notice 2023-45, retrieved from <https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-drop/n-23-45.pdf>

³²⁵ [N-2023-29 \(irs.gov\)](https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-drop/n-2023-29)

Attribution Rule,³²⁶ however it did alter the Prior Modification of Special Rule for Beginning of Construction.³²⁷

Many coastal states have recently filed comments regarding the IRA's Energy Community Bonus Credit for Offshore Wind (Notice 2023-29). The Connecticut Department of Energy and Environmental Protection, Maryland Energy Administration, Massachusetts Executive Office of Energy and Environmental Affairs, New Jersey Board of Public Utilities, NYSEERDA, and Rhode Island Office of Energy Resources asked the Treasury and the IRS to broaden their guidance on availability and qualification for the ITC and PTC.³²⁸ States' comments provided concerns that, without further guidance from Treasury or IRS, current guidance is insufficient to achieve offshore wind deployment outcomes due to lack of clarity. In the absence of improved guidance, developers will assume that tax credits will not be accessible, leading to higher project costs reflected in higher state procurement costs. This current uncertainty is holding back investment and long-term growth in offshore wind development.

The IRA can address supply side issues and reduce impacts from inflation. For qualifying projects, each bonus tax credit can help offset 10% of the costs of a new project, providing up to 40% in cost support when combined with the 30% base ITC or PTC.³²⁹ If developers can maximize these clean energy tax credits, the Treasury and the IRS can incubate a stronger domestic offshore wind industry, reducing energy costs and enhanced U.S. manufacturing production and jobs.

(2) Project Costs and Project Economics

Given the large investment cost for the construction of floating or fixed-base turbines needed for offshore wind development in Lake Michigan, absent policy-based financial incentives, projects would need increased electricity prices to recoup costs solely through the generation of electricity. Electricity rates are relatively low in Illinois compared to other Midwestern states and the East Coast, where offshore wind development has been the greatest.³³⁰ Illinois and much of the Midwest has significant renewable energy provided by

³²⁶ If a qualified Offshore Wind project (500W nameplate capacity) is located on the outer continental shelf. Then all energy generating units are not in a census tract, MSA, or non-MSA. The onshore substation that the Project's uses as the nearest to the point of land-based interconnection. A Taxpayer may attribute the Project's nameplate capacity to that onshore substation under the Nameplate Capacity Attribution Test, if in an EC the Taxpayer can claim that bonus adder as well. (IRS N-2023-45, 2023)

³²⁷ If a taxpayer begins construction of an EC (energy Community) Project on or after January 1, 2023, in a location that is an energy community as of the beginning of construction (BOC) date, the location will continue to be considered an energy community for the duration of the credit period, applicable for §§ 45, 45Y, 48, and 48E of the Internal Revenue Code (IRS N-2023-45, 2023).

³²⁸ Offshore Wind Procuring States' Comments on the Inflation Reduction Act of 2022's Energy Community Bonus Credit for Offshore Wind (<https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Programs/Offshore-Wind/Resource-Library/Multistate-comments-2022-IRA-energy-community-credit.pdf>)

³²⁹ Horwath, J. (2023, August 15). Ira at 1: U.S. Boost to offshore wind imperiled by struggling projects. S&P Global Homepage. [IRA at 1: US boost to offshore wind imperiled by struggling projects | S&P Global Market Intelligence \(spglobal.com\)](#)

³³⁰ Table 5.6.A. Average Price of Electricity to Ultimate Customers by End-Use Sector, The East North Central region has an average residential electricity price in September 2023 of 16.00 (Cents per Kilowatt-hour), whereas New England and the MidAtlantic for the same month have prices of 27.41 and 20.11 (Cents per Kilowatt-hour) respectively. Illinois had an average price of 14.79 (Cents per Kilowatt-hour) during this time. Electric Power Monthly – U.S. Energy Information Administration (EIA). (n.d.). https://www.eia.gov/electricity/monthly/epm_table_grapher.php?t=table_5_06_a

land-based wind projects compared to coastal states, specifically the East Coast.³³¹ One factor that will be advantageous to offshore wind developers and will lower costs compared to ocean-based offshore wind development is the jurisdiction of the Great Lakes. Individual states will have the ability to license offshore wind energy projects in their respective state waters (in state jurisdiction), unlike ocean-based offshore wind developments, which must go through federal BOEM permitting processes.³³²

In comments to the Treasury and the IRS, Atlantic states are concerned that consecutive price reductions in new offshore wind contracts between 2016 and 2022 has reversed since late 2022. This has had negative impacts on recent procurements and many states are seeing project attrition from those under old contracts (2016-2022) as discussed in Section 6)b)ii)(1) below. Further, Atlantic states have brought concerns around the slow release of guidance for IRA funding. These concerns include that offshore wind costs for early adopting are higher than costs will be in the future, after the U.S. offshore wind industry matures. Through the ITC and PTC, the federal government is an essential partner in lowering the initial costs to the states' ratepayers and enabling the early procurements needed to grow a domestic offshore wind industry.³³³ For a project to reach economies of scale, investing IRA funding into an early buildout of the Great Lakes offshore wind supply chain and investing in a trained workforce will have better outcomes in future offshore wind solicitations and procurements. Current procurements will lower the costs of future offshore wind deployments, not just to coastal states, but also to others as well as their projects face higher development costs given the slower supply chain build out.

(3) Other Federal Funding

Beyond the ITC and PTC, there are other federal incentives available for offshore wind development. DOE has allocated over \$300 million to competitively selected offshore wind research, development, and demonstration projects. This is to further technology advancement research for offshore wind and bring down development costs for commercially developed offshore wind projects. DOE's Wind Energy Technologies Office ("WETO") has set up a \$41 million national offshore wind Research and Development Consortium, administered by NYSERDA, to address near-term needs to support the development of the U.S. offshore wind industry. These near-term needs include holding solicitations to conduct research on wind plant technology advancement; wind resource and

³³¹ See Hoen, B.D., Diffendorfer, J.E., Rand, J.T., Kramer, L.A., Garrity, C.P., and Hunt, H.E., 2018, United States Wind Turbine Database v6.1 (November 28, 2023): U.S. Geological Survey, American Clean Power Association, and Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory data release, <https://doi.org/10.5066/F7TX3DN0>.

³³² Bureau of Ocean Energy Management (BOEM). (n.d.). Renewable energy on the Outer Continental Shelf – Bureau of Ocean ... <https://www.boem.gov/sites/default/files/uploadedFiles/Fact%20Sheet%20BOEM%20Renewable%20Energy.pdf>

³³³ Connecticut Department of Energy and Environmental Protection, Maryland Energy Administration, Massachusetts Executive Office of Energy and Environmental Affairs, New Jersey Board of Public Utilities, New York State Energy Research and Development Authority, & Rhode Island Office of Energy Resources. (2023, September 27). Offshore Wind Procuring States' Comments on the Inflation Reduction Act of 2022's Energy Community Bonus Credit for Offshore Wind (Notice 2023-29). Retrieved from <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Programs/Offshore-Wind/Resource-Library/Multistate-comments-2022-IRA-energy-community-credit.pdf>.

physical site characterization; installation, operations, and maintenance; and supply chain technology solutions.³³⁴ The Consortium provides as roadmap of example projects that it could approve from a solicitation, such as creating geospatial ice models that can predict ice ridge formation and magnitude, or ice models that estimate loading. The IRA provides the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (“EPA”) with \$3 billion to fund zero-emission port equipment and infrastructure as well as climate and air quality planning at U.S. ports.³³⁵ Notice of Funding Opportunity (“NOFO”) has not been released yet. EPA anticipates disbursing this Clean Ports Program funds through two sub-programs: Climate and Air Quality Planning Sub-Program (up to \$300M)³³⁶ Zero-Emission Technology Deployment Sub-Program (up to \$2.6B).^{337,338} The U.S. Department of Transportation’s Maritime Administration (“MARAD”) has put out NOFO for \$662 million in Federal Fiscal Year (“FY”) 2023, for funding for MARAD’s Port Infrastructure Development Program (“PIDP”) which closed FY 2023 applications in April 2023.³³⁹ From the Bipartisan Infrastructure Law (“BIL”), it designates \$450 million annually for the next five years for PIDP applicants. This will allow improvements to port facilities on coasts, rivers, and the Great Lakes. Improvement projects can fall into one of four categories: loading and unloading of goods at a port; movement of goods into, out of, around, or within a port resilience;³⁴⁰ and environmental and emissions mitigation measures.³⁴¹

b) Offshore Wind Case studies in Other U.S. States

i) States

Atlantic coast states have seen significant offshore wind policy development and account for most of the offshore wind project capacity under development.³⁴² Not all states have developed offshore wind policy in the same manner. Some states have aspirational planning goals that may not require various agencies to take any direct action, whereas other states have procurement mandates that require state agencies and/or utilities to develop and

³³⁴ National Offshore Wind Research and Development Consortium. (2023, April). Research and Development Roadmap–4 - National Offshore Wind. <https://nationaloffshorewind.org/wp-content/uploads/NOWRDC-Research-Development-Roadmap-4.0.pdf>

³³⁵ H.R.5376

³³⁶ This includes activities such as Emissions inventory and accounting practices; Stakeholder collaboration and communication, with a focus on near-port communities; Strategy analysis and goal-setting; Resiliency planning

³³⁷ This includes activities such as Cargo handling equipment; Drayage trucks; Locomotives; Harbor craft; Charging and other fueling infrastructure for zero emission port equipment, including shore power for marine vessels

³³⁸ Macedonia, J., Núñez, A., Simon, K., & Moltzen, M. (n.d.). EPA Clean Ports Program – First Look!, 31, October, 2023, Retrieved from <https://www.epa.gov/system/files/documents/2023-11/clean-ports-prog-update-webinar-2023-10-31.pdf>.

³³⁹ USDOT Announces More Than \$660 Million Available Through the Port Infrastructure Development Program. (2023, February 8). Retrieved from [https://www.transportation.gov/briefing-room/usdot-announces-more-660-million-available-through-port-infrastructure-development#:~:text=WASHINGTON%20%2D%20The%20U.S.%20Department%20of,Infrastructure%20Development%20Program%20\(PIDP\).](https://www.transportation.gov/briefing-room/usdot-announces-more-660-million-available-through-port-infrastructure-development#:~:text=WASHINGTON%20%2D%20The%20U.S.%20Department%20of,Infrastructure%20Development%20Program%20(PIDP).)

³⁴⁰ Such as addressing flooding, and/or extreme weather events, etc.

³⁴¹ Such as improvement projects to reduce or eliminate port-related pollutants and/or greenhouse gas emissions

³⁴² New Jersey, New York, and Massachusetts Account for Over 50% of the Capacity in the U.S. Project Pipeline (Musial et al., 2023).

execute offshore wind energy solicitations. Thirteen states have set offshore wind planning goals or procurement mandates. DOE’s 2023 Offshore Wind Market Report shows an overview of all current state planning goals and mandated state procurements by year (See Table 6-1). DOE also calculates that all thirteen states with set planning goals and/or procurement mandates total up to 112,286 MW of offshore wind capacity by 2050, with procurement mandates from various states equating to 42,730 MW of capacity by 2040.³⁴³

Table 6-1: Offshore Wind Goals and Procurements

State	Planning Goal - Capacity (MW)	Planning Goal - Year	Mandated Procurement - Capacity (MW)	Mandated Procurement - Year	Offtake Contracts Awarded (MW)	Awarded Projects (MW)	Open/Pending Procurement (MW)	Supporting Policies and Documents
Maine	156	2030	-	-	12	Aqua Ventus (12)	-	Maine Wind Energy Development Assessment (2012)
Massachusetts	23,000	2050	5,600	2035	3,236	Vineyard Wind 1 (800) SouthCoast Wind 1 (804) South Coast Wind 2 (400) New England Wind (1,232)	400–3,600 (closes 1/31/2024)	Act to Promote Energy Diversity (2016) Act to Advance Clean Energy (2018) Massachusetts 2050 Decarbonization Roadmap (2020) Act Creating a Next Generation Roadmap for Massachusetts Climate Policy (2021)
Rhode Island	1,430	2030	1,430	2030	430	Block Island Wind Farm (30) Revolution Wind (400)	600–1,000 (closed 3/13/23)	Request for Proposals for Long-Term Contracts for Offshore Wind Energy (2022)
Connecticut	2,000	2030	2,000	2030	1,104	Revolution Wind (304) New England Wind (800)	Draft request for proposal for 1,196	Public Act No. 19-71 (2019)
New York	20,000	2050	9,000	2035	4,362	South Fork Wind (132) Empire Wind 1 (816) Sunrise Wind 1 (924) Empire Wind 2 (1,260) Beacon Wind 1 (1,230)	1,000–2,000 (closed 1/26/2023)	Case 18-E-0071 (2018) Climate Leadership & Community Protection Act (2019) New York State Climate Action Council Scoping Plan (2022)
New Jersey	11,000	2040	11,000	2040	3,758	Ocean Wind 1 (1,100) Ocean Wind 2 (1,148) Atlantic Shores Offshore Wind South (Project 1) (1,510)	1,200–4,000 (closes 6/23/23)	Offshore Wind Economic Development Act (2010) Executive Order 8 (2018) Executive Order 92 (2019) Executive Order 307 (2022)
Maryland	8,500	2031	8,500	2031	2,045	Skipjack 1 (120) MarWin (270) Momentum Wind (808) Skipjack 2 (846)	-	Maryland Offshore Wind Energy Act (2013) Clean Energy Jobs Act (2019) Promoting Offshore Wind Energy Resource Act (2023)
Virginia	5,200	2034	5,200	2034	2,599	CVOW Pilot (12) CVOW Commercial (2,587)	-	Virginia Clean Economy Act (2021)
North Carolina	8,000	2040	-	-	-	-	-	Executive Order 218 (2021)
California	25,000	2045	-	-	-	-	-	AB 525 (2021) Offshore Wind Energy Development off the California Coast: Maximum Feasible Capacity and Megawatt Planning Goals for 2030 and 2045 (2022)
Ohio	-	-	-	-	21	LEEDCo (21)	-	None
Louisiana	5,000	2035	-	-	-	-	-	Louisiana Action Plan (2022)
Oregon	3,000	2030	-	-	-	-	-	HB 3375 (2021)
Total	112,286	2050	42,730	2040	17,567			

(1) New York

New York’s 2019 Climate Leadership and Community Protection Act³⁴⁴ requires the State to achieve a 100% carbon free electricity system by 2040 and to reduce greenhouse gas emissions 85% below 1990 levels by 2050. Within this law there are mandates that at least 70% of New York's electricity come from renewable energy sources by 2030 and 9,000 megawatts of offshore wind energy by 2035.³⁴⁵ NYSERDA is the State authority charged with implementing New York’s offshore wind energy goals. In 2015, NYSERDA published its first report on *Advancing the Environmentally Responsible Development of Offshore Wind Energy*

³⁴³ (Musial et. al, 2023).

³⁴⁴ [NY State Senate Bill 2019-S6599 \(nysenate.gov\)](https://www.nysenate.gov/legislation/bills/2019/S6599)

³⁴⁵ Governor’s Office State of New York (2019, July 18) [Governor Cuomo Executes the Nat'on's Largest Offshore Wind Agreement and Signs Historic Climate Leadership and Community Protection Act | Governor Andrew M. Cuomo \(archive.org\)](https://www.governor.ny.gov/news/governor-cuomo-executes-the-nation-s-largest-offshore-wind-agreement-and-signs-historic-climate-leadership-and-community-protection-act)

in New York State.³⁴⁶ Additionally, in 2018, NYSEERDA issued New York State's first competitive solicitation for at least 800 megawatts of offshore wind energy, awarding contracts to two projects.³⁴⁷ Since then, NYSEERDA has held three additional competitive solicitations.

NYSEERDA's 2018 Offshore Wind Policy Options Paper³⁴⁸ lays out several dynamic procurement pricing mechanisms to ensure that offshore wind can be supported through the State's procurements. One option is a fixed price REC approach, through which NYSEERDA issues a Request for Proposals to procure RECs from offshore wind projects through long-term contracts. The offshore wind projects offer competitive bids at a fixed \$/megawatt-hour (MWh) price to NYSEERDA. NYSEERDA then executes contracts similar to their REC Tier 1 solicitations.³⁴⁹ Although this provides revenue certainty for projects, this model does not provide a long-term electricity price hedge and project developers would be allowed to seek other private agreements for hedges. The benefit of a fixed price REC procurement structure is that it is implementable and is standard model in many markets. Concurrent with other reports on offshore wind development, NYSEERDA notes that the limitation of this model "is that it leaves commodity price risk with the offshore wind project, with the elevated risk to the developer leading to increased cost of capital for offshore wind projects and resultant higher offshore wind REC prices than alternatives which hedge commodity revenues."³⁵⁰

NYSEERDA found that designing a procurement structure that provides a hedge against electricity price risk will have a significant reduction in project finance costs, thus impacting premium payments and ratepayers.³⁵¹ NYSEERDA asserts that that one mechanism to provide this hedging certainty is a bundled power purchase agreement ("PPA"), which would fully hedge a revenue stream for the value of power and RECs, diminishing risk in revenue uncertainty. Unlike a fixed price REC, a bundled PPA would submit bids as the "all-in" revenue amount per MWh required by the project giving the strike price.

Further, NYSEERDA's Offshore Renewable Energy Credit ("OREC") contract structure delivers an agreed-upon number of RECs for offshore wind projects. Remaining energy and capacity would be sold by the offshore wind project and report the sale revenues to NYSEERDA. NYSEERDA would then deduct from the strike price the actual revenues received by the

³⁴⁶ NYSEERDA (June 2015) Advancing the Environmentally Responsible Development of Offshore Wind Energy in New York State: A Regulatory Review and Stakeholder Perceptions <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Publications/Research/Environmental/Advancing-Environmental-Response-Development-Off-Shore-Wind-New-York.pdf>

³⁴⁷New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSEERDA). (2018). Offshore wind: 2018 Solicitation. <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/All-Programs/Offshore-Wind/Focus-Areas/Offshore-Wind-Solicitations/2018-Solicitation>

³⁴⁹ (NYSEERDA, 2020) <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Publications/Research/Biomass-Solar-Wind/Master-Plan/Offshore-Wind-Policy-Options-Paper.pdf>

³⁵⁰ (NYSEERDA Offshore Wind Policy Paper, 2018)

³⁵¹ NYSEERDA. 2015. "Large-Scale Renewable Energy Development in New York: Options and Assessment" NYSEERDA Report 15-12. <http://documents.dps.ny.gov/public/Common/ViewDoc.aspx?DocRefId={26BD68A2-48DA-4FE2-87B1-687BEC1C629D}>; DPS. 2016. "Clean Energy Standard White Paper – Cost Study."

offshore wind generator from selling energy and capacity. This structure is similar to the IPA's current Indexed REC procurement model used for utility-scale wind and solar projects. Instead of a traditional procurement structure, New York took a unique approach to offshore wind procurements. NYSERDA decided on a hybrid bid approach for projects participating in its procurement. Each project is required to include two bids, one for a fixed OREC price ("Fixed OREC") and one for an adjustable OREC price ("Index OREC"). NYSERDA then awards a contract for either contract structure, noting that if an Index OREC is selected, there is reversion in the contract specifying conditions that may trigger the contract to default to a Fixed OREC.³⁵²

Additionally, NYSERDA has a library of technical studies to support the State's offshore wind goals. New York is also making a \$500 million investment proposal for offshore wind ports, manufacturing, and supply chain infrastructure.³⁵³ NYSERDA is also releasing funding in three phases to help attract and catalyze additional private funds for further development of the industry. The first phase of this funding was made available as part of the State's third offshore wind solicitation (ORECRFP22-1) issued in 2022.³⁵⁴ NYSERDA's Offshore Wind Policy Options Paper³⁵⁵ explored transmission and interconnection strategies directing radial and backbone.³⁵⁶ NYSERDA continues to actively study transmission and other interconnection strategies for different areas of shoreline to best support offshore wind. Finally, NYSERDA has held four offshore wind procurement solicitation events since 2018. While New York currently has over 8,000 MW from three solicitations events under contract³⁵⁷ there are current contract default issues. This is discussed more in Section 6)b)ii)(1) below.

(2) Maryland

Offshore wind development off Maryland's coast was spurred when the State enacted the Maryland Offshore Wind Energy Act of 2013.³⁵⁸ The Act altered Maryland's RPS goal where 25% of electric consumption in the State is to come from renewable energy by 2020, with an offshore wind technology carve-out not to exceed 2.5 percent (about 500 MW) of the overall

³⁵² Maryland, North Carolina, and Virginia (2020, October 29) MOU To Create the Southeast and Mid-Atlantic Regional Transformative Partnership for Offshore Wind Energy Resources (SMART-POWER) <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Programs/Offshore-Wind/NYSERDA-OSW-ORECRFP22-1-Proposers-Conference-Presentation-Slides.pdf>

³⁵³ Governor's Office State of New York (2022, January 5) [Governor Hochul Announces Nation-Leading \\$500 Million Investment in Offshore Wind | Governor Kathy Hochul \(ny.gov\)](https://www.governor.ny.gov/news/governor-hochul-announces-nation-leading-500-million-investment-in-offshore-wind)

³⁵⁴ Governor's Office State of New York (2022, July 27) [Governor Hochul Announces New York's Third Offshore Wind Solicitation to Accelerate Clean Energy Development https://www.governor.ny.gov/news/governor-hochul-announces-new-yorks-third-offshore-wind-solicitation-accelerate-clean-energy](https://www.governor.ny.gov/news/governor-hochul-announces-new-yorks-third-offshore-wind-solicitation-accelerate-clean-energy)

³⁵⁵ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority. 2018. Offshore Wind Policy Options Paper. <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Files/Publications/Research/Biomass-SolarWind/Master-Plan/Offshore-Wind-Policy-Options-Paper.pdf>

³⁵⁶ Direct radial transmission facilities are developed, sized, and constructed to support one offshore wind facility. Backbone transmission facilities are expandable to accommodate an initial facility as well as facilities built in the future (Offshore Wind Policy Options Paper, 2018)

³⁵⁷ [NYSERDA \(2023\) New York Offshore Wind Projects](https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Files/Publications/Research/Biomass-SolarWind/Master-Plan/Offshore-Wind-Policy-Options-Paper.pdf)

³⁵⁸ [2013 Regular Sessi-n - House Bill 226 Chapter \(maryland.gov\)](https://www.maryland.gov/govexec/pressroom/2013/02/2013-Regular-Sessi-n-House-Bill-226-Chapter-(maryland.gov))

RPS. Projects from this initial target are known as Round 1 projects. Maryland passed the Clean Energy Jobs Act (“MCEJA”) in 2019, which revised the State’s RPS to 50 percent by 2030.³⁵⁹ MCEJA also removed its ceiling cap on offshore wind development towards RPS goals to require an additional 1,200 MW of projects through three new offshore wind procurement rounds. These are known as Round 2 targets.

Maryland’s Market Offshore Wind Renewable Energy Credit (“OREC”) is the payment structure for its procurements.³⁶⁰ The Maryland OREC and NYSERDA OREC both provide revenue certainty for the developer by locking in the value of energy in the settled upon strike price. The Maryland Public Service Commission (“PSC”) has approved a total of 2,022.5 MW of offshore wind capacity through the Round 1 and Round 2 OREC procurements.³⁶¹ Maryland estimates that the projects accepted are anticipated to create more than 12,000 direct full time equivalent (“FTE”) jobs during the development and constructions phase and 3,000 direct long-term FTE jobs during the operations and maintenance of the projects lifetime.³⁶² Project developers have committed to small businesses and minority-, women-, and veteran-owned business participation goals.³⁶³ For example, the developer U.S. Wind commits to 15 percent of labor for its project in Maryland.

The Maryland Energy Administration also has funding opportunities available to businesses to support the establishing an offshore wind supply chain and experienced workforce. The Maryland Offshore Wind Supply Chain Investment Program provides non-competitive grants to support new or existing businesses entering the offshore wind supply chain in Maryland.³⁶⁴ The Maryland Offshore Wind Workforce Training and Education Program is a competitive grant for new or existing workforce training centers and academic institutions to expand to support the State’s offshore wind workforce training and education efforts.³⁶⁶ Further, to support offshore wind, the governors of Maryland, North Carolina, and Virginia have created the Southeast and Mid-Atlantic Regional Transformative Partnership for Offshore Wind Energy Resources (“SMART-POWER”).³⁶⁸ SMART-POWER’s memorandum of understanding (“MOU”) provides that it is a collaboration to provide a framework for the

³⁵⁹ [2019 Regular Sessi-n - Senate Bill 516 Chapter \(maryland.gov\)](#)

³⁶⁰ [2013 Regular Sessi-n - House Bill 226 Chapter \(maryland.gov\)](#)

³⁶¹ PSC Order No 88192, Order No 90011

³⁶² [Offshore Wind \(maryland.gov\)](#)

³⁶³ [Order No. 881-2 - Case No. 94-1 - Offshore Wind \(maryland.gov\)](#)

³⁶⁴ Maryland Energy Administration (2023) Maryland Offshore Wind Supply Chain Investment Program Fiscal Year 2024 <https://energy.maryland.gov/SiteAssets/Pages/Info/renewable/supplychaininvestment/FY24%20SCIP%20Overview.docx.pdf>

³⁶⁶ Maryland Energy Administration (2023) Maryland Offshore Wind Workforce Training & Education Program Fiscal Year 2024 <https://energy.maryland.gov/SiteAssets/Pages/Info/renewable/offshorewindworkforce/FY24%20WF%20Program%20Overview%20Doc%20%284%29.pdf>

³⁶⁸ Maryland, North Carolina, and Virginia (2020, October 29) MOU To Create the Southeast and Mid-Atlantic Regional Transformative Partnership for Offshore Wind Energy Resources (SMART-POWER) [Microsoft Wo-d - SMART POWER MOU FINAL.docx \(nc.gov\)](#)

three states to promote, develop, and expand offshore wind and the accompanying industry supply chains and workforces. One goal of which is for the three states to align state regulatory requirements related to offshore wind construction and installation of offshore wind projects to reduce administrative burdens.

(3) Rhode Island

Rhode Island saw the U.S.'s first commercial offshore wind project with the 30 MW Block Island Wind Farm commissioned in 2016.³⁷⁰ Through *the Advancing a 100% Renewable Energy Future for Rhode Island by 2030*³⁷¹ Rhode Island seeks to meet total electricity demand with renewable energy by 2030.³⁷² The Rhode Island Office of Energy Resources ("OER") conducted an economic and energy market analysis and developed policy and programmatic pathways to meet this goal.³⁷³ This report estimated that there was 900-1,100 MW of offshore wind needed to fill the entire 2030 renewable energy gap. In October 2023, Rhode Island, Massachusetts, and Connecticut announced New England's first offshore wind joint multi-state coordination MOU for a potential coordinated procurement of offshore wind as each state solicits offshore wind energy generation through their respective state procurements.³⁷⁴ For the joint MOU, the three states are having developers submit multi-state offshore wind project proposals through their respective offshore wind procurements for selection in 2024, based on interconnection location.³⁷⁵

Previously, Rhode Island Energy, rejected a proposal it received from a procurement in 2022.³⁷⁶ Rhode Island Energy chose not to move forward on a contract for Revolution 2 (884 MW) due to affordability concerns.^{377 378}

(4) Massachusetts

The Massachusetts Clean Energy Center ("MassCEC") anticipates that offshore wind will be the State's largest source of clean energy and help the Commonwealth meet its greenhouse

³⁷⁰ "Offshore Wind Farm Raises Hopes of U.S. Clean Energy Back'rs". *The New York Times*. 24 July 2015. [Archived](#) from the original on 27 January 2017. Retrieved 1 March 2017.

³⁷¹Rhode Island Office of Energy Resources (2020, December) *The Road to 100% Renewable Electricity*; [Executive Order 20-01 | Governor's Office, State of Rhode Island \(ri.gov\)](#)

³⁷³ Rhode Island Office of Energy Resources (2020, December) *The Road to 100% Renewable Electricity* energy.ri.gov/sites/g/files/xkgbur741/files/documents/renewable/The-Road-to-100-Percent-Renewable-Electricity---Brattle-04Feb2021.pdf

³⁷⁴ [MA-RI-CT Offshore Wind Procurement Collaboration Memorandum of Understandi-- -- Final 10-3-23 CEM Sig\[45\].pdf](#)

³⁷⁵ [MA-RI-CT Offshore Wind Procurement Collaboration Memorandum of Understandi-- -- Final 10-3-23 CEM Sig\[45\].pdf](#)

³⁷⁶ Rhode Island Office of Energy Resources. (2022, July 6). [Governor McKee Signs Legislation Requiring Offshore Wind Procurement for 600 to 1,000 Megawatts | Rhode Island Office of Energy Resources](#)

³⁷⁷ Sherman, E. (2023, July 19). RI Energy rejects plan for nearly 1000MW offshore wind project. WPRI.com. <https://www.wpri.com/target-12/ri-energy-rejects-plan-for-100mw-offshore-wind-project/>

³⁷⁸ Rhode Island Energy, "Rhode Island Energy not moving forward on sole bid received in most recent offshore wind solicitation" (July 18, 2023) (news release), <https://news.pplweb.com/news-releases?item=137899>

gas GHG emission reduction mandate.³⁷⁹ Additionally, the 2016 bill titled, *An Act Relative to Energy Diversity* (H. 4568),³⁸⁰ requires Massachusetts utility companies to procure 1,600 megawatts (MW) of cost-effective offshore wind energy by 2027. The first RFP by the utilities took place in June 2017.³⁸¹ Massachusetts has held three procurements with a fourth solicitation ongoing as of publication of this draft.³⁸² The current RFP process seeks 3,600 MW of new offshore wind generation, which is roughly 25% of the State's annual electricity demand.³⁸³ Massachusetts currently has about 4,000 MW under contract from the previous three RFPs.

Massachusetts uses a PPA structure where the distribution utility is the main driver of the contract, the offshore wind generator sells energy and RECs to the distribution utility, who sells excess energy into ISO-NE.³⁸⁴ The RECs from the offshore wind generator are transferred to the distribution utility through the PPA, where they are then sold bilaterally to various electricity suppliers, who retire RECs to meet their state-mandated RPS requirement.

Massachusetts is also investing heavily in port infrastructure. MassCEC, through its Offshore Wind Ports Infrastructure Investment Challenge, awarded around \$180 million in competitive grants in 2022 to develop offshore wind port assets Massachusetts.³⁸⁵

(5) New Jersey

New Jersey is the first state to enact offshore wind procurement legislation, via its Offshore Wind Economic Development Act in 2010.³⁸⁶ The Act directed the State's Board of Public Utilities to create an offshore RECs ("ORECs") structure so that offshore wind projects could be compensated for their environmental attributes of generation and meet the State's target of procuring 1,100 MW of offshore wind energy off its coast.³⁸⁷ These OREC requirements were finalized in 2018 through an Executive Order,³⁸⁸ and the New Jersey legislature codified a procurement goal of 3,500 MW by 2030. This goal was expanded in 2020 to 7,500 MW by

³⁷⁹ [Massachusetts 2050 Decarbonization Roadmap webinar slides, 1/15/21, MA Decarbonization Roadmap | Mass.gov](#)

³⁸⁰ [Bill H.4568 \(malegislature.gov\)](#)

³⁸¹ Pursuant to Section 83C of Chapter 169 of the Acts of 2008 [Session L-w - Acts of 2008 Chapter 169 \(malegislature.gov\)](#)

³⁸² [Healey-Driscoll Administration Files Historic Draft RFP for Massachusetts' Fourth Offshore Wind Solicitation | Mass.gov](#)

³⁸³ (Healey-Driscoll, 2023)

³⁸⁴ Beiter, Philipp, Jenny Heeter, Paul Spitsen, David Riley. 2020. Comparing Offshore Wind Energy Procurement and Project Revenue Sources Across U.S. States. Golden, CO: National Renewable Energy Laboratory. NREL/TP-5000-76079. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy20osti/76079.pdf>.

³⁸⁵ Niforos, Kathryn. 2022. "Baker-Polito Administration Announces \$180M in Funding Through the Offshore Wind Ports Infrastructure Investment Challenge and Administration Releases the 2022 Clean Energy Industry Report." Massachusetts Clean Energy Center. <https://www.masscec.com/press/baker-polito-administration-announces-180m-funding-throughoffshore-wind-ports-infrastructure>

³⁸⁶ New Jersey Legislature. 2010. Offshore Wind Economic Development Act. <https://www.njleg.state.nj.us/2010/Bills/AL10/57.PDF>.

³⁸⁷ (New Jersey Legislature, 2010)

³⁸⁸ Governor Philip D. Murphy. 2018. Executive Order No. 8. <https://nj.gov/infobank/eo/056murphy/pdf/EO-8.pdf>.

2035.^{389,390} In September 2022, New Jersey Governor Murphy signed Executive Order No. 307, further increasing the State's offshore wind energy generation goal to 11,000 MW by 2040.³⁹¹

New Jersey's OREC structure has many overlaps with Maryland's OREC structure. For example, under OREC's structure, offshore wind generators sell electricity into PJM and directly receive the revenues from the electricity which then is returned to ratepayers via the distribution utility.³⁹² New Jersey has five offshore wind solicitations planned through 2028, with two events having occurred.³⁹³ The first two solicitations brought a combined total of over 3,700 MW to the State's total planned capacity.³⁹⁴ New Jersey's third solicitation has a target amount of 1,200-1,400 MW and anticipates an award date in the first quarter of 2024.³⁹⁵

New Jersey is also investing in port manufacturing facilities to support offshore wind development. The New Jersey Economic Development Authority is developing the New Jersey Wind Port.³⁹⁶ The Wind Port is located in Lower Alloways Creek, New Jersey, and once completed, is intended to support offshore wind marshalling and activities but, longer term, has the potential for additional expansions to include co-located offshore wind manufacturing activities - with a potential developable footprint of over 200 acres. Any potential expansion beyond marshalling activities would be dependent on market demand as well as other factors.

The Wind Port can be home to multiple manufacturing facilities that will build the necessary components for offshore wind turbines. It is also strategically situated for component staging, final assembly, and transport (collectively known as marshalling). The New Jersey Economic Development Authority is leading the development of the project on behalf of the State, working alongside key departments and state agencies such as the Governor's Office, the Department of Treasury, the Department of Transportation, and the Board.

³⁸⁹ Governor Philip D. Murphy. 2020. Executive Order No. 92. <https://nj.gov/infobank/eo/056murphy/pdf/EO-92.pdf>

³⁹⁰ New Jersey Legislature. 2018. Offshore Wind Economic Development Act. NJ A3723. <https://legiscan.com/NJ/text/A3723/2018>.

³⁹¹ [Microsoft Word - EO-307 \(nj.gov\)](#)

³⁹² (NREL, 2020)

³⁹³ (Murphy, 2020)

³⁹⁴ [6-21-19-8D.PDF \(njcleanenergy.com\)](#), [OSWFactSheets Final 630.pdf \(nj.gov\)](#)

³⁹⁵ [New Jersey Offshore Wind Program \(njoffshorewind.com\)](#)

³⁹⁶ [New Jersey Wind Port \(nj.gov\)](#)

³⁹⁷ [New Jersey Wind Port \(nj.gov\)](#)

ii) Successes and Challenges

(1) Recent Contract Default Issues

There have been increased challenges offshore wind development since 2022. DOE reports that supply chain constraints, high inflation, and rising interest rates have resulted in significant project cost increases of 11%–30% during 2022.³⁹⁸ Current supply chain issues are seeing higher costs which developers are trying to pass on to states' ratepayers due to developers wanting to recoup their costs to finance and bring offshore wind to energization. Without significant alleviation of inflation or supply chain issues, states will be forced to reject projects or allowing previously procured projects to renegotiate.

Further, many states are concerned that inflationary pressures, lingering supply chain disruptions from the COVID-19 pandemic, and increased competition for labor, supplies, and financing from European nations seeking new clean energy projects to replace fossil fuel imports from Russia will decrease interest in project development in the U.S. By September 2023, economic pressures from supply chain constraints, inflation, and high interest rates have attributed to approximately 2.4 gigawatts (GW) of announced project cancellations from previously procured offshore wind project contracts across the U.S.³⁹⁹ Recent offshore wind procurement events in the U.S. have also been unsuccessful in filling target amounts.⁴⁰⁰

In a 2023 joint filing, six Atlantic States asked the U.S. Treasury and the IRS to issue further guidance on ITC and PTC for offshore wind. These state said that, “[w]ithout the guidance we request, up to 10.8 additional GW of our states’ previously procured offshore wind projects in the Atlantic are at risk, as are pending and upcoming procurements for up to 13 GW of new offshore wind.”⁴⁰¹ Since that filing, New York is in contract disputes with Orsted, Equinor, and BP over requests for increasing contract prices on formerly executed contracts.⁴⁰² The New York Public Service Commission found that amending contracts would result in increases of as much as 6.7% on residential utility customers’ monthly bills.⁴⁰³

³⁹⁸ (DOE, 2023)

³⁹⁹ “SouthCoast Wind joins Commonwealth in scraping power contracts,” *The Salem News* (June 6, 2023), https://www.salemnews.com/news/southcoast-wind-joins-commonwealth-in-scraping-power-contracts/article_0a06a318-04a4-11ee-80d8-4f03ada52794.html.

[Offshore wind projects face economic storm. Cancellations jeopardize Biden clean energy goals | AP News](#)

⁴⁰⁰ Rhode Island Energy, “Rhode Island Energy not moving forward on sole bid received in most recent offshore wind solicitation” (July 18, 2023) (news release), <https://news.pplweb.com/news-releases?item=137899>, [Results Of Gulf Of Mexico Offshore Wind Auction & Recent U.S. Offshore Wind Update–](#), - Conventus Law

⁴⁰¹ <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Programs/Offshore-Wind/Resource-Library/Multistate-comments-2022-IRA-energy-community-credit.pdf>

⁴⁰² Disavino, S., & Groom, N. (2023, October 12). New York rejects Orsted, Equinor, BP requests to charge more for offshore wind. Reuters. Retrieved from <https://www.reuters.com/sustainability/climate-energy/ny-will-not-change-offshore-wind-other-renewable-power-sales-contracts-2023-10-12/>.

⁴⁰³ PSC Issues Decision to Preserve Competitive Renewable Energy Market and Protect Consumers. (2023, October 12). New York State Department of Public Service. Retrieved from <https://dps.ny.gov/system/files/documents/2023/10/pr23105.pdf#:~:text=ALBANY%20%E2%80%94%20The%20New%20York%20State%20Public%20Service.offshore%20wind%20projects%20and%2086%20land-based%20renewable%20projects.>

Until recently, allocation events in the United Kingdom (“UK”) have successfully facilitated large amounts renewable deployment.⁴⁰⁴ In 2022, the most recent allocation (Round 4) results saw nearly 11 GW of new renewable projects, simultaneously striking record low prices for offshore wind, which cleared at £37.35 per MWh (2012 prices).⁴⁰⁵ In the UK, contracts utilize a Contract for Differences (“CfD”) model. Differing from Maryland’s OREC structure, the UK’s CfD’s commodity revenue amounts are derived from an index or composite of indices. This means the generator does not need to provide actual sales revenue data.

The most recent procurement conducted by the UK in late 2023 (Round 5 allocation) failed to allocate any offshore wind contracts. The UK aimed to award up to 5 GW of contracts for CfDs to offshore wind projects, but no bids were submitted after developers argued the prices offered by the government were too low. The UK lowered the price cap to 44 pounds per MWh (\$53.9/MWh, 50.9 €/MWh), down from 46 £/MWh in the previous auction round, despite rising component costs.⁴⁰⁶ Developers in the UK and Europe are raising similar concerns as developers in the U.S. regarding rising costs from rising inflation and increasing supply costs. The Swedish energy company Vattenfall estimates that in total its costs have increased by about 40% for offshore wind development.⁴⁰⁷

An NREL study looking at 100% clean electricity generation by 2035 details that for new projects to meet expected demand increases nationwide, an additional 2,000 GW of renewable capacity is needed to meet projected demand growth and to offset fossil retirements.⁴⁰⁸ By September 2023, attributing economic pressures from supply chain constraints, inflation, and high interest rates there have been approximately of 2.4 gigawatts (GW) of announced project cancellations.⁴⁰⁹ These announced cancellations are from previously procured offshore wind project contracts. Recent procurement events in the U.S. have also been unsuccessful in filling target amounts.⁴¹⁰ In a joint filing six Atlantic States have asked Treasury and IRS to issue further guidance on ITC and PTC for offshore wind, those State’s believe that “[w]ithout the guidance we request, up to 10.8 additional GW of our states’ previously procured offshore wind projects in the Atlantic are at risk, as are

⁴⁰⁴ Allocation events are comparable to solicitations or procurement events in the U.S.

⁴⁰⁵ <https://www.gov.uk/government/publications/contracts-for-difference-cfd-allocation-round-4-results>

⁴⁰⁶ (Ford, 2023) [UK mulls revamp of offshore wind pricing after failed auction | Reuters](#)

⁴⁰⁷ [Offshore Wind Runs Into Rising Costs and Delays - The New York Times \(nytimes.com\)](#)

⁴⁰⁸ Denholm, Paul, Patrick Brown, Wesley Cole, et al., 2022. Examining Supply-Side Options to Achieve 100% Clean Electricity by 2035. Golden, CO: National Renewable Energy Laboratory. NREL/TP-6A40-81644. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy22osti/81644.pdf>.

SouthCoast Wind joins Commonwealth in scraping power contracts,” *The Salem News* (June 6, 2023), https://www.salemnews.com/news/southcoast-wind-joins-commonwealth-in-scraping-power-contracts /article_0a06a318-04a4-11ee-80d8-4f03ada52794.html.

[Offshore wind projects face economic storm. Cancellations jeopardize Biden clean energy goals | AP News](#)

⁴¹⁰ Rhode Island Energy, “Rhode Island Energy not moving forward on sole bid received in most recent offshore wind solicitation” (July 18, 2023) (news release), <https://news.pplweb.com/news-releases?item=137899>, [Results Of Gulf Of Mexico Offshore Wind Auction & Recent U.S. Offshore Wind Update-- Conventus Law](#)

pending and upcoming procurements for up to 13 GW of new offshore wind.”⁴¹¹ Since that filing New York is in contract disputes with Orsted, Equinor, BP over their requests for higher contract prices.⁴¹² The New York Public Service Commission found that amending contracts would have resulted in increases of as much as 6.7% for residential monthly bills.⁴¹³

Current supply chain issues are seeing higher costs which developers are trying to pass on to ratepayers. Developers must recoup costs to finance and bring offshore wind to energization. Without significant alleviation of inflation or supply chain issues, States will be forced to choose between rejecting projects or allowing previously procured projects to cancel.

c) Opportunities and Barriers for Offshore Wind in the Great Lakes and Illinois

i) Opportunities

(1) Legislative Targets

HB 2132, also called the Illinois Rust Belt to Green Belt Pilot Program Act, calls for establishing a pilot program for one new utility-scale offshore wind project capable of producing at least 700,000 megawatt hours annually (or have a nameplate capacity that is greater than 150 megawatts) sited in Lake Michigan. This project must be interconnected to PJM Interconnection’s regional transmission system with REC contracts for at least 20 years.

As discussed in the Legislative Proposals chapter, to be eligible for an IPA procurement, the new utility-scale offshore wind project must have a fully executed project labor agreement with the applicable local building and construction trades council for the length of the REC contract. Additionally, the project must meet equity requirements and must submit a comprehensive and detailed equity and inclusion plan outlining how the project will create opportunities for underrepresented local populations and equity investment eligible communities. Additionally, before it can bid into a procurement, the project must secure a permit from the IDNR, pursuant to the Rivers, Lakes, and Streams Act, for a site that is in a preferred area pursuant to Section 15 of the Lake Michigan Wind Energy Act. Funding for such a procurement will be paid for through an adjustment to the line-item tariffs on electricity utility customers’ bills that currently fund the Illinois RPS. The current rate impact cap for the RPS requires that retail customers will pay no more than 4.25% of 2009 rates.

⁴¹¹ <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Programs/Offshore-Wind/Resource-Library/Multistate-comments-2022-IRA-energy-community-credit.pdf>

⁴¹² Disavino, S., & Groom, N. (2023, October 12). N122orkork rejects orsted, equinor, bp requests to charge more for offshore wind. Reuters. Retrieved from <https://www.reuters.com/sustainability/climate-energy/ny-will-not-change-offshore-wind-other-renewable-power-sales-contracts-2023-10-12/>. [New York rejects Orsted, Equinor, BP requests to charge more for offshore wind | Reuters](#)

⁴¹³ PSC Issues Decision to Preserve Competitive Renewable Energy Market and Protect Consumers. (2023, October 12). New York State Department of Public Service. Retrieved from <https://dps.ny.gov/system/files/documents/2023/10/pr23105.pdf#:~:text=ALBANY%20%E2%80%94%20The%20New%20York%20State%20Public%20Service.offshore%20wind%20projects%20and%2086%20land-based%20renewable%20projects.pr23105.pdf> [\(ny.gov\)](#)

Under HB 2132, once a project commences operation, after a 90-day notice to the IPA, the rate impact would increase to 4.5% of the billing month following commercial operations. This would increase annual collections by approximately \$34 million. Lastly, HB 2132 creates a special state fund in the Illinois State Treasury: the Illinois Rust Belt to Green Belt Fund. It appears that this fund would be used to receive federal funding specifically, although transfers could be taken “from any source, public or private.” Managed by DCEO, deposits into the Illinois Rust Belt to Green Belt Fund could then be leveraged for purposes including “financial assistance related to construction of ports and infrastructure” and “workforce development related to offshore wind.”

(2) Role of Offshore Wind in Meeting 100% Clean Energy Objectives

A potential offshore wind procurement structure, similar to the IPA’s Indexed REC procurements for land-based projects, could be a workable mechanism to support wind project development in Lake Michigan. Under the IPA Act’s Indexed REC structure, the Agency deducts from the strike price the actual price of wholesale electricity for the given month the applicable RECs were produced.⁴¹⁴ This market structure is such that the price of the REC could be positive or negative. The Indexed REC approach hedges revenue risk by reference to a market price index instead of the generator’s actual commodity revenue. While an Indexed REC structure creates an imperfect hedge, this may still require the developer to manage discrepancy between the price reflected in the market index and the electricity sale value that the generator is receiving.

The current Indexed REC structure for land-based wind procurements in Illinois is still a relatively new market structure in the region. To date, only three wind projects have been selected for Indexed REC contracts. Current uncertainty around interest rates and securing a reliable supply chain has made many developers pull back their risk appetite to develop a project contracted not only under an Indexed REC structure but through bilateral PPAs with private entities as well.

(a) Offshore Wind as a potential “Last 10%” Type Solution⁴¹⁵

Many energy industry analysts argue that the U.S. will need offshore wind to decarbonize its energy supply.⁴¹⁶ A 2022 NREL study on various ways to achieve 100% clean electricity generation by 2035 notes that, with increased electricity demand from electrification, there

⁴¹⁴ <https://www.ipa-energyvrfp.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/08/Indexed-Wind-Solar-and-Brownfield-Final-Indexed-REC-Contract-8-18-2023.docx>

⁴¹⁵ Many researchers have demonstrated that cost-effective high-renewable power systems are possible, but costs increase as systems approach 100% carbon-free electricity and what has become known as the “last 10% problem” to solve this.

⁴¹⁶ Paliwal, U., Abhyankar, N., McNair, T., Bennett, J.D., Wooley, D., Matos, J., O’Connell, R. and Phadke, A. 2023. 2035 and Beyond: Abundant, Affordable Offshore Wind Can Accelerate Our Clean Electricity Future. Goldman School of Public Policy, University of California, Berkeley; (Denholm et al., 2022); (Paliwal et al., 2023); (EERE, 2022)

is need for about two terawatts⁴¹⁷ of renewable capacity to meet this demand.⁴¹⁸ NREL estimates that more than one terawatt of combined land-based and offshore wind energy is needed to meet this goal.⁴¹⁹ Further, the Global Wind Energy Council (“GWEC”) forecasts that at least 205 GW of new offshore wind capacity will be added globally by 2030.⁴²⁰ While offshore wind will be a significant source of capacity to meet anticipated electrification induced demand in land-constrained coastal states, in the Great Lakes region (including Illinois), it is unknown exactly how much offshore wind is needed to support states’ decarbonization and RPS goals.

(b) Offshore Wind Impacts on Environmental Justice Communities

An offshore wind project, as proposed HB 2132, could potentially and significantly impact environmental justice communities in the Lake Calumet Region of Chicago through constructing the interconnection point, developing port facilities, and the hiring a local workforce. As discussed in Chapter 8, the specific interconnection point has not been determined, and the Agency modeled interconnection costs at five potential locations. These locations are all in environmental justice communities along the Calumet River connecting Lake Calumet to Lake Michigan or along the nearby lakefront of Lake Michigan.⁴²¹ Similarly, the location of the associated port facility used in the construction of the wind turbines has not yet been identified but would presumably also be in the Lake Calumet Region which is entirely made up by environmental justice communities. Investments in new infrastructure would bring tens of millions of dollars into the community and could potentially include site remediation activities if brownfield sites are used for interconnection facilities, staging, or port facilities.

Beyond the direct impact on the built environment, HB 2132 includes provisions related to equity that would benefit the communities where the onshore portions of the project are located. Specifically, HB 2132 requires the development of an Equity and Inclusion Plan (“Plan”) that would be filed with DCEO. DCEO then would score that Plan, requiring a minimum score for projects participating in an IPA-conducted procurement. The Plan would have to include one or more community benefit agreements with community-based

⁴¹⁷ 2 terawatts is equivalent to 200,000 MW

⁴¹⁸ Denholm, Paul, Patrick Brown, Wesley Cole, et al. 2022. Examining Supply-Side Options to Achieve 100% Clean Electricity by 2035. Golden, CO: National Renewable Energy Laboratory. NREL/TP-6A40-81644. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy22osti/81644.pdf>

⁴¹⁹ (Wiser et al., 2023)

⁴²⁰ Lee, J., & Zhao, F. (2020). (rep.). Global Offshore Wind Report 2020. Global Wind Energy Council. Retrieved from <https://gwec.net/wp-content/uploads/2020/12/GWEC-Global-Offshore-Wind-Report-2020.pdf>

⁴²¹ For a map of environmental justice communities in Illinois, as used in the IPA’s Illinois Solar for All Program see: <https://elevate.maps.arcgis.com/apps/webappviewer/index.html?id=d87a45c18a5c4e0fa96c1f03b6187267>. This map is based a methodology contained in the Agency’s Long-Term Renewable Resources Procurement Plan which calculates the top 25% of census tracts in Illinois based on a formula that utilizes eleven environmental and six demographic indicators and designates them as environmental justice communities. For more information, see Section 8.12 of the Long-Term Plan, <https://ipa.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/ipa/documents/modified-2022-long-term-plan-upon-reopening-9-may-2022-final.pdf>. Note that this methodology differs slightly from that used by other State agencies in that it includes racial and ethnic demographics. This is due to the differing definitions of Environmental Justice Communities used in different Illinois Statutes, but does not have a significant impact on the mapped areas.

organizations located in the area and create opportunities for underrepresented populations and equity investment eligible communities.

Underrepresented communities are defined in HB 2132 as populations identified by DCEO that historically have had barriers to entry or advancement in the workforce and reside within a disproportionately impacted area that is within three miles of the primary staging location of a new utility-scale offshore wind project. Underrepresented populations include, but are not limited to, minorities, women, and veterans. While the staging location for the proposed offshore wind project is not yet known, if it is in the Lake Calumet region then the given area would consist of environmental justice communities.

HB 2132 also references “equity investment eligible communities” in the requirements for the Equity and Inclusion Plan. The definition of these communities in the Illinois Power Agency Act is broader than the definition of environmental justice communities as it also includes R3 communities, which are communities that have been “harmed by violence, excessive incarceration, and economic disinvestment.”⁴²² This designation was developed as part of the cannabis legalization process in Illinois, and largely overlaps environmental justice communities. Therefore, the use of equity investment eligible communities would not have as meaningful an impact compared to a consideration of just environmental justice communities.

The provisions proposed in HB 2132 provide a framework that not only ensures that economic benefits created by the proposed offshore wind project would accrue to nearby environmental justice communities, but also creates opportunities to address the historic negative impacts of pollution in the area.

ii) Barriers to Offshore Wind Deployment in the Great Lakes and Illinois

(1) Interconnection Barriers

An offshore wind project in Lake Michigan has the potential to bring hundreds of megawatts of power via a high voltage cable to a land-based point of interconnection (“POI”) to deliver power to Illinois customers. One objective of this Policy study is to develop an understanding of the feasibility of the interconnection of an offshore wind project to the grid and to inform general feasibility from an interconnection perspective. The results of an analysis of several interconnection scenarios are elaborated in Chapter 8.

(a) PJM

The potential offshore wind project in Lake Michigan could interconnect to several POIs in Illinois, however, these existing connections are unlikely to accommodate large amounts of power from an offshore wind project as many are near capacity. The electricity grid network

⁴²² See: <https://r3.illinois.gov/> for more information on R3 communities, and <https://energyequity.illinois.gov/resources/equity-investment-eligible-community-map.html> for a map of Equity Investment Eligible Communities..

in the Great Lakes Region is congested, and significant upgrades are needed to accommodate large injections of new load.⁴²³ Unless existing generation at currently POIs are retired, or the transmission facilities are upgraded to accommodate new generation, an offshore wind project would most likely need to make major investments and have significant development on land to be able to interconnect the project. POI limitations are elaborated further in Section 8.c. Interconnection opportunities in PJM require comprehensive analyses, such for as power flow and contingency modeling, production cost modeling, and system stability assessments. The high-level analyses conducted for this Policy Study are applicable as a preliminary screening step. This included considering several POIs for what interconnection upgrade investments would be needed. Looking at the Icebreaker project (discussed previously), a 2016 study identified technical challenges and planning requirements for a 1 GW of offshore wind energy on Lake Erie, located in PJM's grid.⁴²⁴ The project proposal used a single POI on the existing Cleveland Public Power electric grid a 138 kilovolt (kV) Lake Road Substation.

New injections of offshore wind energy in these regions would require significant onshore high-voltage transmission upgrades and/or thermal power plant retirements to free up capacity. Additionally, FERC Order No. 2023 determined that current interconnection procedures for load serving entities are insufficient and hinder the development of new generation.⁴²⁵ This is impacting RTOs' interconnection queue processes and is significantly overhauling the process to ensure that interconnection seekers can interconnect onto the transmission system in a reliable, efficient, transparent, and timely manner. Additionally, the PJM queue reform now operates under a "first-ready, first-served" cycle approach.⁴²⁶

NYSERDA's 2022 Great Lakes Feasibility Report shows that POIs in Lake Erie have a potential maximum transmission capacity headroom of 270 MW while POIs in Lake Ontario have a potential maximum transmission capacity headroom of 1,140 MW without transmission upgrades made in either region.⁴²⁷ Consistent with the PJM queue reform, NYSERDA notes that, "[H]eadroom represents the potential capability for Great Lakes Wind ("GLW") to interconnect; however, it also represents the capacity that is available to any other generation resource that may want to interconnect at the same POI. The nature of the NYISO market for new generation is competitive and GLW is expected to compete with other resource developments to utilize the available headroom."⁴²⁸ Shovel-ready projects in the region could also compete and take available headroom capacity, leaving offshore wind out of available capacity to interconnect at shoreline POIs. The rest of Lake Michigan in the MISO

⁴²³ Sajadi, A., K. A. Loparo, R. D'Aquila, K. Clark, J. G. Waligorski, S. Baker. June 2016. Great Lakes Offshore Wind Project: Utility and Regional Integration Study. <https://www.osti.gov/servlets/purl/1328159>.

⁴²⁴ Sajadi, A., K. A. Loparo, R. D'Aquila, K. Clark, J. G. Waligorski, S. Baker. June 2016. Great Lakes Offshore Wind Project: Utility and Regional Integration Study. <https://www.osti.gov/servlets/purl/1328159>.

⁴²⁵ Docket No. RM22-14-000; Order No. 2023

⁴²⁶ [20221129-er22-2110-000 and -001.pdf \(pjm.com\)](https://www.pjm.com/commitments/2022/11/29/er22-2110-000-and-001.pdf) Docket Nos. ER22-2110-000, ER22-2110-001

⁴²⁷ NYSERDA, 2022

⁴²⁸ NYSERDA, 2022

region has land-based POIs. According to NREL in 2023, “MISO short-and midterm transmission capacity assessments, the northern area of the MISO system, including around the Great Lakes, is heavily congested in the 5-year-ahead period of analysis”⁴²⁹ Leaving little headroom for additional new capacity in the region. Given queue backlogs in both RTO/ISOs, any new offshore wind projects will not see an interconnection date for several years, both delaying construction and procurement eligibility as defined in current proposed legislation.

(2) Financing Barriers

Critical to the success of any offshore wind project is securing financing. For a project to succeed in energization, financial capital for offshore wind faces major challenges. A project needs secure early years financing, policy support for project financial solvency, workforce development, transmission, and interconnection agreements.⁴³⁰ Since the IRA’s enactment, options for developers to secure financial solvency have increased.

(a) Capital Costs

Project capital expenses are the largest hurdle to move the project forward. Looking at a LCOE, the capital expenditures (“CapEx”) would be capital costs per kilowatt required to reach commercial operation. This would include materials and equipment, installation, project development, and moving costs such as site development, permitting, environmental mitigation, insurance, and construction financing. Capital costs also include decommissioning costs. LCOE is used to compare costs of different generation sources. An LCOE calculation would include operational expenditures (“OpEx”), energy production, and financing terms of the project. This is consistent with NREL’s Offshore Regional Cost Analyzer (“ORCA”).⁴³¹ OpEx includes the cost of labor, facilities, equipment, and materials used in day-to-day operations, maintenance, and repairs, in dollars. LCOE is used to compare costs of different generation sources. This report provides a projection of costs for 2030 energization of offshore wind in Lake Michigan.

NREL found the mean CapEx for all the Great Lakes for their Current Scenario ranges from \$2,000/kW to \$3,600/kW. For the Advanced Research Technology Scenario, CapEx ranges from \$1,900/kW to \$2,600/kW.⁴³² Lake Michigan and Lake Erie have the lowest CapEx costs in this range. NREL notes that for fixed-bottom projects, the water depth is a major cost component of differences between lakes’ CapEx. Additionally, substructure installation costs are a significant CapEx factor differential. The variation in costs depends on distance to the installation port and water depth of each lake. Actual costs of installation also will greatly

⁴²⁹ NREL, 2023

⁴³⁰ Hansen, T. A., Wilson, E. J., Fitts, J. P., Jansen, M., Beiter, P., Steffen, B., ... & Kitzing, L. (2024). Five grand challenges of offshore wind financing in the United States. *Energy Research & Social Science*, 107, 103329.

⁴³¹ [Updated Oregon Floating Offshore Wind Cost Modeling \(nrel.gov\)](https://www.nrel.gov/energy-research/orca/)

⁴³² The CapEx mean for the Current Scenario is \$2,993/kW, the Advanced Research Technology Scenario mean is \$2,178/kW; (NREL, 2023)

vary depending on timing of development compared to other offshore wind development, with early entrants facing higher costs than later entrants.

NREL's estimates of OpEx found that for all lakes in their Current Scenario, all OpEx costs associated with operating a wind power plant aggregate to a range of \$85/kW-yr to \$156/kW-yr, and their Advanced Research Technology Scenario, range from \$63/kW-yr to \$96/kW-yr.⁴³³ One driver of cost reduction between the scenarios is wind turbine size. Fewer 17 MW turbines are needed compared to 6 MW turbines for a plant to have the same capacity. Needing fewer turbines can reduce maintenance. Given the constraints of the St. Lawrence Seaway (explained further in the construction challenges section), any turbine to be installed in the near future within Lake Michigan is unlikely to be larger than 6 MW.

NREL notes that more observational wave data is needed to better model how O&M costs are impacted since higher wave heights increase O&M costs. NREL's 2023 Great Lakes Report estimates for the 2035 LCOE of offshore wind in the Great Lakes in the assumed "Current Scenario" range the LCOE is \$75/MWh to \$129/MWh.⁴³⁴ The mean LCOE across all lakes in the Current Scenario is \$103/MWh. This puts Great Lakes offshore wind much higher than onshore wind. EIA estimates that the LCOE for incremental onshore wind capacity ranges from \$30.01 to \$65.65/MWh.⁴³⁵ This makes current estimates of offshore wind in the Great Lakes not a competitive intermittent substitute for onshore wind. However, according to NREL, if there was opportunity to develop under their outlined Advanced Research Technology Scenario the LCOE could potentially be \$62/MWh to \$89/MWh, with a mean of \$74/MWh.⁴³⁶ This would make the low end of NREL's estimates competitive with the high end of EIA's LCOE estimates for onshore wind. However, without significant investment in supply chain infrastructure, NREL's Advanced Case scenario is currently unfeasible in the Great Lakes due to vessel size limitations.⁴³⁷

NYSERDA used the NREL ORCA model for Lake Erie and Lake Ontario, which assumes a turbine rating of 6 MW, and found the estimated LCOE for the Great Lakes bordering New York "(f)or wind plants beginning operations in 2030, LCOEs range from \$96/MWh to \$118/MWh with a median value of \$105/MWh in Lake Erie and between \$97/MWh and \$115/MWh with a median value of \$103/MWh in Lake Ontario."⁴³⁸ These cost estimates are higher than NREL's estimates. The lower end of the range is for the eastern portion of each lake in New York, due to nearby potential ports and available POIs located near large load centers (Buffalo and Oswego). NYSERDA's analysis looked at alternative scenarios and found an increase of 51% to 55% in LCOE when modeling a 400 MW plant compared to a 100 MW

⁴³³ The OpEx mean for the Current Scenario is \$122/kW-yr, the Advanced Research Technology Scenario mean is \$79/kW-yr

⁴³⁴ NREL, 2023

⁴³⁵ U.S. Energy Information Association. (2022). Levelized Costs of New Generation Resources in the Annual Energy Outlook 2022. US Department of Energy, January. [Levelized Costs of New Generation Resources in the Annual Energy Outlook 2022 \(eia.gov\)](https://www.eia.gov/energy_outlook/levelized_costs_of_new_generation_resources_in_the_annual_energy_outlook_2022/)

⁴³⁶ NREL, 2023

⁴³⁷ NREL, 2023

⁴³⁸ NYSERDA, 22-12

plant.⁴³⁹ NREL's analysis shows that Lake Erie has the lowest average LCOE in the Current Scenario but in an Advanced Research Technology Scenario, costs in Lake Michigan could be lower than in Lake Erie.

NREL concludes that Lake Michigan has a higher capacity factor for wind development causing the price differential. NREL estimates the LCOE range for Lake Michigan under the Advanced Research Technology could be as low as \$71/MWh.⁴⁴⁰ For any of the Great Lakes, the cost averages to be 27.5% lower under the Advanced Research Technology Scenario than the Current Scenario.⁴⁴¹ This is due to economies of scale improving the CapEx value as well as the OpEx value.

NYSERDA further concluded that technology advancements are needed to reduce costs. Examples of these improvements include: the ability to install larger turbines (greater than 6MW), increased plant size (closer to 1 GW),⁴⁴² improved supply chain synergies, additional industrialization, and greater economies of scale. While not all encompassing, NYSERDA's recommendations to mitigate current cost constraints are seemingly unlikely to less in the near term to meet DOE's 2030 target.

(b) RPS Budget Limitations

As discussed above, under current Illinois law, line-item tariffs on utility customers' bills include a rate cap for retail customers of no more than 4.25% of 2009 rates to support the State's RPS. This equates to a maximum allocated funding of roughly \$580 million per year. An increase of 0.25% to that 4.25% would collect an additional \$32 million per year. Given the proposed requirement in HB 2132 that the offshore wind project deliver at least 700,000 RECs per year, this would be an imputed REC price of \$45.71.

(c) Economic Feasibility in a Competitive Market

Given large investment costs for floating or fixed base turbines needed for offshore wind development in Lake Michigan, high LCOE are needed to recoup costs through electricity generation. Electricity rates are low in Illinois compared to the Midwest. The Midwest has lower electricity rates relative to much of the country, including the East Coast. Illinois and much of the Midwest has significant amounts of renewable energy provided by land-based wind power plants compared to oceanic states, specifically when compared to the East Coast. One factor that will be advantageous to offshore wind developers and will lower costs compared to oceanic offshore wind development, is jurisdiction of the Great Lakes. Individual states will have the ability to license offshore wind energy projects in their

⁴³⁹ NYSERDA, 22-12

⁴⁴⁰ NREL, 2023

⁴⁴¹ NREL, 2023

⁴⁴² While NYSERDA's analysis found LCOE increases of 51% to 55% to a 400 MW plant from a 100 MW plant, but found a cost decrease from 400 MW to 800 MW was about 2% across Lake Ontario (See Table 25).

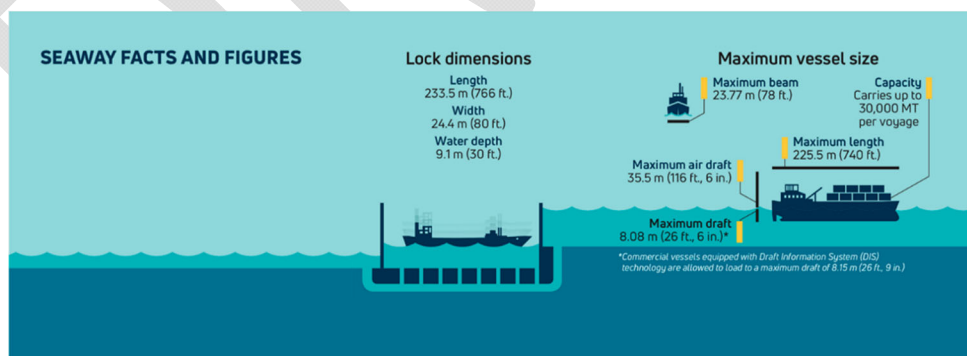
respective state waters, unlike oceanic offshore wind developments which must go through BOEM permitting processes.⁴⁴³

The Lake Michigan Offshore Wind Energy Advisory Report recommends that “the [Illinois State] legislature should adopt authorizing legislation that clarifies the authority of the Department to develop a phased approach to leasing the bed of Lake Michigan for offshore wind energy development.”⁴⁴⁴ This could look like an auction similar to BOEM’s current auction structure.

(3) Construction Challenges

The narrow locks of the St. Lawrence Seaway limit some conventional installation and construction vessels from entering the Great Lakes and limit the potential size of turbines (See Figure 6-5). Ocean-based wind turbine installation vessels capable of lifting offshore wind turbines (up to 12 MW) are too wide to move through the locks of the St. Lawrence Seaway to reach the Great Lakes, despite the existing extensive port and manufacturing infrastructure in the Great Lakes region.⁴⁴⁵ Without vessels designed around canal limits in the Great Lakes, construction will not be possible until that issue is resolved. Vessels will also be needed for other aspects of offshore wind energy for cable laying, or O&M might not be sized correctly to navigate the St. Lawrence locks. Solutions to overcome this limitation on vessel size are needed, as the size of the St. Lawrence Seaway in the near term will not increase. A potential near-term solution could be retrofitting existing Great Lakes vessels or building new vessels specifically for the Great Lakes.

Figure 6-5: St. Lawrence Seaway Size Constraints⁴⁴⁶



⁴⁴³ [Microsoft Word - BOEM Renewable Energy fact sheet 12192011_3_.doc](#)

⁴⁴⁴ IDNR, 2013

⁴⁴⁵ This current infrastructure is not fully pledged to OSW and has current incumbent industries it serves. [Offshore Wind Energy Strategies Report](#)

⁴⁴⁶ Great Lakes St. Lawrence Seaway Development Corporation n.d. [The Seaway - Great Lakes St. Lawrence Seaway System](#) (greatlakes-seaway.com)

As noted in NYSERDA's Great Lakes Wind Energy Infrastructure Assessment, the Jones Act⁴⁴⁷ impacts the eligibility of vessels that can be used to install wind turbines on the Great Lakes.⁴⁴⁸ The Jones Act requires that all vessels transporting goods between U.S. ports must be built, registered, owned, and crewed by U.S. citizens. An assessment of port capabilities in Illinois is not included in this report.

U.S. offshore wind supply chains and infrastructure continue to develop where ports, vessels, manufacturing, and the electric grid are seeing active investment. More than \$2 billion was invested in 2022 alone.⁴⁴⁹ NREL estimates that ports, large installation vessels, and major manufacturing facilities need more than \$22 billion in additional investments to meet DOE targets.⁴⁵⁰ However, offshore wind in the Great Lakes would require additional supply chain investments.

Another construction challenge is available port facilities for the development of offshore wind. The IPA is unaware of any detailed record of ports that could support future wind energy development in Lake Michigan, but all currently active ports would require upgrades if they were to support offshore wind in Lake Michigan. NREL's 2023 report for floating wind turbines in the Great Lakes recommends that ports install substructure fabrication like ocean-based floating offshore wind energy projects to minimize cost long term if multiple projects were to be developed.⁴⁵¹ Given the unlikelihood of floating turbines being installed in Lake Michigan anytime soon, and given the size constraints of the St. Lawrence Seaway, fixed-bottom wind systems would be a more likely substructure type, like those that were proposed for Icebreaker. Any potential substructure fabrication ports could be designed for vessels to float out installations already assembled onshore at port facilities. NYSERDA outlines possible jack-up barges or custom modular barges that could accommodate a large land-based crawler crane to assemble the turbine on the water.⁴⁵²

Until current manufacturing ports have been updated and are in operation on the Great Lakes to support offshore wind, turbine and substructure components will need to be transported from other manufacturing facilities. These outside components will need to enter the Great Lakes ports by either water, rail, or highway. Depending on the type of ports developed for offshore wind, the components could be offloaded to either a staging area at a port, a floating barge staging area, or the installation vessel.⁴⁵³ Not only is there need for a

⁴⁴⁷ Merchant Marine Act of 1920

⁴⁴⁸ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. "New York State Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study: Infrastructure Assessment," NYSERDA Report Number 22-12d. Prepared by the National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Golden, CO. [nyserda.ny.gov/publications](https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/publications)

⁴⁴⁹ Business Network for Offshore Wind 2023

⁴⁵⁰ Shields, Matt, Jeremy Stefek, Frank Oteri, Matilda Kreider, Elizabeth Gill, Sabina Maniak, Ross Gould, Courtney Malvik, Sam Tirone, and Eric Hines. 2023. "A Supply Chain Road Map for Offshore Wind Energy in the United States." Golden, CO: National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL). NREL/TP-5000-84710. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy23osti/84710.pdf>.

⁴⁵¹ NREL, 2023

⁴⁵² NREL, 2023

⁴⁵³ NYSERDA 22-12d.

manufacturing port, but O&M ports and marshalling ports are needed to support the project throughout all stages of its lifecycle. While not within the scope of this Policy Study, further research on port readiness to support offshore wind development in Illinois may be needed.

(a) Contingencies

(4) Environmental Concerns

The environmental impacts and interactions of any proposed project, including wind turbines, inter-array cables, export cable, substation, O&M, port staging area, and any associated workspace, are important. Offshore wind project regulatory approval processes must also consider the size and scope of the project on Lake Michigan and the type of impact the project has, whether adverse or beneficial, the impact duration, and intensity of such an impact.⁴⁵⁴ In its environmental impact assessment of the Icebreaker project, DOE focused on environmental impacts that had greater probabilities of happening. This assessment could serve as guide for regulatory frameworks for possible interactions of offshore wind development in Lake Michigan, noting that DOE did not conduct a detailed analysis on many relevant environmental interactions, such as Icebreaker's impact on land use (e.g., the lakebed).⁴⁵⁵ Importantly, offshore wind development in Lake Michigan must follow all federal and State environmental laws.⁴⁵⁶

Further, future environmental studies for offshore development in Lake Michigan will need better spatial data for birds and bats flying over the lakes, including data on flight paths, flight height, magnitude of birds and bats flying over the lake, and changes in flight patterns over the lakes relative to weather and light conditions, as similarly noted in NYSERDA's Great Lakes assessment.⁴⁵⁷ Additionally, further research in defined Environmental Study Areas will be needed to analyze the habitat use patterns and movements of most fish, as well as the distribution and use patterns of fisheries.

(a) Environmental Impacts

Given the number of diesel burning vessels needed to construct an offshore wind project, offshore wind development policy in the Great Lakes should take full account for the environmental impacts of offshore wind facilities. For oceanic development, BOEM has developed a tool to estimate site characterization, construction, operation, and decommissioning activities of vessels and their related estimated emissions. Before allowing leases to offshore land for development, states must require developers to conduct studies estimating potential emissions to quantify marine vessel, emergency generator, and

⁴⁵⁴ DOE/EA-2045, 2018

⁴⁵⁵ DOE/EA-2045

⁴⁵⁶ Permitting and approval subject to Fish and Wildlife Coordination Act (16 U.S.C. 661-666(e)), the Endangered Species Act (16 U.S.C. 1531-1544), the Migratory Bird Treaty Act (16 U.S.C. 703-712), and the Bald Eagle Protection Act (16 U.S.C. 668-668d).

⁴⁵⁷ NYSERDA 22-12i, 2022

helicopter emissions associated with offshore wind site assessment, construction, maintenance, and decommissioning.⁴⁵⁸

To justify the development of a new offshore wind project, emissions estimations must quantify the displacement of conventional power generation that offshore wind projects replace and must quantify the associated avoided GHG and criteria pollutant emissions from offshore wind development. The anticipated energy quantity the project is projected to produce should then be compared to the amount of energy that is avoided by using electricity generated from the offshore wind project. The U.S. EPA's Emissions & Generation Resource Integrated Database tracks emissions from electricity generating units in the United States.⁴⁵⁹

Some unique environmental issues to be addressed for Great Lake offshore wind development, such as possible avian interactions, include assessing wind project interactions with the multiple endangered migratory species that fly over Lake Michigan. Given that The Lake Michigan is located within the paths the Mississippi flyways (Figure 6-6) which are designated as major corridors of bird migration in North America, further analysis should be done on potential interactions with the millions of birds that use this corridor—some of which are protected by the Migratory Bird Treaty Act due to having status as endangered, threatened, or are classified as a species of concern.⁴⁶¹

Therefore, wind turbines in Lake Michigan will have to be sited in an area that avoids migratory bird flight paths (See Figure 6-6).⁴⁶² For example, the Icebreaker project in Ohio was held up for several years because of concerns the turning offshore wind turbine blades could kill too many migratory birds.⁴⁶³ The Ohio Power Siting Board's technical staff insisted that, as proposed by concerned parties, halting turbine operations at night for 10 months per year to protect migrating birds would make the project economically nonviable and effectively end the project. In Icebreaker's bird and bat report,⁴⁶⁴ LEEDCo found that collision, displacement effects, and avoidance or attraction effects for birds was low risk. The Ohio Environmental Protection Agency ruled that the project installation would comply with

⁴⁵⁸ Chang, R., S. Mendenhall, C. Lamie, H. Perez and R. Billings. 2021. User's Guide for the Offshore Wind Energy Facilities Emission Estimating Tool, Version 2.0. U.S. Department of the Interior, Bureau of Ocean Energy Management, Sterling, VA. OCS Study BOEM 2021-046. 32 pp

⁴⁵⁹ [Emissions & Generation Resource Integrated Database \(egrid\) | US EPA. \(2023, December 18\). https://www.epa.gov/egrid A](https://www.epa.gov/egrid)

⁴⁶¹ (U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, 2021)

⁴⁶² Harrison, G. (2021, February 17). Follow bird flyways to see migrating birds. Birds and Blooms. <https://www.birdsandblooms.com/birding/birding-basics/bird-migration-flyway-zones/>

⁴⁶³ McGraw, D. (2018, August 15). Can offshore wind turbines succeed in the Great Lakes?. Scientific American. <https://www.scientificamerican.com/article/can-offshore-wind-turbines-succeed-in-the-great-lakes/>

⁴⁶⁴ Caleb, G., et. al., Icebreaker Wind Bird and Bat Monitoring Lake Erie, Ohio (2018). WEST Bird and Bat Annual Report 2018 . Retrieved December 21, 2023, from https://www.energy.gov/sites/default/files/2018/09/f55/EA-2045_Appendix_L-2_WEST_Bird_Bat_Annual_Report_2018_0.pdf.

federal standards relating to water pollution and avian interaction.⁴⁶⁵ NYSERDA's feasibility study recommends that additional data is needed from radar stations, acoustic detectors, thermal imaging, or radiotracking of bird and bat species to provide a better understanding of how species are migrating and foraging over the lakes.⁴⁶⁶

Figure 6-6: Migratory Bird Flyways⁴⁶⁷



Additionally, other flying species that face population threats, such as Monarch Butterflies and several bat species, use the Lake Michigan shoreline as a migratory path. The Great Lakes also have many fish and invertebrate species. The IDNR's *Lake Michigan and Coastal Area Campaign* report notes that, "the present day Lake Michigan fish community includes a diversity of native and nonnative species that comprise a highly managed and unstable

⁴⁶⁵ Ohio Environmental Protection Agency. (2017, September 22). Ohio EPA Public Notice Icebreaker Wind. Ohio EPA Public Notice. https://ebiz.epa.ohio.gov/Notices/jsp/view_notice.jsp?noticeID=33279

⁴⁶⁶ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. "New York State Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study: Relative Risks, Minimization/Mitigation, and Benefits," NYSERDA Report Number 22-12i. Prepared by Worley Group, Inc. (dba Advisian), Reading, PA. nyscrda.ny.gov/publications

⁴⁶⁷ [Migratory bird flyways in North America. | FWS.gov](https://www.fws.gov/migratory-bird-flyways)

fishery.”⁴⁶⁸ Further, the National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration’s (“NOAA”) Great Lakes Environmental Research Laboratory conducts regular lake-wide benthic surveys tracking changes in invertebrate species, such as invasive Zebra and Quagga Mussels, in Lake Michigan.⁴⁶⁹ Similar to the NYSERDA environmental analysis⁴⁷⁰ for any invertebrate, such as invasive zebra mussels who prefer hard substrates to grow, a turbine structure may further spread of this species.

Fish in Lake Michigan will have also numerous interactions with potential offshore wind development but there is little research on distribution and use patterns of fish in Lake Michigan. However, in general, most fish in the Great Lakes spawn in nearshore areas which likely have more interactions or are more vulnerable to disturbance of fish when an offshore wind project is being developed. Further, there is concern that invasive fish species could be introduced into the Great Lakes via vessels, which is an important factor to analyze before project development.

Currently, four species of Asian carps⁴⁷¹ threaten Great Lakes fisheries.⁴⁷² If vessels needed for offshore wind development were to use Illinois waterways, many of which currently use barriers⁴⁷³ to prevent Asian carp from spreading into the Great Lakes system, vessels using Illinois Waterways to reach Lake Michigan will need to take significant precautions. As noted in NYSERDA’s 2018 Great Lakes Feasibility Study “Marine fish with swim bladders have more potential to be injured by sound and particle motion than fish without swim bladders, but little is known about the potential for freshwater fish with swim bladders to be impacted by sound or the potential behavioral reactions of Great Lakes fish to sound, electromagnetic fields, and other disturbance.”⁴⁷⁴ Construction vibrations have an unknown potential to harm swim bladders of freshwater fish in Lake Michigan unless further studies are conducted to determine impact.

Possible toxins in near-shore sediments also need to be addressed before offshore wind project transmission and foundations can be laid. Given Lake Michigan’s industrial history, potential offshore sites in Illinois will need proper environmental studies. Lake Michigan,

⁴⁶⁸ Illinois Department of Natural Resources. (n.d.). Lake Michigan and Coastal Area Campaign - Illinois.gov. <https://www2.illinois.gov/dnr/xxconservation/IWAP/Documents/LakeMichiganCampaign2022.pdf>

⁴⁶⁹ U.S. Department of Commerce, N. (2023, August 30). Ecosystem Dynamics. NOAA Great Lakes Environmental Research Laboratory - Ann Arbor, MI, USA. https://www.glerl.noaa.gov/res/Programs/eco_dyn/eco_dyn.html

⁴⁷⁰ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. “New York State Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study: Relative Risks, Minimization/Mitigation, and Benefits,” NYSERDA Report Number 22-12i. Prepared by Worley Group, Inc. (dba Advisian), Reading, PA. [nysed.ny.gov/publications](https://www.nysed.gov/publications)

⁴⁷¹ Bighead carp, silver carp, black carp, and grass carp are of threat, however bighead carp and silver carp, and grass carp are of substantial risk

⁴⁷² IDNR, 2013, [Asian Carp \(illinois.gov\)](https://www.idnr.gov/AsianCarp)

⁴⁷³ 2002 the Army Corps of Engineers had finished construction of a demonstration electric barrier near Romeoville, IL on the Illinois river, since then multiple barriers have been constructed to prevent the spread of asian carp. [Chicago District Civil Works Projects \(army.mil\)](https://www.army.mil/ChicagoDistrictCivilWorksProjects)

⁴⁷⁴ NYSERDA 22-12i

unlike other Great Lakes, is not a part of the Great Lakes Sediment Archive Database,⁴⁷⁵ therefore site-specific geotechnical surveys, which are industry standard in wind power plant development process to analyze soil strength, have not been conducted. A study of lakebed soil characteristics informs offshore wind development substructures or anchoring solutions based on known data of the other lake beds, such as what are the common soil types in the Great Lakes and where it is optimal to build given these soil types. Installing wind turbine foundations, anchors, and power cables require developers to disturb the soil at and below noted distribution of contaminants from the Lake's industrial history, including disturbing heavy metals such as mercury. The U.S. Army Corps of Engineers' Great Lakes Dredging Team provides information regarding best practices for managing sediments that are disturbed or removed from the lakebed.⁴⁷⁶

As outlined in the 2012 Lake Michigan Offshore Wind Energy Report, a potential offshore wind project must address the environmental concerns such as various environmental studies on Natural Resource Factors, Marine Factors, Public Infrastructure, Transportation/Security which is consistent with the studies done for Lake Erie Icebreaker project.⁴⁷⁷

(iv) Icing

Icing is a concern as all the Great Lakes have seasonal ice coverage. Lake Erie freezes most often, with a maximum annual average of 82% ice cover. Lake Huron, Lake Superior, Lake Michigan, and Lake Ontario average a maximum of 30% ice cover.⁴⁷⁸ Research at NOAA's Great Lakes Environmental Research Laboratory shows the variability of Great Lakes ice cover is heavily influenced by four climate patterns: the North Atlantic Oscillation, the Atlantic Multidecadal Oscillation, the El Nino/Southern Oscillation, and the Pacific Decadal Oscillation.⁴⁷⁹ These four climate patterns, or teleconnection patterns, impact not only the Great Lakes' regional climate but also the ice cover because these weather patterns influence the location of the westerly jet stream over North America.⁴⁸⁰ Ice ridges, or a linear pile-up of ice, are common with surface ice in the Great Lakes. These ridges could potentially pose large risks to offshore wind structures and power cables. Ice in the water can also impede repair and cleanup efforts. A relevant example is when oil used for electrical insulation of a

⁴⁷⁵ Government of Canada, E. and C. C. C. (2013, July 23). Archived - great lakes sediment database - national water research institute. ARCHIVED - Great Lakes Sediment Database - National Water Research Institute. <https://ec.gc.ca/inre-nwri/default.asp?lang=En&n=9890771E-1>

⁴⁷⁶ Great Lakes Dredging Team. Detroit District, U.S. Army Corps of Engineers. (n.d.). <https://www.lre.usace.army.mil/Missions/Great-Lakes-Information/Great-Lakes-Dredging-Team/>

⁴⁷⁷ See Table 2

⁴⁷⁸ U.S. Department of Commerce, N. (2023b, October 2). Great Lakes Ice Cover. Ice Cover: NOAA Great Lakes Environmental Research Laboratory - Ann Arbor, MI, USA. <https://www.glerl.noaa.gov/data/ice/>

⁴⁷⁹ Wang, J., Kessler, J., Bai, X., Clites, A., Lofgren, B., Assuncao, A., Bratton, J., Chu, P., & Leshkevich, G. (2018). Decadal Variability of Great Lakes Ice Cover in Response to AMO and PDO, 1963–2017. *Journal of Great Lakes Research*, 44(1), 1-11. <https://www.glerl.noaa.gov/pubs/fulltext/2018/20180013.pdf>

⁴⁸⁰ Wang et. al, 2018; Bai and Wang, 2012

transmission line leaked in 2018 under the Straits of Mackinac.⁴⁸¹ While not resulting in a loss of power, about 600 gallons of oil were released into the strait.

Icing mitigation is impacted by substructure choice and waterline profiles of a structure. The force that ice exerts on an offshore wind substructure is directly related to the force required to break the ice sheet as it contacts the structure. This breaking force can vary ice failure dependent on the ice sheet and substructure design. When the ice sheet contacts a vertical substructure, the ice is crushed as it moves past, putting the highest load on the substructure (see Figure 6-7). As NREL notes, “ice ridges are possibly the least well-understood features of surface ice in the Great Lakes but may pose the highest risk to offshore wind structures and power cables.”⁴⁸² These ice ridges can form when ice sheets collide while floating chunks of ice gather above and below the waterline where the sheets intersect, and can then freeze together into a mass that is much taller and deeper than the original flat ice sheets. This will look like an iceberg in the ocean. Power cables would not be immune from potential damage as ice ridges can scour the lakebed and get closer to shore.⁴⁸³

⁴⁸¹ Bergquist, L. 2018. “Electric cables under Straits of Mackinac damaged in weekend accident.”

Milwaukee Journal Sentinel. <https://www.jsonline.com/story/news/local/wisconsin/2018/04/03/electric-cables-under-straitsmackinac-damaged-weekend-accident-power-shutdown-system/483038002/>

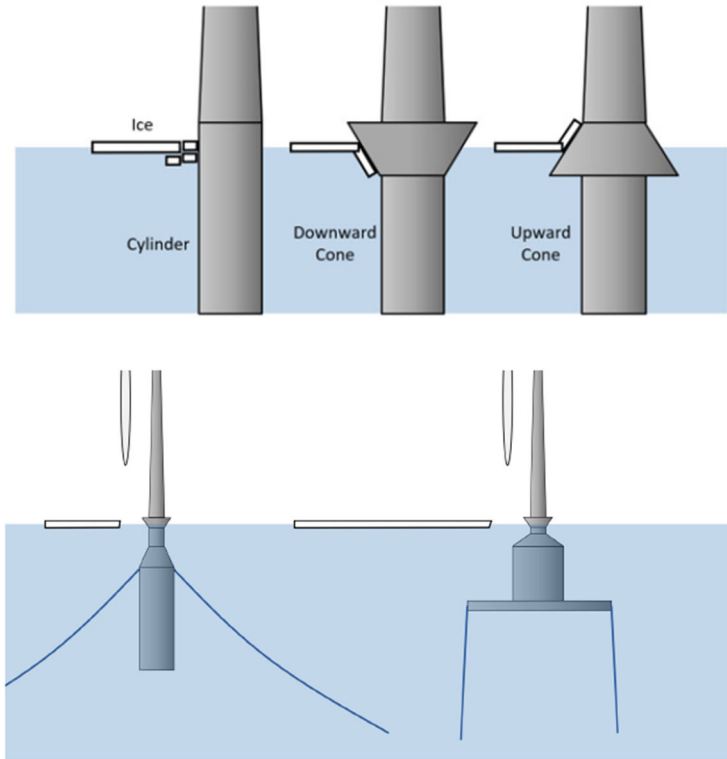
⁴⁸² NREL, 2023

⁴⁸³ Hawley, Nathan, Dmitry Beletsky, and Jia Wang. 2018. “Ice thickness measurements in Lake Erie during the winter of 2010–2011.” *Journal of Great Lakes Research* 44(3): 388–97. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jglr.2018.04.004>.

Figure 6-7: Potential Impacts of Icing on Turbines⁴⁸⁴

Figure 20. Potential Ice Interactions with Fixed and Floating Turbines

(Top: Crushing failure induced in vertical profiles (left) and flexural failure induced in downward sloping (middle) and upward sloping (right) profiles. Bottom: Floating substructures (spar left and tension leg platform right) outfitted with similar ice cones to deflect and break ice sheets in flexure mode.)



(b) Regulatory/Permitting Approvals

The 2012 Lake Michigan Offshore Wind Advisory Report prepared by the Illinois Department of Natural Resources includes a list of local, state, and federal agencies that would likely have regulatory or permitting requirements that would apply to an offshore wind project in Lake Michigan.⁴⁸⁵ In addition to permitting requirements from the Department of Natural Resources, the report also identifies:

- Illinois Environmental Protection Agency
- Local governments and counties
- U.S. Army Corps of Engineers
- The United States Environmental Protection Agency
- The US Fish and Wildlife Service
- Federal Aviation Administration

⁴⁸⁴ NYSERDA original, New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). 2022. "New York Great Lakes Wind Energy Feasibility Study," NYSERDA Report Number 22-12. Prepared by the National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Advisian Worley Group, and Brattle Group/Pterra Consulting. nyscrda.ny.gov/publications

⁴⁸⁵ <https://dnr.illinois.gov/content/dam/soi/en/web/dnr/documents/lmowefinalreport62012.pdf>.

- United States Coast Guard, Department of Homeland Security
- National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration
- Illinois Commerce Commission
- Illinois Power Agency

The roles of the Department of Natural Resources, the Illinois Environmental Protection Agency, the Illinois Commerce Commission, and the Illinois Power Agency are all considered in HB 2132, while the other entities listed are not.

d) Modeling Results

As discussed in Chapter 4, the Agency conducted four different modeling exercises to assess the impacts on generation, transmission, electricity prices and the overall economy of each policy proposal. These models used were:

- GE MARS to evaluate the impacts on generation reliability and resource adequacy (conducted by GE Energy Consulting)
- PSS/E and TARA to evaluate the impacts on transmission reliability and grid resilience (conducted by ENTRUST Solutions Group)
- Aurora production cost simulation to evaluate the impacts on electricity prices and generation related emissions (Conducted by Levitan and Associates)
- IMPLAN to evaluate the impacts on the State's economy including job creation (Conducted by Levitan and Associates)

Full reports of each modeling exercise are available as Appendices B to E of this Study, and Chapter 8 provides a detailed overview of the results of each model. This section provides key results for the proposed offshore wind procurement.

i) Generation Reliability and Resource Adequacy

Generation Reliability and Resource Adequacy are measured through two criteria, Loss of Load Expectation ("LOLE"), and Effective Load Carrying Capability ("ELCC"). Each were studied in 2030 and 2040 to evaluate impacts over time. The industry standard LOLE is 0.1 days/year (which can also be thought of as one day in ten years). This is the base case against which adding the proposed policy is studied to see if that level increases or decreases.

ELCC measures the resource's ability to produce electricity when the grid is most likely to experience an electricity shortage and is expressed as a percentage of a resource's total capacity. The value of this criteria is that it provides context for the significance of the contribution of the resource. For example, a resource may be 1,000 MW in size but only 200 MW of that resource has an impact on ensuring reliability. This could be due to factors such as when the resource is providing electricity to the grid.

The proposed offshore wind project that was studied only has a limited impact on generation and resource adequacy. In both 2030 and 2040 the LOLE would drop from 0.1 to 0.09. This is a smaller impact than seen by the other two policies that were studied, likely due to the

smaller size of the proposed wind project than the SOO Green line, or the implementation of a significant deployment of energy storage. Similarly, the ELCC for offshore wind would be 29% in 2030 and 20% in 2040. These levels are also lower than the other policies studied and decreases over time due to the changing generation mix in the state.

Overall, an offshore wind project similar to that proposed in HB 2132 would have a small positive impact to generation reliability and resource adequacy.

ii) Transmission Reliability and Grid Resilience

Transmission reliability and grid resilience are considered through looking at how power flows would change if the proposed policy were implemented. In looking at those power flows, a key portion of the examination is how the policy would drive the need for upgrades to the transmission system. As generation resources are added to the grid, existing overloaded grid conditions or constraints can increase, and new overloads or constraints can be created.⁴⁸⁶ The analysis conducted for this policy study identified likely transmission upgrades that would be needed, however, these are only estimates and ultimately actual costs can only be determined by the completion of full interconnection studies by the applicable RTO. The results are expressed in total dollar cost to portray a magnitude of the investments that would be needed to allow for interconnection and then also on a dollars per megawatt basis which allows for the comparison of costs between different types of projects and proposals.

For offshore wind a challenge in analyzing transmission reliability and grid resilience is that the proposed offshore wind project is still in early phases of development and the proposed point of interconnection between the wind project and the transmission grid has not yet been determined. Therefore, five different potential interconnection points in the Lake Calumet area of Chicago were studied.⁴⁸⁷ The five points do not differ greatly in projected interconnection costs, and these costs are generally significantly higher than the projected cost per megawatt to interconnect SOO Green or utility-scale energy storage projects, and do not provide a significant improvement of grid resilience. These costs also do not include costs associated with any additional land that would need to be acquired by the project developer to construct necessary onshore interconnection equipment.

⁴⁸⁶ These constraints are referred to as violations, and the goal of transmission upgrades is to remove the likelihood of the violations occurring.

⁴⁸⁷ For additional details on these potential interconnection points, please see Appendix B.

Table 6-2: Potential Interconnection Costs

Point of Interconnection	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$MM)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$/MW)
Stateline 138 kV	331.2	\$1,656,000
Calumet 138 kV	369.6	\$1,848,000
North Harbor 138 kV	369.6	\$1,848,000
Stateline 345 kV	450.5	\$2,252,500
Calumet 345 kV	390.9	\$1,954,500

iii) Impact on Electricity Costs

The modeling of impacts on electricity costs was conducted using Aurora, a tool that conducts a production cost simulation of the electric system. Production simulation models are widely used in the power industry to estimate the cost of electricity and to simulate the operation of generation and transmission systems under a specified set of assumptions about electricity demand, fuel prices, and generation resource mix and operating performance. The proposed offshore wind project would impact electricity prices in several ways.

First, there is the cost to ratepayers to support the policy proposal. HB 2132 would authorize an increase in the RPS rate cap from 4.25% to 4.5% which is roughly equivalent to \$32 million per year.

Second, the Aurora modeling indicated that the revenue the project would receive from capacity and energy sales, and the sale of RECs, would be less than what is required to support the project. The annualized shortfall in 2022 dollars is \$46.5 million which suggests that for the project to be viable the proposed increase in the RPS rate cap may be insufficient to support the project and a higher level might be required to support the project's development.

Third, the project would benefit ratepayers by impacting wholesale energy costs, lowering those costs for Illinois ratepayers by \$94.7 million over 20 years, or \$3.7 million on an annualized cost in 2022 dollars.

iv) Impact on Emissions

The production cost simulation also outputs a calculation of emissions avoided by the reduction in electricity otherwise generated by the combustion of fossil fuels. Emissions from the combustion of fossil fuels—specifically, particulate matter (“PM_{2.5}”), sulfur dioxide (“SO₂”) and nitrogen oxides (NO_x)—are linked to a wide range of adverse health effects and carbon dioxide (“CO₂”) emitted by the combustion of fossil fuels, contributes to climate

change. Table 6-3 contains the avoided emissions projected from the proposed offshore wind project over a 20-year period from 2030 to 2049.

Table 6-3: Offshore Wind Emissions Impacts (2030-2049)

CO₂ (Tons)	CO₂ (tons/MWh)	SO₂ (Tons)	SO₂ (lbs./MWh)	NO_x (Tons)	NO_x (lbs./MWh)	PM_{2.5} (Tons)	PM_{2.5} (lbs./MWh)
7,805,663	0.57	1,139	0.17	598	0.09	47	0.01

As described in more detail in Chapter 8, estimating the dollar impact of avoided emissions reductions is a complex and uncertain exercise, and the range of estimates can have a ten-fold span. Chapter 8 summarizes recent literature on emissions costs. This includes a range of CO₂ prices based on the Social Cost of Carbon established by the Interagency Working Group in 2016, and more recent estimates developed by the U.S. EPA that are currently under consideration. Based on those ranges, an estimate of the monetized value of the avoided emissions reductions from the proposed offshore wind project over the 20-year are shown in Table 6-4.

Table 6-4: Offshore Wind Range Emissions Impacts (2030-2049, Shown in \$ Millions of 2022 Real Dollar)

CO₂ (Low)	CO₂ (High)	SO₂ (Low)	SO₂ (High)	NO_x (Low)	NO_x (High)	PM_{2.5} (Low)	PM_{2.5} (High)
121	1,186	9	40	1	10	1	6

v) Economic Impacts

The modeling of economic impacts and job creation was conducted using IMPLAN, a modeling tool used widely in the energy industry. A set of inputs are put into the IMPLAN model, and the outputs include estimates of economic activities as capital expenditures, operating expenditures, and jobs created. Where available capital and operating expenditures include high and low values to reflect a range of uncertainties contained in the inputs into the model. The results are reported in both total dollar amounts and also as function of the size of the project (MW) and the energy output (\$/TWh). Job creation is reported as Fulltime Equivalents in Illinois (e.g., one FTE is 2,080 hours of work, which could all occur in one year, or be spread out across several years) and expressed as both totals and as a function of the size of the project and the energy output.

Similar to other results, the impact of the proposed offshore wind project is smaller than that of SOO Green or the development of energy storage projects due to the smaller size of the project.

Table 6-5: Economic Impact

Case	Total Impact		
	\$	\$/MW	\$/TWh
Offshore Wind Low CapEx	\$61,144,172	\$305,721	\$4,473,504
Offshore Wind High CapEx	\$153,688,671	\$768,443	\$11,244,358
Offshore Wind Low OpEx	\$36,676,720	\$183,384	\$2,683,387
Offshore Wind High OpEx	\$111,436,228	\$557,181	\$8,153,033

Table 6-6: Job Creation

Case	Total Impact		
	FTE-years	FTE-years/MW	FTE-years/TWh
Offshore Wind Low CapEx	484	2.418	35.378
Offshore Wind High CapEx	1,121	5.603	81.990
Offshore Wind Low OpEx	281	1.404	20.548
Offshore Wind High OpEx	772	3.861	56.493

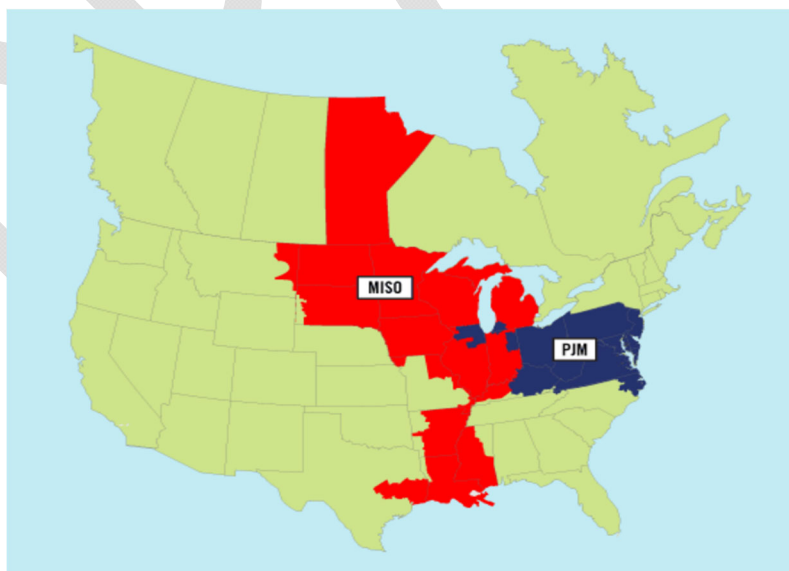
7) High Voltage Direct Current Transmission Line

a) Transmission Planning in Illinois Introduction and Overview

This section first covers transmission planning efforts in Illinois and then delves into the transmission planning approach taken by the overseeing RTOs in Illinois (MISO and PJM). The next part of this section discusses merchant transmission, an independent transmission development approach used by transmission developers such as SOO Green. This section explains how transmission initiatives by both the state of Illinois and the RTOs are implemented and how merchant transmission line development exists within the State's regulatory structure.

In 1997, Illinois started the process of deregulating its electricity market, separating generation, transmission, and distribution activities. This was a shift away from the previous vertically integrated electric utility model. Meanwhile FERC Order No. 2000 issued in late 1999, led to the voluntary creation of RTOs whose responsibilities are to administer the transmission grid on a regional basis.⁴⁸⁸ Presently, transmission planning in Illinois is now managed by two RTOs, MISO and PJM. ComEd is in PJM's territory, while Ameren and MidAmerican are in MISO territory. Both MISO and PJM oversee planning and expansion of the transmission infrastructure to relieve congestion and enhance grid capacity within their territories.⁴⁸⁹

Figure 7-1: MISO and PJM territories



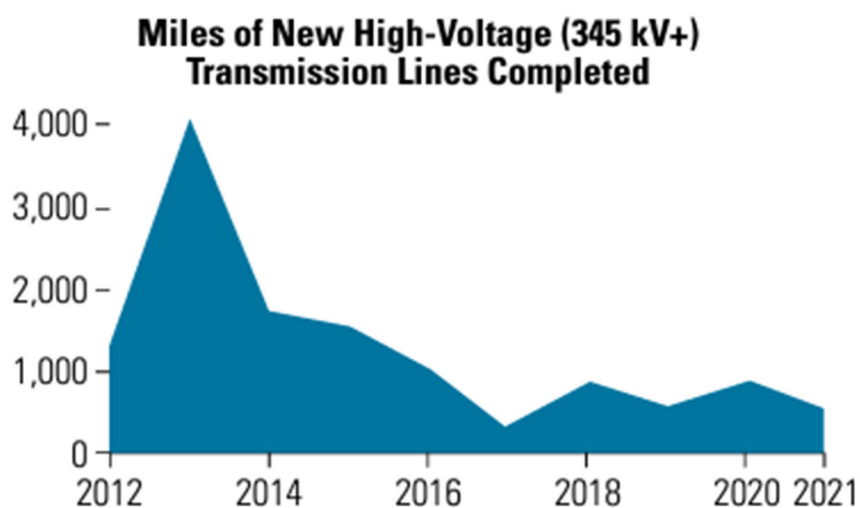
Source: MISO and PJM

⁴⁸⁸ Federal Energy Regulatory Commission. (n.d.). *RTOs and ISOs*. <https://www.ferc.gov/power-sales-and-markets/rtos-and-isos>

⁴⁸⁹ More information about RTO responsibilities can be found at Mesa Solutions. (2023, August 24). *ISO and RTO in deregulated markets*. <https://247mesa.com/unveiling-iso-and-rto-deregulated-markets/>

While transmission planning in Illinois is mostly managed by the RTOs, achieving the clean energy goals set by CEJA will likely require improved transmission efforts by both the state of Illinois and the RTOs. A recent report by DOE⁴⁹⁰ stresses the need for a collaborative approach by federal agencies, state and local governments, and other stakeholders to meet the clean energy goals. According to DOE, the nation will need to expand transmission systems by 60% by 2030 and may need to triple those systems by 2050 to meet the growing clean electricity demands. Transmission line buildout is recognized as one of the areas needing improved joint effort from all levels of the government.

Figure 7-2: High Voltage Transmission Development



Source: U.S. Department of Energy Office of Policy

Currently, there are no active HVDC transmission lines in Illinois. The SOO Green Transmission Line⁴⁹¹ and the Grain Belt Express Line⁴⁹² are the most recent HVDC transmission lines proposed to interconnect into the Illinois electricity grid. However, the Grain Belt Express Line has faced delays for over 10 years.⁴⁹³

CEJA included new Section 8-512 of the PUA,⁴⁹⁴ directing the ICC to prepare a Renewable Energy Access Plan (“REAP”).⁴⁹⁵ The REAP is a forward-looking plan that focuses on transmission reliability and reducing transmission system congestion within Illinois and

⁴⁹⁰ See more information on the report at Department of Energy. (n.d.). *Queued up... but in need of transmission*. Energy.gov. <https://www.energy.gov/policy/queued-need-transmission>

⁴⁹¹ SOO Green. (n.d.). SOO Green HVDC Link. Retrieved December 15, 2023, from <https://soogreen.com/>

⁴⁹² Grain Belt Express. (n.d.). Retrieved December 15, 2023, from <https://grainbeltexpress.com/>

⁴⁹³ Find more information at Utility Dive. (2023, March 31). *DOE study highlights America’s transmission needs, but how do we accelerate buildout?* <https://www.utilitydive.com/news/doe-study-transmission-clean-energy/646589/>

⁴⁹⁴ 220 ILCS 5/8-512.

⁴⁹⁵ Illinois Commerce Commission. (2022). *Renewable energy access plan*. <https://www.icc.illinois.gov/informal-processes/Renewable-Energy-Access-Plan>

the regional transmission organizations serving Illinois. Further, the goals of the REAP include preventing limitations of Illinois' existing and new carbon-free electric generation facilities, including renewable energy resources and zero emission facilities, so that they may serve Illinois' public policy goals to achieve 100% renewable energy by 2050 and achieve an affordable and equitable system for Illinois' electricity customers.

The REAP is also consistent with FERC Order No. 1000, which requires RTOs to plan for transmission system needs in line with state public policies and to accept input from states during the transmission system planning processes.

The ICC, in conjunction with the Brattle Group and Great Lakes Engineering, published the first draft of the REAP in July 2022, and released an updated first draft in August 2022.⁴⁹⁶ After 120 days of public comment and workshops hosted by the ICC and the Brattle Group to gather more information, a second draft REAP was released in December 2022.⁴⁹⁷ The ICC initiated an investigation with an Order on December 15, 2022 to develop and adopt a REAP. The investigation is underway,⁴⁹⁸ and by December 31, 2025, and every other year thereafter, the ICC must open an investigation to develop and adopt an updated REAP that, at a minimum, evaluates the implementation and effectiveness of the plan, recommends improvements to the plan, and provides changes to transmission capacity necessary to deliver electric output from the REAP zones.

i) Transmission Planning in PJM and MISO

This section provides background on the different approaches taken by MISO and PJM in transmission planning to improve grid reliability.

(1) Transmission Planning in PJM

PJM conducts an annual transmission planning study called the Regional Transmission Expansion Plan ("RTEP").⁴⁹⁹ This annual plan identifies transmission system upgrades and improvements to the operational, economic, and reliability requirements of PJM's service area. PJM's region-wide RTEP approach integrates transmission with generation and load response projects to meet load-serving obligations. Further, PJM's annual plan summarizes the studies that help ensure the transmission system meets reliability requirements, market efficiency, resilience, public policy, and the needs of the transmission system owners.

Throughout the year, the RTEP process facilitates planning updates and seeks to resolve issues through open and transparent engagement with members, stakeholders, regulatory agencies, and other parties. Through the Transmission Expansion Advisory Committee

⁴⁹⁶ <https://www.icc.illinois.gov/informal-processes/Renewable-Energy-Access-Plan>

⁴⁹⁷ <https://www.icc.illinois.gov/downloads/public/informal-processes/renewable-energy-access-plan/2022-12-15-final-second-draft-illinois-renewable-energy-access-plan.pdf>

⁴⁹⁸ <https://www.icc.illinois.gov/docket/P2022-0749>

⁴⁹⁹ PJM. (n.d.). *Regional transmission expansion planning*. PJM Learning Center. <https://learn.pjm.com/three-priorities/planning-for-the-future/rtep>

("TEAC") forum, PJM staff members and stakeholders exchange ideas, discuss study assumptions, and review results. This subregional RTEP committee also addresses local planning concerns.

PJM's RTEP planning process covers two 18-month study cycles for reliability that overlap by six months and one 24-month study cycle for market efficiency. Market efficiency projects are designed to reduce congestion on the transmission system to help ensure that the lowest-priced power can be delivered across the grid. Currently, PJM applies planning and reliability criteria over a 15-year horizon to identify transmission constraints and other reliability concerns. The 15-year horizon allows PJM to evaluate the need for larger transmission projects long before construction. Transmission projects that develop from PJM's RTEP process fall into several categories, namely Baseline Projects, Network Upgrades, Supplemental Projects, and Intermediate-Need Reliability Projects.⁵⁰⁰

Baseline Projects ensure compliance with national and regional reliability standards. These projects address issues such as overloads, bus voltage drops, excessive short-circuit current, generator stability, and congestion. After PJM identifies a baseline transmission need, including for market efficiency, PJM may open a competitive proposal window, depending on a project's required in-service date, voltage level, and scope.

Network Upgrades are equipment enhancements needed for new customers seeking long-term transmission service and connection to the grid.

Immediate-Need Reliability Projects solve more urgent reliability violations⁵⁰¹ or system conditions that need to be addressed in three years or less. In Immediate-Need Reliability Projects, time constraints may not allow for a competitive proposal without risking the reliability of the transmission system. As a result, these projects are subject to a competitive exemption and are performed by incumbent transmission owners.

Supplemental Projects are exempt from the competitive bidding process according to FERC rules. These are transmission expansions or enhancements by transmission owners to address local reliability needs, such as customer service and load growth, equipment condition, operational performance and risk, and infrastructure resilience. PJM evaluates these projects to ensure they do not cause reliability concerns on the regional grid.

PJM also engages in interregional planning with its neighbors in other RTOs such as New York Independent System Operator ("NYISO") and ISO New England in the Northeast, Midcontinent Independent System Operator ("MISO") in the West, Southeastern Regional Transmission Planning ("SERTP") and North Carolina Transmission Planning Collaborative ("NCTPC") in the Southeast.⁵⁰²

⁵⁰⁰ PJM. (n.d.). *RTEP: Planning for Long-Term Transmission Needs*. <https://www.pjm.com/~media/about-pjm/newsroom/fact-sheets/rtep-fact-sheet.ashx>

⁵⁰¹ Reliability violations are thermal overload violations that are identified on multiple transmission lines and/or transformers.

⁵⁰² PJM. (n.d.). *PJM - Interregional planning*. <https://www.pjm.com/planning/interregional-planning>

(2) Transmission Planning in MISO

MISO maintains reliability in the grid by conducting rigorous economic, reliability, and short- and long-term studies. The studies examine the present and the future, using different scenarios, to anticipate what could happen in various timeframes- within 5 to 40 years. The MISO planning efforts include reliability planning to confirm whether the bulk electric system has enough supply and demand, annual MISO transmission expansion planning (“MTEP”),⁵⁰³ interregional coordination,⁵⁰⁴ long-range transmission planning, and creating scenarios of energy under various conditions.

MISO’s MTEP is used to address local, near-term needs through projects that go in service within 3-5 years of approval. Projects that arise in the MTEP process typically fall under categories such as Baseline Reliability Project, Generator Interconnection Projects, Market Efficiency Projects, Market Participant Funded Projects, Multi-Value Projects,⁵⁰⁵ Other Projects, Targeted Market Efficiency Projects, Transmission Deliverability Service Projects.⁵⁰⁶

Projects that target longer-term regional needs of the system are managed through MISO’s Transmission Evolution formerly called Long Range Transmission Planning (“LRTP”), one of the pillars under the reliability imperative.⁵⁰⁷

The Transmission Evolution pillar examines the MISO region's future transmission needs and associated cost allocation holistically, including transmission to support utility and state plans for existing and future generation resources. The transmission evolution pillar houses three initiatives:

- Long Range & Interregional Transmission Planning: Local, regional and interregional transmission planning, processes and buildout based on Futures reflective of resource evolution will be standardized to enable policy goals and the future grid with broadly accepted cost allocation methodology;
- Planning Transformation: Processes will be aligned, adaptable, and flexible to recognize emerging transmission needs (e.g., grid-enhancing technology, fleet evolution, extreme weather). Provides increased alignment with markets and operations, including automated modeling; and

⁵⁰³ More information on MISO MTEP can be found here at MISO. (n.d.). *MISO Transmission Expansion Plan (MTEP)*. Midcontinent Independent System Operator (MISO). <https://www.misoenergy.org/planning/transmission-planning/mtep/#t=10&p=0&s=&sd=>

⁵⁰⁴ MISO. (n.d.). MISO Interregional coordination. Midcontinent Independent System Operator (MISO). <https://www.misoenergy.org/planning/interregional-coordination/>

⁵⁰⁵ To find out more on MISO MVP check MISO. (n.d.). *Multi-value projects*. Midcontinent Independent System Operator (MISO). <https://www.misoenergy.org/planning/multi-value-projects-mvps/#t=10&p=0&s=Updated&sd=desc>

⁵⁰⁶ More information on MISO MTEP can be found here at Midcontinent Independent System Operator (MISO). (n.d.). *MISO Transmission Expansion Plan (MTEP)*. <https://www.misoenergy.org/planning/transmission-planning/mtep/#t=10&p=0&s=&sd=>

⁵⁰⁷ The reliability imperative refers to the responsibility MISO shares with its members and states in addressing urgent and complex reliability challenges in the MISO region.

- Resource Utilization: A resource retirement process is well coordinated with stakeholders and informed by key inputs. New resources are more quickly interconnected to accommodate an increasing number of resources with smaller MW capacity. Attribute requirements are implemented and monitored throughout resource lifecycles to ensure sufficient generation amidst resource evolution.⁵⁰⁸

These initiatives under the transmission evolution pillar aim to ensure MISO maintains and improves the system's reliability, especially with the ongoing changes in the resource mix of its member states. MISO also engages in interregional coordination with PJM Interconnection, Southwest Power Pool, and the Southeastern Regional Transmission Planning Region to develop mutually agreeable methods for allocating the costs of transmission facilities that benefit more than one region.⁵⁰⁹

b) Merchant Transmission Project Development

A merchant transmission line (or lines) connects to an existing transmission grid. Under this structure, the entire transmission line—from ownership, control, financing, construction, operation, maintenance, and tariff setting—is managed by private developers. The transmission developer or owner is also responsible for the initial cost to purchase the rights-of-way. Additionally, the transmission line owner has some level of discretion on who can access the transmission line.⁵¹⁰

Despite the private ownership, merchant lines are still subject to technical compliance with the grid code⁵¹¹ (if there is in place) and regulations in the same manner as all power system assets. This includes approvals on siting/permitting, design, and technology to ensure safety, alignment, and efficiency in the national power system. The extent to which a merchant line is subject to regulation is primarily a function of the regulatory framework of the host jurisdiction(s). The merchant line system is also privately managed and controlled, with the owner/developer determining when to utilize the capacity of the line to transmit power between markets; directing all dispatch, operational, maintenance, and repair determinations for the line(s); and negotiating commercial agreements, including pricing, with the transmission systems on either end of the line to secure grid access.

Although merchant line developers pay all their costs to own and develop the line, the expectation is that the transmission line will be able to recuperate costs and obtain profits that exceed the costs of building and operating the line. An opportunity for merchant line developers to recuperate costs plus profits is presented through price arbitrage. In this case,

⁵⁰⁸ MISO. (n.d.). *Reliability imperative*. Midcontinent Independent System Operator (MISO). <https://www.misoenergy.org/meet-miso/MISO-Strategy/reliability-imperative/>

⁵⁰⁹ Midcontinent Independent System Operator (MISO). (n.d.). *MISO Interregional coordination*. <https://www.misoenergy.org/planning/interregional-coodination/>

⁵¹⁰ United States Department of Commerce. (n.d.). *Understanding Power Transmission Financing*. [cldp.doc.gov/sites/default/files/2021-10/Understanding-Transmission-Financing.pdf](https://www.cldp.doc.gov/sites/default/files/2021-10/Understanding-Transmission-Financing.pdf)

⁵¹¹ A grid code is a technical specification that defines the parameters a facility connected to a public electric grid has to meet to ensure safe, secure, and economic proper functioning of the electric system.

merchant line developers would connect a market that experiences low electricity prices to one that has higher electricity prices and profit from the price arbitrage.

Figure 7-3: Merchant Transmission Line Schematic



Source: The United States Department of Commerce

Another opportunity to recuperate costs is through selling capacity on the line, which is essentially providing a set path for generators and load serving entities to move electricity from one place to another. The merchant line developers open a bidding window for interested customers to negotiate a price for obtaining transmission line capacity. Interested customers can be load serving entities, utilities, generating companies/project developers, or even energy traders. The developers aim to negotiate rates with the interested customers that will exceed the costs to build the line.

Aside from cost concerns, there are some major challenges when it comes to creating and operating a merchant transmission line, including financing the line and location of the line. Transmission projects are capital intensive and may require private developers to finance the project with more equity than debt in a high interest rate environment. This can be challenging given the size of investment dollars required for building transmission assets. Additionally, identifying the right locations that allow for optimal price arbitrage for siting generation assets, transmission routes, and interconnection sites can be a complex process. Further, receiving approvals for the use of these locations can be very time-consuming.

i) Other Merchant Transmission Projects

There are several merchant transmission projects that are currently under development in the U.S., namely the Sunzia Southwest Transmission project, Transwest Express Line, and Grain Belt Express. Grain Belt Express is an Invenergy HVDC transmission project that is expected to connect four electricity markets; MISO, PJM, Associated Electric Cooperatives, and Southwest Power Pool.⁵¹² This 800-mile HVDC transmission line is proposed to deliver renewable energy from Kansas to neighboring power pools across the Midwest including Illinois, Indiana, and Missouri. Grain Belt Express has a \$7 billion price tag and is estimated

⁵¹² Grain Belt Express. (n.d.). Retrieved December 15, 2023, from <https://grainbeltexpress.com/>

to bring in over \$942 million in output to the state of Illinois during project construction, and over \$7.3 million annually in long-term output.⁵¹³

ii) Similarities Between Grain Belt Express and SOO Green

There are similarities between Grain Belt Express and SOO Green HVDC transmission lines. First, both transmission lines are merchant projects that would be paid for by independent transmission developers. The costs of the Grain Belt Express would be recovered through the customers of the line including local utilities or large power purchasers. In Missouri, Grain Belt Express has signed transmission service agreements with 39 Missouri municipal utilities that are a part of the Missouri Joint Municipal Electric Utility Commission and plans on securing additional customer agreements in other Midwest regions.⁵¹⁴ The SOO Green project is expected to recover costs by participating in the proposed HVDC REC procurement outlined in the draft HVDC legislative proposal analyzed for purposes of this Policy Study, PJM's capacity market, and other avenues.

Another similarity is that both projects are expected to deliver renewable energy into Illinois and across the Midwest. The Grain Belt Express (expected to begin construction in 2025) is expected to bring in electricity generated from wind from Kansas while SOO Green (expected to begin construction in 2024) is expected to bring wind energy from Iowa. Both projects are expected to connect multiple electricity markets, including SOO Green expecting to connect to the MISO and PJM markets, and Grain Belt Express expecting to connect the PJM, MISO, Associated Electric Cooperatives, and Southwest Power Pool markets.

iii) Differences Between Grain Belt Express and SOO Green

One major difference between SOO Green and Grain Belt Express line is the design of the transmission lines. Grain Belt Express is an overhead transmission line while the SOO Green is an underground transmission line. This makes the permitting process and overall cost for both projects vastly different. The SOO Green transmission line is expected to use an existing railroad right-of-way, which should shorten the permitting timeline. Additionally, given that the SOO Green line is an underground transmission line, it should be relatively protected from wildfires, tree branches, or extreme weather conditions. However, one of the major downsides of constructing underground transmission lines is the construction cost. Underground transmission lines cost approximately 3-5x more per foot to construct compared to that of overhead transmission lines.⁵¹⁵

⁵¹³ More information on the grain belt filings in the ICC can be found at: Illinois Commerce Commission. (n.d.). *Case details for 22-0499*. <https://www.icc.illinois.gov/docket/P2022-0499>

⁵¹⁴ Grain Belt Express. (n.d.). *Landowners updates*. <https://grainbeltexpress.com/landowners/#landowner-faqs>

⁵¹⁵ Lane Electric. (n.d.). *Underground vs. overhead power lines*. Lane Electric Cooperative. <https://laneelectric.com/programs-services/underground-vs-overhead-power-lines/#:~:text=While%20underground%20lines%20are%20protected,expensive%20to%20build%20and%20maintain>

c) Opportunities and Barriers to HVDC in Illinois

i) Opportunities

To achieve ambitious clean energy goals, more renewable energy will need to be connected to the grid that can then be delivered to Illinois electric customers. Building new transmission lines can help achieve clean energy goals by bringing more renewable energy to the Illinois grid.

According to a DOE report, “[m]any of the best wind and solar resources are not located near existing transmission infrastructure.”⁵¹⁶ In order to access these areas and connect more low-cost renewable energy to the grid, new transmission lines are needed. When there is more energy available in the grid than existing transmission lines can deliver, congestion and bottlenecks may occur. A report by Grid Strategies recorded congestion costs in MISO totaling \$3.7 billion and in PJM \$2.5 billion in 2022.⁵¹⁷ New transmission lines can reduce congesting and bottlenecks, thus enabling lower-cost energy to be delivered to the consumer.

Most of the transmission lines in the U.S. are high voltage alternating current (“HVAC”), however HVDC lines may offer benefits that are not captured by HVAC lines.⁵¹⁸ In the HVDC line, the current and voltage flows in one direction which reduces the likelihood of overheating in the lines and results in less power loss than in the HVAC line where voltage and current are bidirectional and experience more power loss. Over long distances, HVDC line losses can be up to 30-50% lower than comparable HVAC lines.⁵¹⁹ Some of the other notable benefits of the HVDC lines lie in its distance and control. Not only can the HVDC lines transmit significantly more power over longer distances than HVAC lines, but HVDC lines also provide fast and accurate control of the power flowing within its system.

Building out HVDC transmission lines may also support multiple forms of market development. For example, there is growing demand for power to serve data centers, and existing dispatchable resources are retiring. Therefore, new renewable resources are being developed that could increase the investment opportunities for HVDC transmission developers. For example, DOE highlights data centers as one of the most energy-intensive building types—consuming 10 to 50 times more energy than an average commercial office

⁵¹⁶ Department of Energy: Office of Policy. (2022, April). *Queued Up... But in Need of Transmission*. Energy.gov. <https://www.energy.gov/sites/default/files/2022-04/Queued%20Up%E2%80%A6But%20in%20Need%20of%20Transmission.pdf>

⁵¹⁷ Grid Strategies. (2023, July). *Transmission Congestion Costs Rise Again In U.S. RTOS*. <https://gridstrategiesllc.com/wp-content/uploads/2023/07/GS-Transmission-Congestion-Costs-in-the-U.S.-RTOS1.pdf>

⁵¹⁸ EE Power. (2022, October 19). *The Benefits of High-Voltage Direct Current (HVDC) Power*. <https://eepower.com/technical-articles/the-difference-that-dc-makes/#>

⁵¹⁹ Department of Energy: Office of Electricity. (2023, September 27). *Connecting the country with HVDC*. Energy.gov. <https://www.energy.gov/oe/articles/connecting-country-hvdc>

building with the same footprint.⁵²⁰ The surge in data center establishments may require additional transmission systems to accommodate the increased energy demand.⁵²¹ A notable example is in Virginia's Loudoun County, where Dominion Energy (the primary power provider in the county) faces transmission constraints. These constraints are leading to delays in the construction of new data centers in the area.⁵²² Another example is Chicago, which is one of the biggest markets in the U.S. for hyper-scale data centers.⁵²³ Additional transmission may be needed in Illinois to support the growing energy demand prompted by data centers. Additionally, a study conducted by Brattle Group estimates that electrification of transport and home heating will add approximately \$3-7 billion per year of transmission needs over the next decade.⁵²⁴ This estimate increases to \$7-25 billion per year for 2030-2050.

There are federal funding programs available to developers looking to build out HVDC transmission lines. DOE's Grid Resilience and Innovation Partnership Program offers grants totaling \$10.5 billion.⁵²⁵ Additionally, DOE's Transmission Facilitation Program offers additional \$2.5 billion funding.⁵²⁶ These programs are funded by the Bipartisan Infrastructure Law and aim to improve grid flexibility and resiliency of the power system.

Another initiative geared toward transmission facilitation is the IRA. Under Section 50151 (Transmission Facility Financing) of the IRA, \$2 billion is appropriated for a direct loan program for certain transmission project development.⁵²⁷ This funding will remain available until September 30, 2030. To be eligible for a direct loan, a transmission project would need to be in a National Interest Electric Transmission Corridor ("NIETC").⁵²⁸ NIETCs are geographic areas where electricity limitations, congestion, or capacity constraints are adversely affecting electricity consumers and communities. On December 19, 2023, DOE's Grid Deployment Office released the final guidance on the NIETC designation process and opened the first window for public submission of information and recommendations on

⁵²⁰ Department of Energy: Office of Energy Efficiency & Renewable Energy. (n.d.). *Data centers and servers*. Energy.gov. <https://www.energy.gov/eere/buildings/data-centers-and-servers>

⁵²¹ McKinsey & Company. (2023, January 17). *Investing in the rising data center economy*. <https://www.mckinsey.com/industries/technology-media-and-telecommunications/our-insights/investing-in-the-rising-data-center-economy>

⁵²² Data Center Frontier. (2023, May 30). *The power problem: Transmission issues slow data center growth*. <https://www.datacenterfrontier.com/energy/article/33005221/the-power-problem>

⁵²³ Fox News. (2024, January 1). *Demand for digital services gives rise to hyperscale data centers*. <https://www.foxnews.com/us/demand-digital-services-gives-rise-hyperscale-data-centers>

⁵²⁴ More information can be found here: Brattle. (2021, June 1). *Transmission Investment Needs and Challenges*. <https://www.brattle.com/wp-content/uploads/2021/10/Transmission-Investment-Needs-and-Challenges.pdf>

⁵²⁵ Department of Energy: Grid Deployment Office. (n.d.). *Grid resilience and innovation partnerships (GRIP) program*. Energy.gov. <https://www.energy.gov/gdo/grid-resilience-and-innovation-partnerships-grip-program>

⁵²⁶ Department of Energy: Grid Deployment Office. (n.d.). *Transmission facilitation program*. Energy.gov. <https://www.energy.gov/gdo/transmission-facilitation-program>

⁵²⁷ Environmental Defense Fund and Sabin Center for Climate Change Law. (n.d.). *IRA section 50151 - Transmission facility financing*. Inflation Reduction Act Tracker. <https://iratracker.org/programs/ira-section-50151-transmission-facility-financing/>

⁵²⁸ Department of Energy: Grid Deployment Office. (n.d.). *National interest electric transmission corridor designation process*. Energy.gov. <https://www.energy.gov/gdo/national-interest-electric-transmission-corridor-designation-process>

NIETC designation.⁵²⁹ The guidance outlines a four-part process DOE is employing to independently identify potential NIETCs.

Table 7-1: Four Phases of NIETC Designation Process

Action	Date
Phase 1: Guidance Issuance Date; Opening of Phase 1 Information Submission Window	December 19, 2023
Phase 1: Close of Phase 1 Information Submission Window	February 2, 2024
Phase 2: Estimated Date for Issuance of Preliminary List of Potential NIETC Designations; Opening of Phase 2 Information Submission Window	Spring 2024
Phase 2: Estimated Date for Closing of Comment Period on Preliminary List of Potential NIETC Designations and Phase 2 Information Submission Window	Spring/Summer 2024
Phase 3: In-Depth NIETC Evaluation and Preparation of Draft Designation Report(s) and NEPA Draft Environmental Document, As Needed	TBD
Phase 4: Final Designation Report(s) and NEPA Environmental Document, As Needed	TBD

Source: U.S. Department of Energy Grid Deployment Office

The preliminary list of potential NIETC designations is expected to be released in the spring of 2024.

Additionally, under Section 50152 (Grants to Facilitate the Siting of Interstate Electricity Transmission Lines) of the IRA, \$760 million is appropriated to remain available through September 30, 2029 for grants aimed at facilitating certain onshore and offshore transmission line siting.⁵³⁰ This section is for relevant siting authorities to receive grants for conducting transmission project studies and examining alternative siting corridors. Grants under this section would be contingent on the siting authority agreeing to make a final decision (approval or denial) on the transmission project within two years.

Lastly, IRA Provision 50153 (Interregional and Offshore Wind Electricity Transmission Planning, Modeling, and Analysis) provides \$100 million in funding for offshore wind and

⁵²⁹ More information on the four phases of the NIETC designation process could be found at: Department of Energy: Grid Deployment Office. (2023, December 19). *NIETC Designation Process Final Guidance*. DepartmentofEnergy. <https://www.energy.gov/sites/default/files/2023-12/2023-12-15%20GDO%20NIETC%20Final%20Guidance%20Document.pdf> at page 30

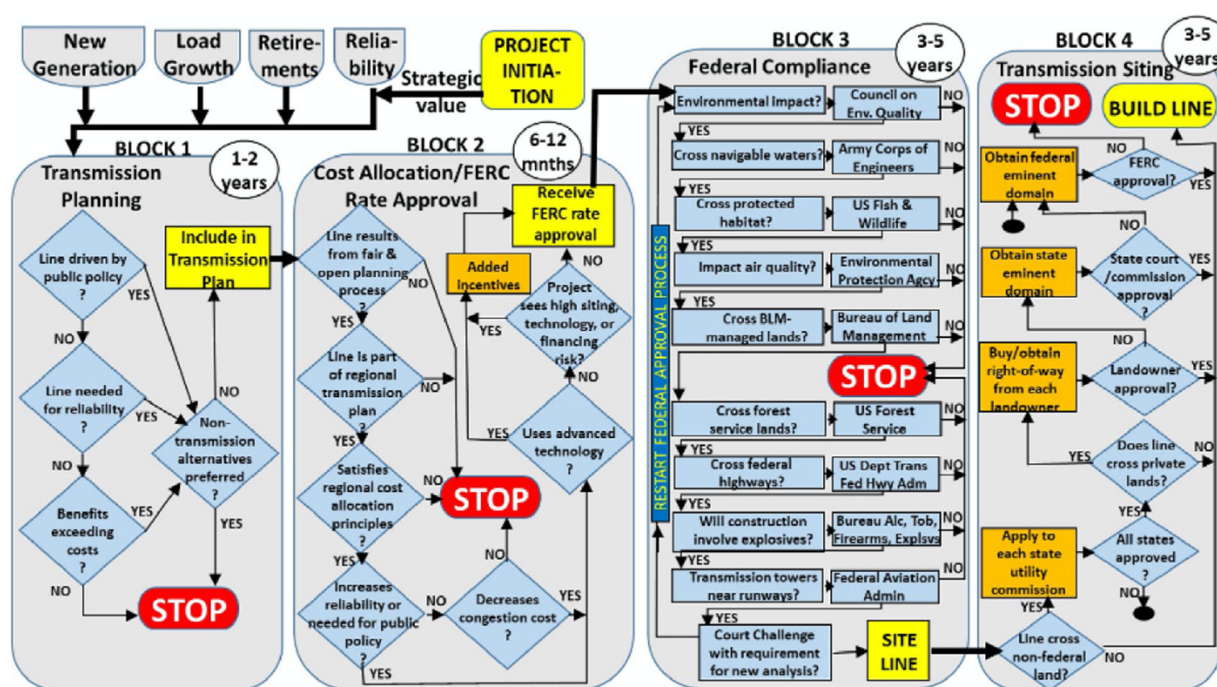
⁵³⁰ Environmental Defense Fund and Sabin Center for Climate Change Law. (n.d.). *IRA section 50152 - Grants to facilitate the siting of interstate electricity transmission lines*. Inflation Reduction Act Tracker. <https://iratracker.org/programs/ira-section-50152-grants-to-facilitate-the-siting-of-interstate-electricity-transmission-lines/>

interregional transmission analyses and convenings.⁵³¹ These federal funding opportunities could help in advancing HVDC transmission studies and HVDC transmission line development in Illinois.

ii) Barriers

Building new transmission lines can be difficult, time consuming, and involve a tedious transmission approval process. Some common buildout challenges include line ownership, siting and permitting lines, and cost allocation across regions. This section covers the major barriers facing HVDC transmission infrastructure buildout.

Figure 7-4: Transmission Approval Process



Source: Breakthrough Energy

(1) Interconnection Barriers in PJM and MISO

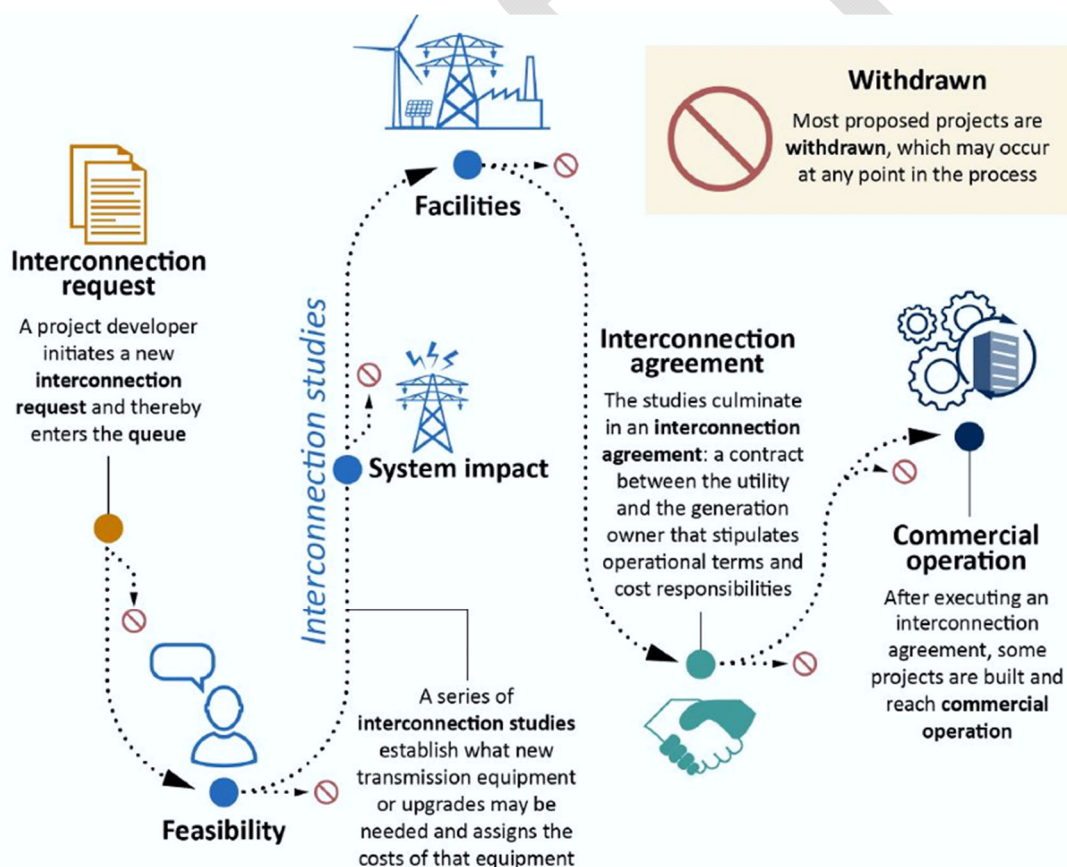
The RTO/ISO interconnection queue delays and costs present a major barrier to HVDC transmission facilitation. PJM and MISO operate wholesale markets across the eastern and midwestern U.S. and receive numerous interconnection applications. Given states' RPS targets and the interest in developing new projects spurred by the IRA, the volume of interconnection requests has significantly increased. According to DOE's Interconnection Innovation Exchange (i2X) report, PJM's interconnection queue nearly quadrupled between

⁵³¹ Environmental Defense Fund and Sabin Center for Climate Change Law. (n.d.). *IRA section 50153 - Interregional and offshore wind electricity transmission planning and development*. Inflation Reduction Act Tracker. <https://iratracker.org/programs/ira-section-50153-interregional-and-offshore-wind-electricity-transmission-planning-and-development/>

2017 and 2021, bringing the total capacity of projects in the queue to 288 gigawatts (GW)—with approximately another 40 GW added in 2022.⁵³² Similarly, the capacity in MISO’s interconnection queue nearly tripled between 2017 and 2021. Interconnection study results are taking longer than expected due to the spike in the interconnection queue. According to a Berkeley Lab report, interconnection wait times averaged five years in 2022, up a year from the average of four years for projects built between 2018 and 2022.⁵³³ The interconnection study is a necessary step for every new generator hoping to connect to the grid.

Further, for a capital intensive project like a HVDC transmission line, these delays affect agreements or contracts made by developers and commercial operation date estimates which could lead to financing challenges.

Figure 7-5: Interconnection Queue Process



Source: Derived from image courtesy of Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory and used with permission. | GAO-23-105583

The interconnection costs both in the MISO and PJM markets are another rising area of concern for HVDC developers. Transmission projects, such as merchant transmission

⁵³² Department of Energy: Office of Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy. (n.d.). *Tackling high costs and long delays for clean energy interconnection*. Energy.gov. <https://www.energy.gov/eere/i2x/articles/tackling-high-costs-and-long-delays-clean-energy-interconnection>

⁵³³ Berkeley Lab. (n.d.). *Queued up: Characteristics of power plants seeking transmission interconnection*. Electricity Markets and Policy Group. <https://emp.lbl.gov/queues>

projects, that are initiated outside of RTOs have interconnection costs to connect the proposed transmission lines to the existing electric grid. In DOE's Interconnection Innovation Exchange (i2X) report, DOE found that in PJM territory, average costs for projects that completed studies between 2020 and 2022 had doubled compared to similar projects between 2017 and 2019.⁵³⁴ MISO also saw doubled costs for projects completed between 2019 and 2021 compared to projects from before 2019. These numbers have increased significantly for projects that remain in the queue, with MISO seeing costs triple and PJM seeing an extraordinary 800% cost increase for active applications in the last two years.

Recognizing the need for change, on June 28, 2023, FERC issued a new rule called Final Interconnection Rule or FERC Order No. 2023 to reform the interconnection process used by RTOs, ISOs, and transmission providers.⁵³⁵ Previously, interconnection requests were studied on a "first-come, first-served." However, with FERC Order No. 2023, interconnection requests will be studied on a "first-ready, first-served" cluster basis. This approach ensures that only ready projects can enter and proceed through the interconnection queue. Additionally, stricter financial conditions and site control requirements will be put in place to ensure that only ready interconnection customers put in interconnection requests, thus discouraging projects that are merely speculative. Transmission organizations will also face penalties if interconnection studies are not completed on time (with certain exceptions). The compliance deadline is set for April 3, 2024.

Although interconnection reforms are underway, the effectiveness of the reforms is yet to be seen. Currently, rising costs coupled with interconnection study delays have been cited as significant barriers for renewable energy and transmission line developers.⁵³⁶

(2) Regulatory Issues and Permitting

Various authorizations, reviews, and permits at the federal, state, and local levels must be completed before a transmission line can begin construction. These three layers of authorization can be a challenging and time-consuming process for interstate transmission development.⁵³⁷

At the federal level, transmission lines crossing federal lands are required to obtain right-of-way permits from the relevant land management agencies. Each of the agencies issuing the right-of-way permits operate under different statutory mandates. The information and decision criteria used by the agencies also tend to differ. In addition to right-of-way permits,

⁵³⁴ Department of Energy: Office of Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy. (n.d.). *Tackling high costs and long delays for clean energy interconnection*. Energy.gov. <https://www.energy.gov/eere/i2x/articles/tackling-high-costs-and-long-delays-clean-energy-interconnection>

⁵³⁵ Federal Energy Regulatory Commission. (n.d.). *Explainer on the interconnection final rule*. <https://www.ferc.gov/explainer-interconnection-final-rule>

⁵³⁶ Pv magazine. (2022, February 14). *Interconnection delays and costs are the biggest barrier for utility-scale renewables, say developers*. pv magazine USA. <https://pv-magazine-usa.com/2022/02/14/interconnection-delays-and-costs-are-the-biggest-barrier-for-utility-scale-renewables-say-developers/>

⁵³⁷ Federal Energy Regulatory Commission. (2020, June). *Report On Barriers And Opportunities For High Voltage Transmission*. <https://www.congress.gov/116/meeting/house/111020/documents/HHRG-116-II06-20200922-SD003.pdf>

high-voltage transmission projects commonly require various other federal authorizations and reviews. Merchant transmission developers may also need to obtain an additional permit to operate as a public utility within each of the states they will be operational. Denial of the permit in one of the state's transmission line routes means the project cannot be built within that state.

At the state level, various permits and authorizations need to be cleared before HVDC transmission line construction. A certificate of public convenience and necessity ("CPCN"), or a similar permit, may be required for a HVDC transmission line to be constructed and operated within the state. In Illinois, the ICC has the authority to grant a CPCN. In other states, the CPCN-granting authority differs between the state's public utility commission, another agency, or a board such as a state corporation commission, a dedicated energy siting board, or a combination of agencies. The purpose of the CPCN is to determine whether the projects are in a state's public interest. States often have different and inconsistent criteria for public interest determinations which can make interstate transmission construction increasingly difficult for developers.

SOO Green has obtained the necessary approval in Iowa (see Section 6.d)(3) for more information on that regulatory approval process). In Illinois, Section 1-10 of the IPA Act includes a definition of "High voltage direct current transmission facilities" that includes a provision in that definition that requires that, "the system does not operate as a public utility, as that term is defined in Section 3-105 of the Public Utilities Act." The definition also includes a requirement that the facility, "is capable of transmitting electricity at 525kv with an Illinois converter station located and interconnected in the region of the PJM Interconnection, LLC." While it appears that the intention of this provision is to apply to SOO Green (as the proposed Grain Belt line would not meet these qualification), additional clarity through proposed legislation could clarify if SOO Green needs to obtain a CPCN.

Additionally, for interstate transmission projects, the requirement to receive approval from each state through which the project is routed creates a significant barrier. States mostly consider the intrastate benefits and costs rather than the regional benefit of the proposed transmission project. This makes it difficult for interstate transmission developers to receive approvals where intrastate benefits may be low.

At the local level, transmission line developers need to obtain zoning permits where the filing requirements, review processes, and decision criteria for many of these permits vary based on the locality.

(3) Economic Barriers

HVDC transmission lines are capital-intensive projects often with costs as in the billions of dollars. In vertically integrated states with no supervising RTO, utilities own energy infrastructure and initiate transmission development. However, a deregulated state like Illinois has its own method of operation. In a deregulated state, transmission directives are managed by independent transmission companies, merchant transmission developers, or

the RTOs. Entering a market characterized by high capital expenses with little or no certainty of cost recovery can create a barrier for new independent transmission companies or merchant developers.

Another economic barrier for multi-state transmission projects is cost allocation. The customer typically ends up paying for the transmission line as part of their electric bill. However, deciding which electricity customers pay for the cost of building and operating a new transmission line that crosses and benefits several states can be a point of contention. The Grain Belt Express transmission line exemplifies this concern as it is planned to cross four states. The Grain Belt Express was originally denied by the state regulators in Missouri because the transmission line's benefits were insufficient to justify the cost to the State's ratepayers. Despite the project receiving approval, the resulting delay spanned nearly a decade.⁵³⁸

Thus, it could take several months or years for multi-state transmission projects to receive approval due to disagreement on cost allocation amongst the states that the transmission line crosses. In cases where no consensus among the states can be achieved, the project may never get built.

(4) Land Ownership

Land ownership presents another barrier to HVDC transmission line development. Transmission lines crossing through government agencies or property owned by different private landowners need authorization from each landowner before construction can begin. This approval process is often time-consuming, taking years to complete. Landowners may also be opposed to transmission line development for various reasons; one key reason being the compensation paid to the landowner for the use of land. Transmission lines sited near homes are feared to reduce aesthetic and market value of the property.⁵³⁹ As for agricultural land, transmission line siting may affect farming operations and increase the cost of operating the farm.⁵⁴⁰ In cases where the public utility commission or transmission siting authority approves a transmission line, the state has the authority to use the land for public use and pay the landowner compensation. In such cases, landowners may be paid a one-time fee for the line that runs under or above their land, which may be less than the market value of the property.⁵⁴¹ In such cases, affected landowners tend to oppose the proposed transmission line.

⁵³⁸ Utility Dive. (2023, March 31). *DOE study highlights America's transmission needs, but how do we accelerate buildout?* <https://www.utilitydive.com/news/doe-study-transmission-clean-energy/646589/>

⁵³⁹ Public Service Commission of Wisconsin. (n.d.). *Environmental Impacts of Transmission Lines*. <https://psc.wi.gov/Documents/Brochures/Environmental%20Impacts%20TL.pdf> at page 18

⁵⁴⁰ Public Service Commission of Wisconsin. (n.d.). *Environmental Impacts of Transmission Lines*. <https://psc.wi.gov/Documents/Brochures/Environmental%20Impacts%20TL.pdf> at page 7

⁵⁴¹ Forbes. (n.d.). *Why Landowners Fight Wind And Solar Transmission Lines*. <https://www.forbes.com/sites/jonathanfahey/2010/08/12/why-landowners-fight-wind-and-solar-transmission-lines/?sh=49749ebf317e>

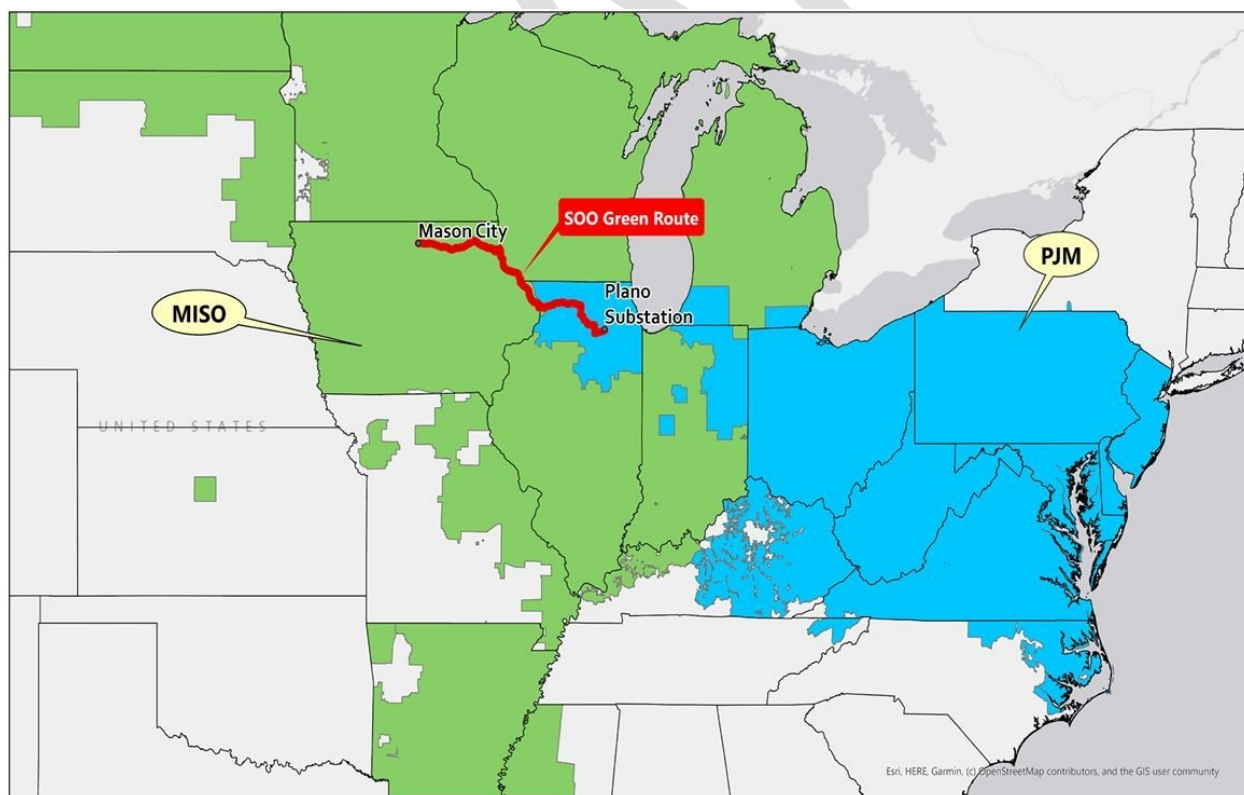
Lack of trusting the transmission developer is another reason for landowner opposition to the transmission lines. In most cases, the landowners' first contact with the development company is generally after the CPCN or a similar permit has been granted. Landowners often do not have a long-standing relationship with the developers and therefore do not trust them to be fair in their negotiations. Due to some of these reasons cited above, landowners might join opposition groups to deter transmission development in their local area.

d) Proposed SOO Green Line Process and Structure

i) Overview of Structure

The SOO Green HVDC transmission line is a proposed 2,100 MW underground HVDC merchant transmission project that plans to deliver 13 terawatt hours (TWh) of clean, reliable electricity annually into Illinois.⁵⁴² The SOO Green HVDC transmission line has a planned online date of 2029 and is expected to run from the Killdeer, Iowa substation to the Plano, Illinois substation. If approved, the SOO Green transmission line will be the first HVDC line connecting the MISO and PJM regions.⁵⁴³

Figure 7-6: Propose SOO Green Line



⁵⁴² SOO Green. (n.d.). SOO Green HVDC Link. <https://soogreen.com/>

⁵⁴³ SOO Green. (2020, May 22). SOO Green HVDC Link. <https://www.pjm.com/-/media/committees-groups/committees/mrc/2020/20200522-hvdc/20200522-item-03-soo-green-hvdc-link-presentation.ashx>

Table 7-2: Other SOO Green Properties

SOO Green Line Details	Properties
Route Distance	350 miles underground, alongside the Canadian Pacific Railway and other corridors
Transmission Technology	High-voltage direct current (HVDC) 525 kV Cross(X)-linked Polyethylene (XLPE)
Estimated Useful Life	60+ years
Energy Source	Firm energy provided by Iowa wind, solar, and energy storage resources. ⁵⁴⁴
Estimated annual energy production	13 TWh (enough to power approximately 1.5 million homes)
Energy delivery	Plano substation (ComEd territory)

The subsections below go into further detail about the SOO Green transmission project, detailing the construction approach for the line, and the regulatory filings made with PJM and Iowa Public Utilities Commission.

(1) Construction and Use of an Existing Railroad Easement

The SOO Green HVDC transmission line is expected to make use of existing railroad rights-of-way, removing the need for eminent domain in certain areas. This approach also shortens the permitting process, conserves farmland, and eliminates visual impacts of above ground transmission lines.

While SOO Green will make use of existing railroad rights-of-way, there are still permits that will be necessary. Some key permits are noted below:

⁵⁴⁴ Firm energy refers to the portfolio of supply resources that enable a higher average utilization factor and more consistent hourly delivery profile over SOO Green than the output of a standalone intermittent wind or solar resource.

Table 7-3: Necessary Permits and Approvals

No.	Permit/Approval Agency	Description	Status
1.	U.S. Army Corps of Engineers (“USACE”)	Section 404 of the Clean Water Act (“CWA”) requires a permit to discharge fill or dredged material into “Waters of the United States.”	To be applied 18 months prior to start of construction
2.	USACE	Section 10 of the Rivers and Harbors Act requires approvals for the construction of any structure in, over, or under a navigable water.	To be applied 18 months prior to start of construction
3.	USACE	Section 408 of the Rivers and Harbors Act requires permission to alter a Civil Works project	To be applied 18 months prior to start of construction
4.	Iowa Department of Natural Resources	CWA Section 401 Water Quality Certification, Antidegradation and Outstanding State Waters, Floodplain Development Permit, Sovereign Lands Construction Permits	To be applied 18 months prior to start of construction
5.	Iowa Department of Transportation	Iowa Department of Transportation Utilities Accommodation Permit for ROW along Highway 18	Received August 5, 2021
6.	Illinois Environmental Protection Agency	CWA Section 401 Water Quality Certification	To be applied 18 months prior to start of construction
7.	Illinois Department of Natural Resources	Public Water Permit and Floodway Permit	To be applied 12 months prior to start of construction
8.	Illinois Department of Agriculture	Agriculture Impact Mitigation Plan – Submission required for private easements in Illinois	Completed June 28, 2019
9.	Illinois Department of Transportation	Permit to locate Utility within Department of Transportation’s ROW	Received October 29, 2020 – May 6, 2020
10.	County	SOO Green anticipates obtaining any necessary permits from each County in accordance with the County’s specific ordinances.	To be applied 24 months prior to start of construction
11.	Utilities/Railroads	Crossing Agreements from utilities and railroads will be required. All crossing agreements from Canadian Pacific for railroad right-of-way crossings have been obtained.	To be applied 24 months prior to start of construction

Source: The Iowa Utilities Board

Additionally, SOO Green has proposed an open trench, jack and bore, and horizontal directional drilling approach (“HDD”) for placing the transmission lines under sensitive habitats, existing roads, wetlands, or rivers.⁵⁴⁵ The open trench approach allows SOO Green to dig an approximately three-foot-wide, five-foot-deep trench, giving the developer access to bury two eight-inch diameter conduits. The trench is proposed to be backfilled, thereby creating a duct bank.⁵⁴⁶ When the duct banks are in place, native soil is expected to be replaced and restored, and then crosslinked polyethylene insulated cables are proposed to be passed through the conduits. These installations are not required to have any cooling fluid and after these installations, the trench is expected to remain closed throughout the life of the SOO Green project.

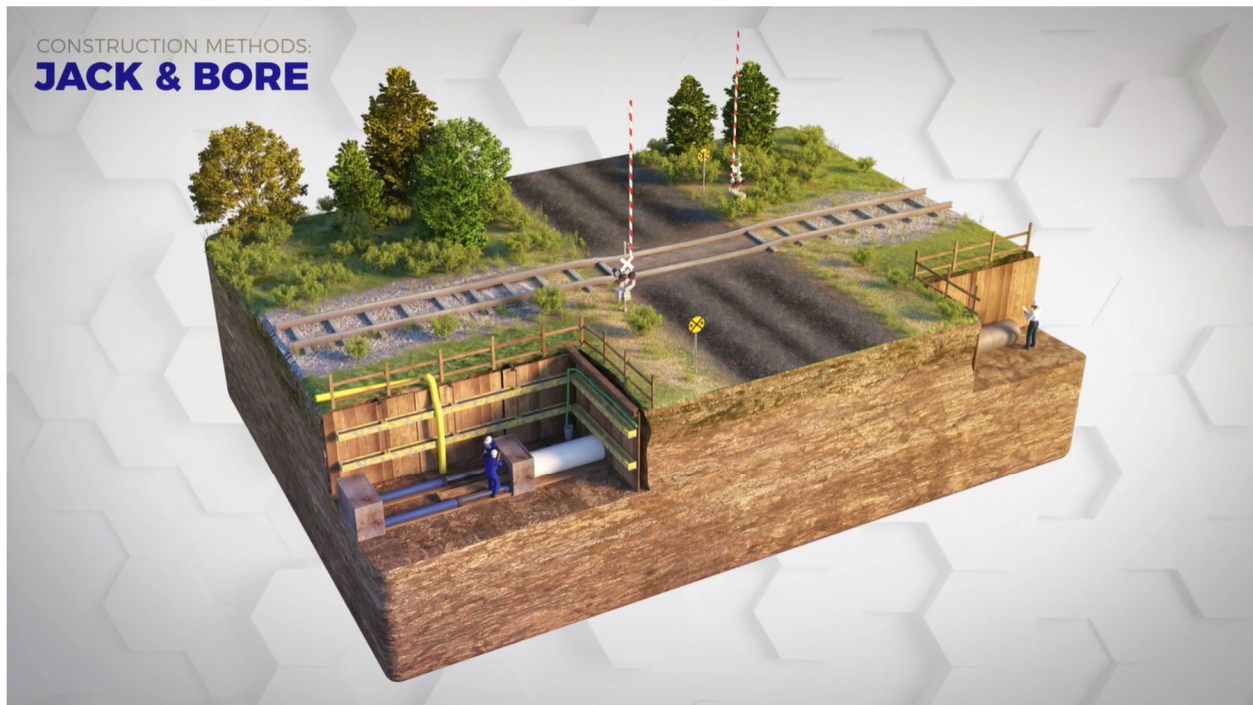
Figure 7-7: Open Trench Approach



Source: SOO Green

⁵⁴⁵ SOO Green. (n.d.). *Construction*. SOO Green HVDC Link. <https://soogreen.com/construction/>

⁵⁴⁶ A duct bank is an underground reinforced concrete or metal container used for laying utility lines such as electric cables.

Figure 7-8: Jack and Bore Approach

Source: SOO Green

The jack and bore method is proposed for the portion of SOO Green crossing sensitive habitats, existing roads, or a utility. In this method, SOO Green will bore under the area, placing conduits within a single bore.

Figure 7-9: Horizontal Directional Drilling Approach

Source: SOO Green

SOO Green's proposed HDD approach is for crossing wetlands or rivers, such as the Mississippi River. After drilling and widening the hole, the conduits and casing are typically pulled from one side of the river to the other side. According to the SOO Green developers, the HDD and jack and bore approach can be executed without creating any environmental interruption or surface impacts.

For the construction of the transmission line, SOO Green estimates a three-year development phase and a three-year construction phase.

(2) Regulatory Filings with PJM

SOO Green has filed generator interconnection requests in both MISO and PJM interconnection queues and is currently awaiting interconnection study results.⁵⁴⁷

In the PJM market, a generator can request interconnection service either under an energy resource or a capacity resource service. Capacity Resource status is based on providing sufficient transmission capability to ensure deliverability of generator output to aggregate network load and to satisfy various contingency criteria established by the particular regional reliability council (e.g., ReliabilityFirst or SERC Reliability Corporation) in which the

⁵⁴⁷ PJM Interconnection and Virginia Electric and Power Company. (n.d.). *Interconnection Service Agreement*. https://www.pjm.com/pub/planning/project-queues/isa/o06_dp01_isa.pdf at page 19

generator is located.⁵⁴⁸ SOO Green has filed to be considered a capacity resource in the PJM market. There has been pushback from PJM regarding SOO Green's application to act as a capacity resource.

In September 2021, SOO Green filed a complaint against PJM stating that PJM's external capacity rules were unjust and unreasonable and proposed an alternative to the external capacity requirements.⁵⁴⁹ The following month, PJM filed a response, stating that the alternative proposed by SOO Green was discriminatory and would undermine PJM's ability to maintain reliability. SOO Green also proposed that merchant transmission projects be studied under PJM's RTEP process rather than in the new service request queues. This was another point of contention between SOO Green and PJM. SOO Green claimed that the new service request queues acted as a barrier to entry for emerging merchant transmission projects in the PJM region. PJM rejected this proposal, citing several reasons, one of them being that the RTEP process was borne out of system needs rather than market-driven need.

The IPA is unaware of any additional updates on this matter since March 2022, when PJM urged the commission to disregard SOO Green's request and deny the complaint.⁵⁵⁰

(3) Regulatory Filings with the Iowa Utilities Board

In September 2020, SOO Green filed an application with the Iowa Utilities Board ("IUB") for the right to construct, maintain, and operate the proposed HVDC transmission line in Iowa. The IUB had hearings covering items including project costs, project benefits within Iowa, land rights, and renewable sources in Iowa prior to issuing SOO Green's approval. In September 2023, the IUB issued an order approving the petition.⁵⁵¹ The transmission line will interconnect to the MISO 345kV AC transmission grid at a switching station adjacent to the Killdeer-Colby 345 kV line in Cerro Gordo County. Of the 350-mile SOO Green transmission line, 174 miles will be constructed in Iowa. For this amount of the transmission line in Iowa, approximately 156 miles of the line would be routed through private railroad rights-of-way ("ROW") owned by Canadian Pacific Railway. The remaining 18 miles of the line would route through public road ROW of Iowa Highway 18 in Clayton County.

The SOO Green project costs, including maintenance and system upgrades in either PJM or MISO, will be assigned to SOO Green and cannot be directly passed on to Iowa ratepayers. However, if a load-serving entity in Iowa purchases transmission capacity rights from SOO Green, those costs could be passed on to Iowa ratepayers after the IUB's review and approval.

⁵⁴⁸ PJM. (2023, July 26). *PJM Manual 14A: New Services Request Process*. <https://www.pjm.com/~media/documents/manuals/m14a.ashx> at page 37

⁵⁴⁹ More information regarding the docket can be found at PJM. (n.d.). *PJM - Filings & orders*. <https://www.pjm.com/library/filing-order.aspx>, Docket No. EL21-85-000

⁵⁵⁰ PJM. (2022, March 1). *Motion To Strike, Or, In The Alternative, Answer Of PJM Interconnection, L.L.C. To Request For Expedited Action On Complaint*. <https://www.pjm.com/~media/documents/ferc/filings/2022/20220301-el21-85-000.ashx>

⁵⁵¹ Iowa Utilities Board. (n.d.). *IUB electronic filing system*. <https://efs.iowa.gov/docket/4040264>

Regarding project benefits, SOO Green used the IMPLAN economic model to determine the economic benefits of the transmission line, including renewable sources to the state of Iowa.⁵⁵² Importantly, the IMPLAN model results presented to the IUB estimated only wind and solar as renewable sources sending power through the transmission line, and did not include energy storage. As discussed elsewhere in this Policy Study, the IPA has employed the IMPLAN model considering wind, solar, and energy storage, as these resources were the generation and storage mix proposed by SOO Green in their responses to the IPA.

According to the model used in the Iowa proceeding, the SOO Green project is estimated to lead to over \$663 million in direct capital investment through its transmission construction costs with 5,439 job-years over three years (project construction timeline) in Iowa.⁵⁵³ Additionally, the modeling estimated that the SOO Green transmission line would lead to over \$726 million in earnings (wages or salary and benefits) during the construction of the transmission line project, and over \$340 million in long-term earnings in Iowa. Regarding the solar and wind energy resources, the modeling estimated that between \$1.3 and \$1.6 billion in earnings would be obtained from wind and solar component manufacturing and energy construction in Iowa.⁵⁵⁴

In Illinois, according to SOO Green's modeling, the transmission project is estimated to lead to over \$386 million in direct capital investment through its transmission construction costs, with 3,810 job-years over the project's construction phase. Economic benefits related to the proposed renewable energy resources providing power to the transmission line would not be realized in Illinois as these resources will be sited in Iowa. The economic benefits realized in Illinois from SOO Green are mainly related to the construction and operation of the transmission line.⁵⁵⁵

Regarding the Voltage Sourced Converter ("VSC") station development in Illinois and Iowa, the facilities are yet to be built. However, SOO Green will purchase major equipment for the converter station overseas. "The money spent on converter station equipment won't multiply within the local economy because the spending will flow outside the state."⁵⁵⁶ In terms of land rights and eminent domain, as mandated by Iowa law, the SOO Green developers held public information meetings in each county in which the project will be

⁵⁵² The results to the IMPLAN study can be found here: Strategic Economic Research. (2023, February). *Economic Impact Analysis of the SOO Green HVDC Link Transmission Project on the State of Iowa*. https://wcc.efs.iowa.gov/cs/idcplg?IdcService=GET_FILE&allowInterrupt=1&RevisionSelectionMethod=latest&dDocName=2118676&noSaveAs=1

⁵⁵³ A job-year is one full-time equivalent (FTE) job lasting one year. A full-time equivalent job is one lasting 2,080 hours in a year.

⁵⁵⁴ The results to the IMPLAN study can be found here: Strategic Economic Research. (2023, February). *Economic Impact Analysis of the SOO Green HVDC Link Transmission Project on the State of Iowa*. https://wcc.efs.iowa.gov/cs/idcplg?IdcService=GET_FILE&allowInterrupt=1&RevisionSelectionMethod=latest&dDocName=2118676&noSaveAs=1

⁵⁵⁵ The results of the IMPLAN study conducted by Levitan can be found in the Appendix D.

⁵⁵⁶ Strategic Economic Research. (2023, February). *Economic Impact Analysis of the SOO Green HVDC Link Transmission Project on the State of Iowa*.

https://wcc.efs.iowa.gov/cs/idcplg?IdcService=GET_FILE&allowInterrupt=1&RevisionSelectionMethod=latest&dDocName=2118676&noSaveAs=1 at page 8.

located. The SOO Green developers also provided mailed notice to all landowners who owned property adjacent to the Canadian Pacific ROW and the Highway 18 ROW throughout Iowa. After the public information meetings, SOO Green developers also contacted the necessary landowners to discuss the project. Although SOO Green Offered to negotiate Cooperation Agreement and Mutual Release (“CAMR”) with landowners, some landowners refused to sign and filed objections in the IUB docket, thus leading the IUB to grant SOO Green eminent domain over four parcels in Clayton County and two parcels in Dubuque County along the railroad ROW.⁵⁵⁷

Based on disclosures made to the IPA, the energy sources SOO Green proposes to connect to the HVDC line are solar, wind, and battery storage. However, there is no certainty that only renewable electricity will be passed through the line. According to SOO Green, the HVDC transmission line is required by FERC to allow any form of electricity that is generated to be transmitted from one region to another.⁵⁵⁸ Therefore, any entity (renewable or non-renewable) that can economically deliver power to the converter station is permitted.⁵⁵⁹

Although the IUB has granted SOO Green state-based approval in Iowa, SOO Green must also receive approval from both PJM and MISO before construction can begin.

ii) Proposed Renewable Resources to be Connected to SOO Green Transmission Line

The SOO Green transmission line developers plan on connecting three different sources of electricity to feed through the line. Based on information provided to the IPA by SOO Green, these proposed sources are solar, wind, and battery storage. The details of these projects are listed below:

- 2,300 MW of West-Central Iowa Wind
- 350 MW of Central Iowa Wind
- 1,850 MW of Central Iowa Solar
- 650 MW of 4-hour battery storage

Presently, the renewable sources proposed by SOO Green that connect to the HVDC transmission line and provide energy to Illinois are not yet built. Additionally, the specific locations and attributes of these projects are yet to be identified by the developers.

⁵⁵⁸ Open Access Transmission Tariff: Federal energy Regulatory Commission. (n.d.). *History of OATT reform*. <https://www.ferc.gov/industries-data/electric/industry-activities/open-access-transmission-tariff-oatt-reform/history-oatt-reform>

⁵⁵⁹ More information can be found in: https://wcc.efs.iowa.gov/cs/idcplg?IdcService=GET_FILE&allowInterrupt=1&RevisionSelectionMethod=latest&dDocName=2124971&nSaveAs=1 at page 23

Figure 7-10: Visual Imagery of Proposed SOO Green Resources

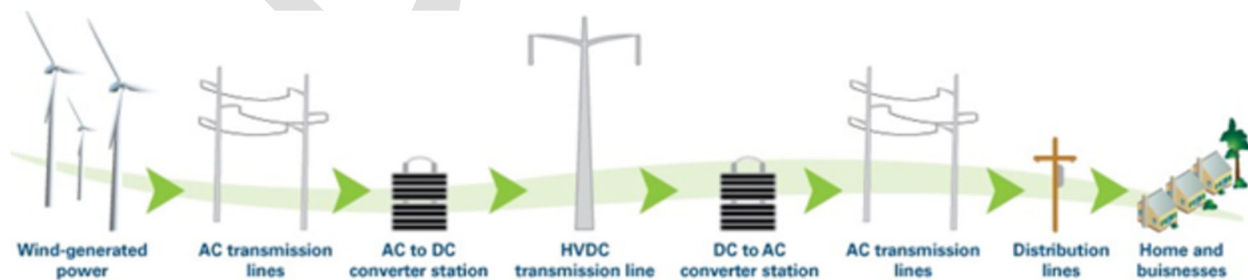


Source: SOO Green

iii) Converter Station Development

The SOO Green developers will construct two self-commutated VSC stations at its interconnection points in Mason City, Iowa and Yorkville, Illinois. The Iowa VSC stations will convert Alternating Current (“AC”) power produced by renewable sources in MISO to Direct Current (“DC”) to enable transmission over the line. The power will then be converted back to AC power at the Illinois VSC for distribution to customers in PJM.⁵⁶⁰

Figure 7-11: HVDC Power Conversion



Source: Duke American via Texas Instruments

⁵⁶⁰ To learn more on the difference between AC and DC power, refer to James, L. (2020, March 19). *What's the difference between AC and DC power? Power & Beyond.* <https://www.power-and-beyond.com/whats-the-difference-between-ac-and-dc-power-a-0c5c48e598b5e1266e6cebc5731227c2/>

The converter stations are necessary to step up voltage to high-voltage AC for long-distance transmission and step down the voltage to lower-voltage DC to be transmitted through local distribution lines which delivers the power consumers.⁵⁶¹

SOO Green is pursuing the necessary approvals and permits from agencies and has yet to begin construction of the converter stations.

e) Environmental Justice Impacts from the Proposed HVDC Transmission Line

The draft legislation for the proposed SOO Green HVDC transmission line will not have a direct impact on environmental justice communities in Illinois. The line would run underground from the Illinois/Iowa border near Savanna, Illinois to a converter station in Plano, Illinois about 15 miles southwest of Aurora, Illinois. There are no environmental justice communities along the route or located in Plano. The closest environmental justice community is in Aurora.³ Though the Agency has not conducted an analysis to identify the location of environmental justice communities in Iowa, the route of the HVDC transmission line in Iowa would primarily be underground and in rural areas, thus unlikely to affect communities that are disproportionately impacted by pollution. Similarly, the proposed locations of the renewable resources providing energy to the SOO Green transmission line would be in rural areas with smaller populations, thus reducing the impact on environmental justice communities. However, there are indirect ways a project can impact environmental justice communities beyond a direct impact on the built environment. By creating employment opportunities for residents of nearby environmental justice communities, a project could stimulate the local economy and provide opportunities for community investments to help address the historical negative impacts of pollution.

Additionally, to qualify for procured RECs from the proposed HVDC transmission, the project would need to utilize “high voltage direct current transmission facilities” which include both the line itself and the associated converter station. Based on the definition of high voltage direct current transmission facilities currently contained in Section 1-10 of the Illinois Power Agency Act (adopted in Public Act103-0662), to qualify, the project developer must enter into a project labor agreement, but the draft legislation is silent on requirements for minimum equity standards, community benefits agreements, or other mechanisms that could benefit the residents of environmental justice communities. Further, the draft legislation-supporting the SOO Green HVDC transmission line does not make any changes to the IPA Act to address equity, environmental justice, or community benefits. Given the absence of any existing or proposed statutory requirements to address the needs of environmental justice communities, there is not a clear policy connection between those needs and the proposed legislation.

⁵⁶¹ Texas Instruments. (2020, May). *Introduction to HVDC Architecture and Solutions for Control and Protection*. https://www.ti.com/lit/an/sloa289b/sloa289b.pdf?ts=1702479593810&ref_url=https%253A%252F%252Fwww.google.com%252F

f) Open Questions about the Structure of SOO Green Transmission Line

(1) Accreditation

For cost recovery purposes, the SOO Green developers aim to qualify as a capacity resource in PJM's capacity market, the Reliability Pricing Model ("RPM"). There has been considerable pushback from PJM in this regard for reliability reasons.⁵⁶² SOO Green hoped to modify PJM's Open Access Transmission Tariff to permit the HVDC converter stations to qualify as a Capacity Resource. The requirements to participate as an external entity in PJM's RPM auction are: (1) enter a feasible pseudo-tie arrangement; (2) obtain long-term firm transmission service along the entire pathway between the external capacity source and HVDC delivery point in PJM; and (3) enter a written must-offer energy commitment with PJM. A pseudo-tie allows the Balancing Authority Area ("BAA") the same level of operational flexibility and visibility of the external resources as it has with internal resources; this gives the BAA the right to make decisions regarding unit commitment, dispatch, and the provision of ancillary services.⁵⁶³

Various criteria must be met to enter a feasible pseudo-tie arrangement with PJM, such as the M2M test, electrical distance requirement, Seams Coordination Model Consistency Requirement, and Tagging Assurance and Transfer of Firm Allocation Requirement.⁵⁶⁴ SOO Green contends that the pseudo-tie criteria are unnecessary for HVDC controllable external resources and therefore should be waived. PJM ran multiple scenarios showing the reliability risks when SOO Green is not pseudo-tied to the PJM region.⁵⁶⁵ In the scenario where there are normal PJM and MISO conditions, or a No Emergency Transmission Loading Relief ("TLR") 5 Event), if SOO Green was pseudo-tied to PJM, there would be no need to be tagged per the North American Electric Reliability Corporation ("NERC") requirements.⁵⁶⁶ However, because that is not the case with SOO Green, its resources can only be discharged, at most, every 15 minutes, longer than the present PJM capacity resource (internal and pseudo-tied resources) which can be dispatched every five minutes.

⁵⁶² United States Of America Before The Federal Energy Regulatory Commission. (n.d.). *Motion For Leave To Answer And Answer Of PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.* <https://www.pjm.com/-/media/documents/ferc/filings/2021/20211129-el21-103-000.ashx>

⁵⁶³ More information on pseudo-tie can be found at: PJM. (n.d.). *Dynamic transfers.* <https://www.pjm.com/about-pjm/member-services/dynamic-transfers>

⁵⁶⁴ More information on the pseudo-tie criteria: United States Of America Before The Federal Energy Regulatory Commission. (2021, September 21). *Complaint And Request For Relief Of Soo Green HVDC Link Project Co, LLC.* <https://www.pjm.com/-/media/documents/ferc/filings/2021/20210921-complaint-and-request-for-relief.ashx> at page 23

⁵⁶⁵ United States Of America Before The Federal Energy Regulatory Commission. (n.d.). *Motion For Leave To Answer And Answer Of PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.* <https://www.pjm.com/-/media/documents/ferc/filings/2021/20211129-el21-103-000.ashx> at page 5

⁵⁶⁶ A NERC Tag, also commonly referred to as an E-Tag is used to schedule the transmission of electric power interchange transactions in wholesale markets. An interchange transaction is defined as an agreement to transfer energy from a seller to a buyer that crosses one or more Balancing Authority Area boundaries as obtained from North American Electric Reliability Corporation (NERC). (n.d.). *Glossary of Terms Used in NERC Reliability Standards.* https://www.nerc.com/pa/Stand/Glossary%20of%20Terms/Glossary_of_Terms.pdf at page 17.

Another scenario used to present the reliability risk was an Emergency TLR 5 Event in PJM and MISO. In this scenario, PJM and MISO are both operating under emergency conditions which results in the necessary curtailment of transactions per NERC requirements. Given the emergency conditions, SOO Green, which is considered a MISO resource, will be subject to curtailment. However, PJM's pseudo-tied resources will be not subject to curtailment via TLR, which gives it a level of firmness that is commensurate with internal PJM capacity resources. According to PJM, "if this external generation resource is hypothetically allowed to qualify as a Capacity Resource, it would be an inferior capacity product compared to existing capacity resources because the tagged transaction can be cut, creating a reliability risk to PJM."⁵⁶⁷ PJM makes mention of other drawbacks presented by SOO Green not being pseudo-tied. The case is still pending before FERC.

Another aspect to consider in the SOO Green case is PJM's Effective Load Carrying Capability ("ELCC") construct. To account for variable and limited-duration resource additions into the grid, PJM and its stakeholders adopted the ELCC method to ensure resource adequacy. PJM employs the ELCC analysis to determine the Accredited Unforced Capacity ("UCAP") value for variable resources (e.g., wind and solar), Limited-Duration Resources (e.g., storage), and Combination Resources (e.g., solar/storage hybrids).⁵⁶⁸ Under PJM's ELCC method, a resource that dedicates a significant level of capacity during high-risk hours (i.e., hours with very high electricity demand and low wind or solar output) will have a higher capacity value under ELCC than a resource that delivers the same capacity during low-risk hours. These risk hours may vary as the resource mix changes (e.g., more wind and solar is installed) and hours of high demand evolve (e.g., wide-scale electric car charging at night).⁵⁶⁹ Typically, a resource seeking to participate as a capacity resource in PJM must go through the interconnection process and obtain Capacity Interconnection Rights ("CIRs")⁵⁷⁰ that determine the amount of energy capacity that the resource can provide to the grid.⁵⁷¹

Before the adoption of the ELCC method, variable resources received CIRs based on their average summer peak hour capacity factor calculated over the previous three summers. This led to wind and solar resources generally receiving CIRs that reflected a lower percentage of

⁵⁶⁷ United States Of America Before The Federal Energy Regulatory Commission. (n.d.). *Motion For Leave To Answer And Answer Of PJM Interconnection, L.L.C.* <https://www.pjm.com/-/media/documents/ferc/filings/2021/20211129-el21-103-000.ashx> at page 8

⁵⁶⁸ UCAP reflects the amount of capacity that a resource provides after accounting for its forced outage rate, intermittency, and/or limited output duration capability.

⁵⁶⁹ PJM. (n.d.). *Effective Load Carrying Capability Measures Capacity Contribution of Renewables, Storage.* <https://www.pjm.com/-/media/about-pjm/newsroom/fact-sheets/elcc-measures-capacity-contribution-of-renewable-and-storage-resources.ashx>

⁵⁷⁰ CIRs are "The rights to input generation as a Generation Capacity Resource into the Transmission System at the Point of Interconnection where the generating facilities connect to the Transmission System" obtained from PJM. (2016, May 6). *Capacity Interconnection Rights.* <https://www.pjm.com/-/media/committees-groups/task-forces/scrstf/20160506/20160506-item-03-cir-information.ashx#:~:text=Definitions,connect%20to%20the%20Transmission%20System>

⁵⁷¹ S&P Global. (2023, April 10). *FERC approves PJM plan to cap capacity values of renewable energy resources.* <https://www.spglobal.com/marketintelligence/en/news-insights/latest-news-headlines/ferc-approves-pjm-plan-to-cap-capacity-values-of-renewable-energy-resources-75135370>

their net maximum capacity when compared to conventional generators whose CIRs were allocated based on their expected peak summer production.⁵⁷²

The average ELCC method that was approved by FERC in July 2021 measures the reliability contribution of all ELCC Resources⁵⁷³ as a portfolio, then class-level ELCC for wind, solar, etc. separately to capture resource diversity benefits.⁵⁷⁴ These results are referred to as adjusted class averages.⁵⁷⁵

The adjustments to accredited capacity went into effect in the 2023/2024 BRA executed in June 2022.

Table 7-4: 2024 – 2030 ELCC Class Ratings and ELCC Portfolio Rating

ELCC CLASS	2024	2025	2026	2027	2028	2029	2030
Onshore Wind	16%	15%	14%	13%	12%	11%	11%
Solar Fixed	36%	34%	31%	28%	26%	23%	20%
Solar Tracking	54%	51%	47%	44%	40%	37%	32%
4-hour Storage	82%	75%	74%	73%	77%	80%	89%

Source: PJM

(a) Construction Impacts

The IMPLAN model results attached in Appendix D provides in-depth analysis of the estimates and inputs for the construction impacts in Illinois. However, the SOO Green transmission line is expected to have more construction impact in Iowa than in Illinois. The three different generating technologies—which are 4-hour battery storage, wind, and solar—will be constructed in Iowa and will connect to the transmission line. These renewable projects sited in Iowa will lead to short-term and long-term job creation, tax revenues, and landowner lease payments that cannot be realized in Illinois. Through the construction of the SOO Green transmission line, Illinois is estimated to reap over \$238 million in value added (GDP) and state tax revenues of \$14 million. Additionally, the construction of the transmission line will lead to a total increase in Illinois state employment of 1,990 FTE-years.⁵⁷⁶

⁵⁷² S&P Global. (2023, April 10). *FERC approves PJM plan to cap capacity values of renewable energy resources*. <https://www.spglobal.com/marketintelligence/en/news-insights/latest-news-headlines/ferc-approves-pjm-plan-to-cap-capacity-values-of-renewable-energy-resources-75135370>

⁵⁷³ According to PJM, ELCC resource is a Generation Capacity Resource that is a Variable Resource, a Limited Duration Resource, or a Combination Resource. Obtained from PJM. (n.d.). *RAA Definitions Section*. <https://www.pjm.com/-/media/committees-groups/task-forces/ccstf/postings/20201030-raa-language-for-filing-clean.ashx>

⁵⁷⁴ PJM. (2023, January 30). *Members endorse PJM proposal to modify capacity accreditation process for renewable resources*. <https://insidelines.pjm.com/members-endorse-pjm-proposal-to-modify-capacity-accreditation-process-for-renewable-resources/>

⁵⁷⁵ More information can be found at Utility Dive. (2022, June 6). *FERC's acceptance of 2 capacity accreditation methods will complicate renewables development*. <https://www.utilitydive.com/news/ferc-capacity-accreditation-renewable-storage-pjm-nyiso/624750/>

⁵⁷⁶ More information on the IMPLAN results can be found in Appendix D.

In Iowa, a study commissioned by SOO Green found that the SOO Green transmission line is expected to create or support a total of 5,439 jobs during its three-year construction period. The construction of the transmission line is estimated to increase Iowa's gross state product by over \$1 billion and over \$726 million in earnings will come to the workers associated with the construction of the transmission line. The transmission line is estimated to lead to Iowa property tax revenues of over \$46.1 million for over 30 years. The construction of solar and wind resources in Iowa is estimated to lead to total output⁵⁷⁷ that ranges between \$3 billion and \$4.2, and is estimated to support between 19,683 and 24,030 jobs with total earnings between \$1.3 billion and \$1.6 billion.⁵⁷⁸

g) Comparative Analysis of Proposed SOO Green Legislation and Approaches Taken in Other Jurisdictions to Support HVDC Transmission Development

Different states have different approaches regarding support for transmission line development. States with a regulated electricity market typically leave transmission development to the utilities to oversee—from planning to development—while states with deregulated electricity markets depend on independent transmission line developers or merchant line developers.

New York has a similar electricity market to Illinois, and both states have ambitious climate goals. However, New York's approach to support HVDC transmission in-line advancement is different than Illinois' approach. For example, Illinois' approach included being presented with an HVDC proposal by SOO Green, which could further Illinois' energy goals. New York's approach includes conducting an RFP to examine projects that could advance the State's energy goals.

Further, NYSERDA issued a Tier 4 RFP for renewable energy projects to deliver energy to New York City.⁵⁷⁹ NYSERDA received 18 applications,⁵⁷⁹ and after a period of screening and scoring, two projects were recommended: the Clean Path NY⁵⁸⁰ and Champlain Hudson Power Express.⁵⁸¹ After the selection, the Tier 4 contracts for both projects were negotiated and submitted to the New York Public Service Commission for approval and public comment. These contracts have a 25-year term.

⁵⁷⁷ Output refers to economic activity or the value of goods and services produced in the state or local economy.

⁵⁷⁸ Strategic Economic Research. (2023, February). *Economic Impact Analysis of the SOO Green HVDC Link Transmission Project on the State of Iowa*.

https://wcc.efs.iowa.gov/cs/idcplg?IdcService=GET_FILE&allowInterrupt=1&RevisionSelectionMethod=latest&dDocName=2118676&noSaveAs=1 at page 8.

⁵⁷⁹ New York State Energy Research and Development Authority (NYSERDA). (n.d.). *Tier 4 - New York City renewable energy*. <https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/All-Programs/Large-Scale-Renewables/Tier-Four>

⁵⁸⁰ Clean Path NY. (n.d.). *Clean Path New York | Our Clean Energy Future*. <https://www.cleanpathny.com/>

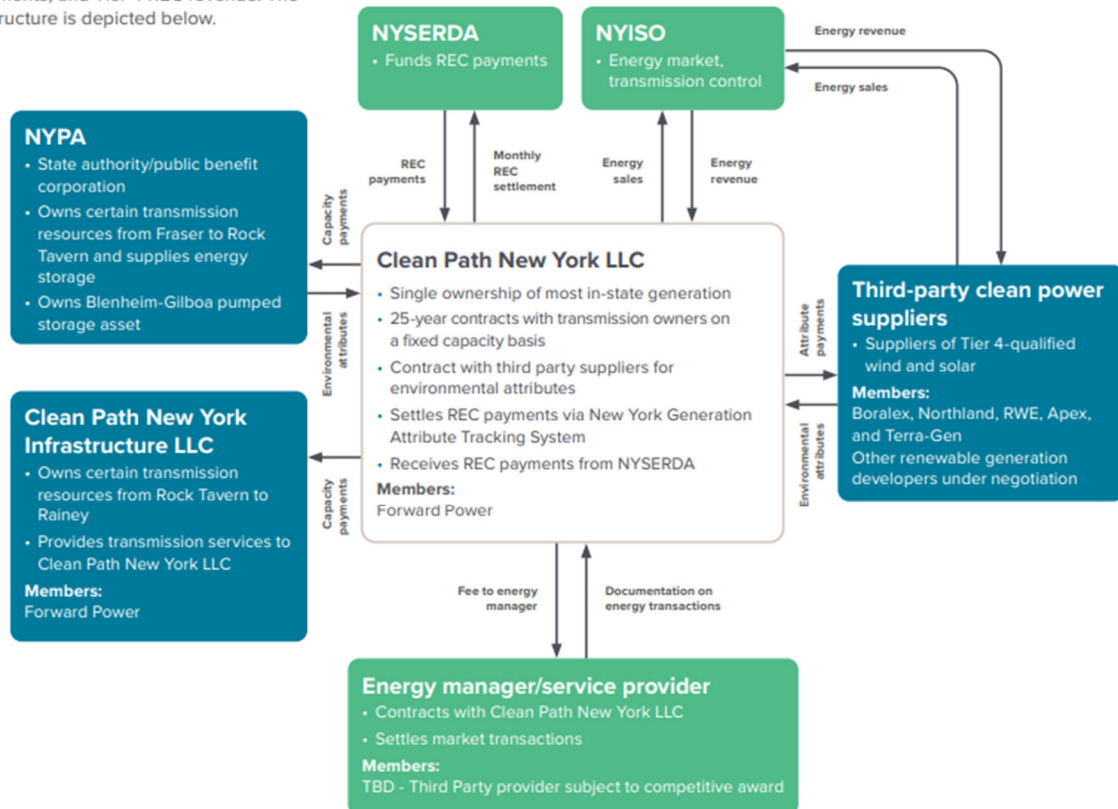
⁵⁸¹ Champlain Hudson Power Express. <https://chpexpress.com/>

The Clean Path NY developers will recuperate costs through:

- Energy market revenues
- Selling transmission capacity

Figure 7-12: Clean Path New York Commercial Structure

The business model for Clean Path New York is driven by energy market revenues, transmission service agreements, and Tier 4 REC revenue. The commercial structure is depicted below.



Source: Clean Path NY

The Clean Path NY project is very similar to the SOO Green project as it is an underground HVDC line that is expected to transport wind and solar energy through the line, firming by the existing Blenheim-Gilboa pumped storage facility. Additionally, the project will be mostly sited through existing ROWs used by roads and transmission lines. However, it is located entirely within New York state.

By contrast, under the approach proposed in the Illinois HVDC draft bill, the proposed resulting HVDC REC delivery contract would account for the renewable energy that would be transmitted over the HVDC line, with first deliveries commencing on or before June 1, 2029. In addition to REC revenues, the SOO Green project plans on recuperating costs by

- participating in the PJM market as a capacity resource
- Selling transmission capacity

- Energy market revenues

The actual commercial structure for the SOO Green line is dependent on factors outside the developer's control (e.g., participating as a capacity resource in the PJM market). Therefore, the structure could change in the future. It is also important to note that the SOO Green model in Illinois is dependent on the proposed sources of electricity (wind, solar, and 4-hour battery storage) participating in the HVDC REC procurement. Presently, the proposed resources that are expected to connect to the transmission line and deliver energy to Illinois are yet to be identified or developed.

h) Modeling Results

As discussed in Chapter 4, the Agency conducted four different modeling exercises to assess the impacts of each policy proposal. These models used were:

- GE MARS to evaluate the impacts on generation reliability and resource adequacy (conducted by GE Energy Consulting)
- PSS/E and TARA to evaluate the impacts on transmission reliability and grid resilience (conducted by ENTRUST Solutions Group)
- Aurora production cost simulation to evaluate the impacts on electricity prices and generation related emissions (Conducted by Levitan and Associates)
- IMPLAN to evaluate the impacts on the State's economy including job creation (Conducted by Levitan and Associates)

Full reports of each modeling exercise are available as Appendices B to E of this Study, and Chapter 8 provides an overview of the methodology used for each. This section breaks out the specific results for the HVDC Transmission line as proposed by SOO Green.

i) Generation Reliability and Resource Adequacy

Generation Reliability and Resource Adequacy are measured through two criteria, Loss of Load Expectation, and Effective Load Carrying Capability. Each were studied in 2030 and 2040 to evaluate impacts over time. The industry standard LOLE is 0.1 days/year (which can also be thought of as one day in ten years). This is the base case against which adding the proposed policy is studied to see if that level increases or decreases.

ELCC measures the resource's ability to produce electricity when the grid is most likely to experience an electricity shortage and is expressed as a percentage of a resource's total capacity. The value of this criteria is that it provides context for the significance of the contribution of the resource. For example, a resource may be 1,000 MW in size but only 200 MW of that resource has an impact on ensuring reliability. This could be due to factors such as when the resource is providing electricity to the grid.

The proposed SOO Green transmission line would have an impact on generation and resource adequacy. In both 2030 LOLE would drop to 0 and in 2040 the LOLE would drop to 0.01. In other words, the additional resources that SOO Green would bring into Illinois would be expected to eliminate the expectation of a likelihood of a loss of load event in 2030 and virtually eliminate the expectation in 2040. Similarly, the ELCC for SOO Green would be 96% in 2030 and 92% in 2040, indicating that a significant portion of the energy delivered by SOO Green would contribute to generation and resource adequacy.

Overall, the proposed SOO Green transmission line would have a positive impact to generation reliability and resource adequacy.

ii) Transmission Reliability and Grid Resilience

Transmission reliability and grid resilience are considered through looking at how power flows would change if the proposed policy were implemented. In looking at those power flows, a key portion of the examination is how the policy would drive the need for upgrades to the transmission system. As generation resources are added to the grid, existing overloaded grid conditions or constraints can increase, and new overloads or constraints can be created.⁵⁸² The analysis conducted for this policy study identified likely transmission upgrades that would be needed, however, these are only estimates and ultimately actual costs can only be determined by the completion of full interconnection studies by the applicable RTO. The results are expressed in total dollar cost to portray a magnitude of the investments that would be needed to allow for interconnection and then also on a dollars per megawatt basis which allows for the comparison of costs between different types of projects and proposals.

For the proposed SOO Green line, these numbers may change significantly as PJM completes the interconnection study process, and furthermore the ongoing dispute between PJM and SOO Green may influence these costs as the final design of the project and how power flows would be managed remains an open issue.

Table 7-5: Potential Interconnection Costs

Project Size (MW)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$MM)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$/MW)
2,035	801.8	394,005

⁵⁸² These constraints are referred to as violations, and the goal of transmission upgrades is to remove the likelihood of the violations occurring.

iii) Impact on Electricity Prices

The modeling of impacts on electricity costs was conducted using Aurora, a tool that conducts a production cost simulation of the electric system. Production simulation models are widely used in the power industry to estimate the cost of electricity and to simulate the operation of generation and transmission systems under a specified set of assumptions about electricity demand, fuel prices, and generation resource mix and operating performance. The proposed SOO Green Line would impact electricity prices in two ways.

First, based on the estimate of the revenue the project would receive from capacity and energy sales, and an estimated strike price of \$115.08/MWh there would be a \$431.3 million per year difference. This would be the annualized cost that would be supported by Illinois ratepayers through the purchase of RECs from the project.

Second, the project would benefit ratepayers by impacting wholesale energy costs, lowering those costs for Illinois ratepayers by \$3.25 billion over 25 years, or \$93.9 million on an annualized cost in 2022 dollars.

iv) Impact on Emissions

The production cost simulation also outputs a calculation of emissions avoided by the reduction in electricity otherwise generated by the combustion of fossil fuels. Emissions from the combustion of fossil fuels—specifically, particulate matter (“PM_{2.5}”), sulfur dioxide (“SO₂”) and nitrogen oxides (NO_x)—are linked to a wide range of adverse health effects and carbon dioxide (“CO₂”) emitted by the combustion of fossil fuels, contributes to climate change. Table 7-6 contains the avoided emissions projected from the proposed SOO Green line over a 20-year period from 2030 to 2049.

Table 7-6: SOO Green Emissions Impacts (2030-2049)

CO ₂ (Tons)	CO ₂ (tons/MWh)	SO ₂ (Tons)	SO ₂ (lbs./MWh)	NO _x (Tons)	NO _x (lbs./MWh)	PM _{2.5} (Tons)	PM _{2.5} (lbs./MWh)
145,123,573	0.55	38,539	0.29	63,871	0.48	2,102	0.01

As described in more detail in Chapter 8, estimating the dollar impact of avoided emissions reductions is a complex and uncertain exercise, and the range of estimates can have a ten-fold span. Chapter 8 summarizes recent literature on emissions costs. This includes a range of CO₂ prices based on the Social Cost of Carbon established by the Interagency Working Group in 2016, and more recent estimates developed by the U.S. EPA that are currently under consideration. Based on those ranges, an estimate of the monetized value of the avoided emissions reductions from the proposed SOO Green line over the 20-year are shown in Table 7-7.

Table 7-7: SOO Green Range of Value of Emissions Impacts (2030-2049, Shown in Millions of 2022 Real Dollar)

CO2 (Low)	CO2 (High)	SO2 (Low)	SO2 (High)	NOx (Low)	NOx (High)	PM2.5 (Low)	PM2.5 (High)
2,249	22,059	304	1,349	141	1,067	27	254

v) Economic Impacts

The modeling of economic impacts and job creation was conducted using IMPLAN, a modeling tool used widely in the energy industry. A set of inputs are put into the IMPLAN model and the outputs include estimates of economic activities as capital expenditures, operating expenditures, and jobs created. Where available capital and operating expenditures include high and low values to reflect a range of uncertainties contained in the inputs into the model. However, for SOO Green, high and low values were not available. The results are reported in both total dollar amounts and also as function of the size of the project (MW) and the energy output (\$/TWh). Job creation is reported as Fulltime Equivalents (e.g., one FTE is 2,080 hours of work, which could all occur in one year, or be spread out across several years) and expressed as both totals and as a function of the size of the project and the energy output.

The following results are economic and jobs impact in Illinois.

Table 7-8: Economic Impact

Case	Total Impact		
	\$	\$/MW	\$/TWh
SOO Green CapEx	\$237,744,695	\$113,212	\$895,056
SOO Green OpEx	\$176,800,517	\$84,190	\$665,665

Table 7-9: Job Creation

Case	Total Impact		
	FTE-years	FTE-years/MW	FTE-years/TWh
SOO Green CapEx	1,990	0.948	7.492
SOO Green OpEx	1,480	0.705	5.571

In contrast, according to filings made by SOO Green before the Iowa Public Utility Commission, the project would create \$663 million in capital expenditures in Iowa and 5,439 FTE-years in job creation for the construction of the line. In addition, the development of the renewable resources in Iowa that would supply the line would create an additional \$1.3 to 1.6 in wages and an additional 19,683 and 24,030 FTE-years.

8) Modeling Summaries

a) Introduction

As discussed in Chapter 4, the Agency conducted four different modeling exercises to assess the impacts on generation, transmission, electricity prices, and the overall economy of each policy proposal. These models used were:

- GE MARS to evaluate the impacts on generation reliability and resource adequacy (conducted by GE Energy Consulting)
- PSS/E and TARA to evaluate the impacts on transmission reliability and grid resilience (conducted by ENTRUST Solutions Group)
- Aurora production cost simulation to evaluate the impacts on electricity prices and generation related emissions (conducted by Levitan and Associates)
- IMPLAN to evaluate the impacts on the State's economy including job creation (conducted by Levitan and Associates)

For generation reliability, resource adequacy, transmission reliability, and grid resilience only utility-scale energy storage systems ("ESS") were modeled as distributed energy storage projects (e.g., paired with residential or commercial solar projects, or with community solar projects) are connected to the distribution system, not the transmission system and thus would not have transmission grid impacts. Because SB 1587 did not propose a level of deployment for distributed energy storage, a proxy 1,000 MW is used in the Aurora and IMPLAN modeling.

Full reports of each modeling exercise are available as Appendices B to E of this Study, and each Chapter on specific Policy Proposals contains a short summary of these results.

b) Evaluation of Resource Adequacy Impact

GE Energy Consulting ("GEEC") was retained by Levitan & Associates, Inc ("LAI"), the IPA's Planning Consultant to assess the impact that each of the policies has on the state's resource adequacy using GE's Multi-Area Reliability Software ("GE MARS"). GEEC's full report is available as Appendix B.

i) Modeling Approach and Input Data Assumptions

To assess the impact the policy proposals would have on system resource adequacy, this study evaluates their capacity value (or firm capacity contribution) and impact to loss of load metrics for the study years 2030 and 2040. Resource adequacy refers to the ability of an electric power system to meet demand for electricity and is a fundamental component of electric system reliability that is assessed through the use of simulation models. The capacity

value is measured in terms of Effective Load Carrying Capability (ELCC)⁵⁸³ and the impact to loss of load is measured in terms of Loss of Load Expectation (LOLE),⁵⁸⁴ the industry standard for assessing the impact on reliability.

GE MARS is based on a sequential Monte Carlo simulation,⁵⁸⁵ which provides a detailed representation of the hourly loads, generating units, and interfaces between the interconnected areas. In the sequential Monte Carlo simulation, chronological system histories are developed by combining randomly generated operating histories of the generating units with the inter-area transfer limits and the hourly chronological loads. Consequently, the system can be modeled in great detail with accurate recognition of random events, as well as deterministic rules and policies, which govern system operation, without the simplifying or idealizing assumptions often required in analytical methods. The random events that this GE MARS simulation analysis considered included: load forecast uncertainties, transmission outages, equipment failures that would interrupt transmission or generation, and variable renewable generation such as when the wind stops blowing unexpectedly.

GE MARS uses state transition rates rather than state probabilities, to describe the random forced outages of thermal units. State probabilities give the probability of a unit being in a given capacity state at any particular time and can be used if one assumes that the unit's capacity state for a given hour is independent of its state at any other hour. In contrast, a sequential Monte Carlo simulation recognizes the fact that a unit's capacity state in a given hour is dependent on its state in previous hours and influences its state in future hours. It thus requires the additional information that is contained in the transition rate data. In GE MARS, state transition refers to the process of moving from one state to another which is used to describe random forced outages rather than using the probabilities for the occurrence of these random events. The state transition rates provide the frequency and duration of outages as opposed to using the probability of these events to define the occurrences for modeling purposes.

The GE MARS model of Illinois, as well as the areas outside of Illinois that are part of PJM, and MISO was developed and simulated. The GE MARS model consists of Pools and Areas, where Areas are assigned to different Pools. In this model, the Pools are PJM, MISON (MISO North), and MISOS (MISO South). The assignment of each Area to Pool can be found in Appendix A of the full report.

⁵⁸³ ELCC is a measurement of a resource's ability to produce electric energy when the grid is most likely to experience supply shortfalls, that is the resource's ability to prevent an outage due to a supply shortfall. ELCC is typically represented as a percentage of a resource's capacity.

⁵⁸⁴ LOLE is the expected number of days where load cannot be met with available resources. The LOLE determines the numbers of days in which a loss of load (i.e., a power outage/disconnection) would be expected to occur on average across a large number of system conditions. LOLE of 0.1 days/year is a de-facto standard, or criteria, in industry for probabilistic reliability metrics, sometimes referred to as "1 day in 10 years".

⁵⁸⁵ In a Monte Carlo simulation analysis uncertainty for modeling variables is addressed by re-running the simulation many times selecting values for uncertain variables through a random draw from a probability distribution of values for that variable.

The following items are included in the PJM and MISO database:

- Pools and Areas
- Load forecast and load forecast uncertainty
- Generating units (thermal, hourly modifiers, and energy limited resources)
- Hourly load, wind, and solar profiles
- Interface transmission limits between areas
- Emergency operating procedures

The policies are modelled in GE MARS as follows:

- HVDC Line: 2,650 MW of wind in Iowa modeled with hourly profiles from NREL's WIND TOOLKIT for the historical years 2007-2013, 586 1,850 MW of solar in Iowa modeled with hourly profiles from NREL's NSRDB for the historical years 2007-2013, 650 MW of 4-hour energy storage.⁵⁸⁷ A transfer limit from Iowa to Illinois of 2,100 MW applied.
- Offshore wind in Lake Michigan: 200 MW offshore wind in Lake Michigan modeled with hourly profiles from NREL's WIND TOOLKIT for the historical years 2007-2013.
- ESS: 7,460 MW of ESS modeled with GE MARS energy storage model with 4 hours of storage duration and 85% round trip efficiency, and 40 MW of 10-hour energy storage. By 2030, 1,460 MW of 4-hour energy storage and the 40 MW of 10-hour storage are available.

To calculate the improvement to reliability that each policy has on the system, the initial system is brought to criteria (criteria is defined as a LOLE of 0.1 days/year and is the starting point for the analysis) by adding or removing perfect capacity. Perfect capacity is capacity that is always available (no forced or planned outages). From the system at criteria, the policy of interest is added to the database and the new LOLE is calculated. This calculation is done for each policy where Illinois is isolated from the rest of PJM and MISO, and when all of PJM and MISO are interconnected. This allows a calculation of the reliability impact that the policy has on Illinois' resource adequacy, as well as how they impact the surrounding regions.

To calculate the capacity value of each policy, the ELCC is calculated using GE MARS. The ELCC of a resource is the additional load that can be served while maintaining the same reliability level (LOLE of 0.1 days/year). This calculation allows a determination of how much capacity each policy contributes to improving the systems' reliability. The method for each policy is as follows:

⁵⁸⁶ NREL's Wind Integration National Dataset (WIND) Toolkit, which is the source for the 2013 - 2017 vintage data used for the Policy Study modeling is currently the publicly available data source that best meets the needs of power system modeling. An update and upgrade for the WIND Toolkit, the Wind Toolkit Long-Term Ensemble Dataset (WTK-LED), is currently being assembled and validated but is not yet ready for release. A report on the WTK-LED can be found at <https://www.esig/weather-data-for-power-system-planning>.

⁵⁸⁷ The generation mix was provided to the IPA by SOO Green as part of an optimization study they conducted.

- 1) Start with the initial system at criteria.
- 2) Add the resource being studied and record the region's LOLE.
- 3) Iteratively remove perfect capacity from the region until the LOLE returns to the initial LOLE value.

The resulting perfect capacity removed in step 3 is the ELCC of the resource.⁵⁸⁸ Each resource added to the electric system helps increase the load that can be reliably supplied. The ELCC measures the resource's ability to produce electricity when the grid is most likely to experience an electricity shortage and is expressed as a percentage of a resource's total capacity. As an example, if the 200 MW offshore wind project in Lake Michigan has an ELCC of 29%, then the resource is assumed to be able to provide 58 MW towards meeting the shortage.

ii) Results and Impacts of the Policies

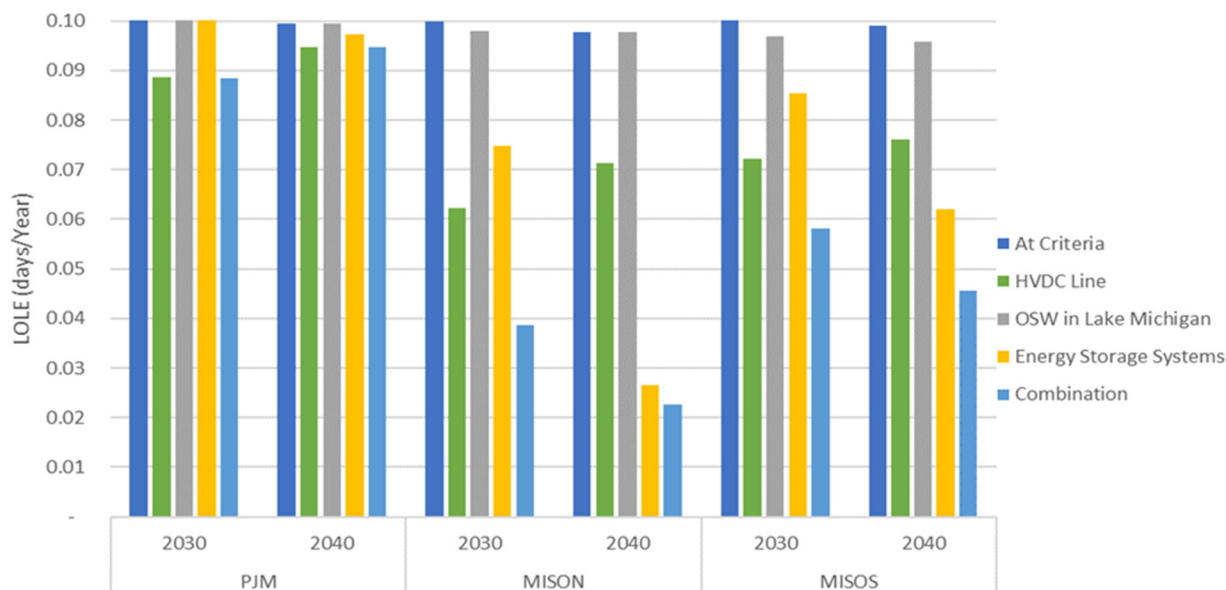
The results of the study show that all three proposals show a reduction in LOLE, and therefore an improvement in reliability. The reduction in LOLE is directly linked to the policy proposal's total capacity. The bigger capacity policies such as the HVDC Line and the ESS show the bigger improvement to Illinois' LOLE, whereas the smaller 200 MW offshore wind policy improves reliability less. For both study years 2030 and 2040, the combination of the three policies eliminates almost all LOLE in the system. Table 8- and Figure 8-1 below show the detailed LOLE results of each policy case.

Table 8-1: LOLE of Illinois for Each Policy

Case	LOLE (days/year)		Decrease in LOLE	
	2030	2040	2030	2040
At Criteria	0.10	0.10		
HVDC Line	0.00	0.01	0.10	0.09
Offshore Wind in Lake Michigan	0.09	0.09	0.01	0.01
Energy Storage Systems	0.01	0	0.09	0.10
Combination	0.00	0	0.10	0.10

⁵⁸⁸ <http://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy15osti/63038.pdf>

Figure 8-1: LOLE of PJM, MISON, and MISOS for Each Policy in Illinois

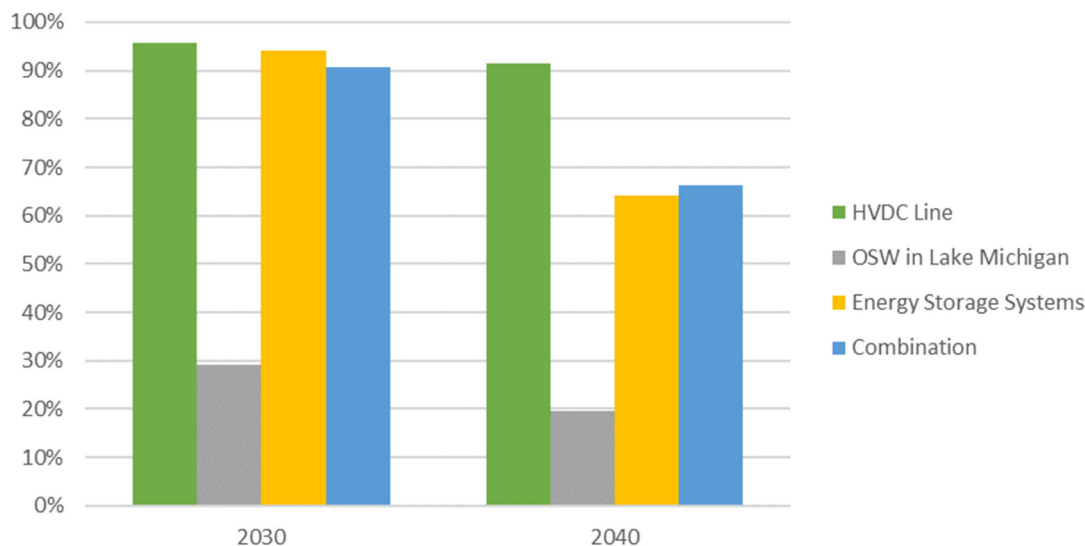


The study also shows that all three proposals also provide firm capacity contribution. Through the two study years, the ELCC of the HVDC Line policy is the most stable, at 96% and 92% of its nameplate capacity. The ELCC of the offshore wind in Lake Michigan decreases through time, from 29% in 2030 to 20% in 2040. This is caused by the shifting in LOLE in Illinois as the load and resource mix shifts. The ESS’ ELCC decreases from 94% to 64% from 2030 to 2040. Although its ELCC % decreases through time, its ELCC capacity increases since the amount of ESS added by 2040 is higher than 2030. Table 8-2 and Figure 8-2 below provide the detailed results.

Table 8-2: ELCC of Each Policy

Case	Nameplate (MW)		ELCC (MW)		ELCC (%)	
	2030	2040	2030	2040	2030	2040
HVDC Line	2,100	2,100	2,012	1,923	96%	92%
Offshore Wind in Lake Michigan	200	200	58	39	29%	20%
Energy Storage Systems	1,500	7,500	1,414	4,802	94%	64%
Combination	3,800	9,800	3,447	6,487	91%	66%

Figure 8-2: ELCC (%) of Each Policy



iii) Conclusion

The results of the study show that each policy proposal provides reliability benefits to the state of Illinois, which has a positive impact on resource adequacy. The improvement in reliability is directly linked to the policy proposal’s total capacity. The bigger capacity of proposals of the HVDC Line and the ESS proposal provide bigger improvement to Illinois’ reliability, whereas the smaller 200 MW offshore wind policy improves reliability less.

c) Analysis of the Impact on the Illinois Transmission System

i) Introduction

Among the potential impacts of these proposals that the IPA was directed to evaluate is the impact of the proposals on grid reliability in Illinois, which is the ability of the electric system to adequately supply the load connected to the system as the policy proposal resources are connected to the system. The evaluation of the impacts on grid reliability required that a technical analysis be conducted using power flow modeling of interconnecting the proposals into the Illinois transmission system in MISO and PJM. ENTRUST Solutions Group (“EN”) was retained by Levitan & Associates, Inc (“LAI”), the IPA’s Planning Consultant, to perform the impact analysis to determine the potential network upgrades⁵⁸⁹ that would be required to interconnect the policy proposals and the associated costs of those network upgrades.

EN’s full report is provided as Appendix E.

⁵⁸⁹ Network upgrades, also referred to as transmission system upgrades, are transmission system modifications to accommodate the interconnection of new or existing generation resources in order to ensure the reliability of the transmission system.

ii) Modeling Approach

The impact analysis involves conducting a power flow study using a power flow model. A power flow model simulates the flow of electrical power in a transmission system under certain conditions that could adversely affect the operation of the system. These conditions include the loss of certain electrical components of the transmission system such as downed transmission lines, equipment failures or generating plant outages. These losses of the electrical components are referred to as contingencies. The goal of the power flow analysis is to determine whether the flow of electrical power, under the different contingencies, will result in the flow on certain transmission system components, like transmission lines, exceeding the capability of the components (also called overloading of the components). The question to be answered is whether or not this overloading of the system components would cause a violation of the flow of power since the power is expected to flow within the required limits of the capabilities of the transmission system components.⁵⁹⁰ Contingencies and violations are therefore key concepts in determining whether a particular injection of power into the transmission system through a new interconnection will result in the need for certain transmission system components to be upgraded (network upgrades) because the flow of power results in violations to their limits.

The power flow analysis identifies the potential electric system operating contingencies that could be caused by the interconnection of the resources that would be associated with the policy proposals. The power flow modeling identifies and evaluates the contingency conditions and provides estimated for the costs of transmission system improvements (network upgrades) that would be necessary to mitigate the contingency conditions. The costs of the network upgrades are determined by the size of the impact that a resource seeking interconnection has on the system. The larger the impact the higher the network upgrade costs.

The impact analysis was conducted using power flow modeling software which identifies and quantifies the metrics that can be used to assess whether the transmission system will continue to operate reliably after the addition of the new electric resources that would be encouraged by the policy proposals. For each of the policy proposals the magnitude of the upgrade costs provides a guide to the impact that the proposals will have on the electric grid in Illinois. The network upgrades mitigate the negative impacts on the grid that are associated with interconnecting generation, storage and transmission resources.

The power flow analysis can also provide some indication of whether or not the new resources, once they are interconnected, can have a positive impact on grid resilience. Resilience is the ability of the grid to respond to and recover from disruptions such as equipment failures or events that down transmission lines or force generating or storage resources offline. However, this is an indirect measure which only shows whether the

⁵⁹⁰ For example, if a transmission line is taken offline for maintenance, or is offline due to an outage, can the remaining lines in the system handle the required system loads without their rated values.

connected resources can help the system respond to these disruptions. Resources once connected can have either no impact or in some cases a positive impact on grid resilience.

Power flow models are used extensively in the power industry to analyze the impacts on existing power systems and to identify contingencies that could be associated with new resources being added to the transmission grid. RTOs and ISOs use power flow models as the starting point for system interconnection studies. The key outputs from the power flow modeling are the results of the thermal analysis which identifies any violations based on the applied contingencies and sets the basis for determining the network upgrade requirements and the estimated costs for these upgrades. For PJM, the study models used in the EN impact analysis include the Siemens PTI PSS®E power flow software (Version 34), and the PowerGEM TARA software version 2302a which was used for the PJM Generator Deliverability analysis⁵⁹¹, specifically using the PJM Generator Deliverability 2022 Reform Tool (“GD Tool”). The MISO analysis was conducted in PowerGEM TARA software version 2301.

iii) Overview of the Generation Interconnection Process

The generation interconnection process studies the impact of the addition of capacity and energy sources into the transmission system. New interconnection requests are studied according to the process defined by the respective RTO that oversees the requested point of interconnection. These studies identify any constraints caused by the new interconnecting project to the transmission system. The RTO determines mitigation and the network upgrades required to be in place before the interconnection request can go into service. New interconnection requests are allocated costs for these upgrades based on their impact on the transmission system. A successful interconnection application will result in the execution of an interconnection agreement that allows a connection to the transmission system. PJM and MISO are two different RTOs that are located in the state of Illinois.

Both PJM and MISO have interconnection processes which typically include three studies: the feasibility study, the system impact and the facilities study --- each study’s scope increasing an more detailed. After completion of each study, the interconnection customer makes the determination to advance their project to the next phase based on the information and costs provided or withdraw the project from the queue. Once the decisions have been made, a restudy may be performed as it could change the impact and the network upgrades required for other queued generators. Assigned network upgrades and facility costs are subject to change at any time until the project executes an interconnection agreement.

Throughout the interconnection process, several factors can cause the expected network upgrades and associated costs for a project to fluctuate, sometimes significantly. Earlier queued projects could withdraw their interconnection request, existing generators may announce plans to retire, or baseline system transmission needs could be developed through

⁵⁹¹ A deliverability analysis is part of the power flow study and includes a specific determination of the deliverability of capacity within the power system.

the RTO's Regional Transmission Expansion Plan. For example, in PJM, in addition to the system changes, as a request passes through each phase of the study process, the PJM and Transmission Owners may develop and refine the scopes of the network upgrades to get a clearer picture of what a network upgrade will cost. Depending on the size and impact of a project, the scope of the network upgrades and costs can vary widely. For example, in PJM, the total cost of network upgrades identified in the Feasibility Study of queue position AF1-200⁵⁹² was \$715,116,062⁵⁹³. In the following study phase --- the System Impact Study --- the total cost of identified network upgrades were \$232,966,340, of which AF1-200 bore the cost responsibility for \$163,399,789⁵⁹⁴. These costs were developed in the former PJM interconnection process. PJM has since transitioned to a new interconnection process where AF1-200 will be re-studied, and the network upgrade costs updated. There are many moving pieces on the transmission system that could alter the results and anticipated costs of the interconnection process as it is taking place, and the total network upgrade costs will not be final and locked in until a project signs an interconnection agreement. The uncertainty associated with the cost of network upgrades therefore presents considerable challenges for interconnection customers and will also provide considerable challenges for the policy proposals when they submit their interconnection requests in PJM and MISO.

It is important to note that, while the methodologies used for the impact analyses of the proposals contained in this report are consistent with the methodologies used in MISO and PJM, the impact analyses do not constitute full blown interconnection studies but high-level feasibility studies. The costs for network upgrades contained in this report should therefore not be considered to be the final costs associated with an interconnection agreement or even comparable to the costs in a system impact study as those costs are from higher level studies and more refined. The costs provided in this report are meant to provide a preliminary guide for the costs associated with the transmission grid impacts of the policy proposals. These costs will most certainly change as the policy proposals move forward in the interconnection process through to a formal interconnection request in PJM or MISO and to the completion of the interconnection process.

iv) Input Data Assumptions

The generation interconnection process studies the impact of the addition of capacity and energy sources into the transmission system. New interconnection requests are studied according to the process defined by the respective RTO that oversees the requested point of interconnection. These studies identify any constraints caused by the new interconnecting project to the transmission system. The RTO determines mitigation and the network upgrades required to be in place before the interconnection request can go into service. New interconnection requests are allocated costs for these upgrades based on their impact on the

⁵⁹² AF1-200 is the queue position of the SOO Green project in the previous PJM interconnection process.

⁵⁹³ [AF1-200 \(pjm.com\)](#)

⁵⁹⁴ [af1200_imp.pdf \(pjm.com\)](#)

transmission system. A successful interconnection application will result in the execution of an interconnection agreement that allows a connection to the transmission system. PJM and MISO are two different RTOs that are located in the state of Illinois.

Both PJM and MISO have interconnection processes which typically include three studies: the feasibility study, the system impact study and the facilities study --- each study's scope increasing and more detailed. After completion of each study, the interconnection customer makes the determination to advance their project to the next phase based on the information and costs provided or withdraw the project from the queue. Once the decisions have been made, a restudy may be performed as it could change the impact and the network upgrades required for other queued generators. Assigned network upgrades and facility costs are subject to change at any time until the project executes an interconnection agreement.

Throughout the interconnection process, several factors can cause the expected network upgrades and associated costs for a project to fluctuate, sometimes significantly. Earlier queued projects could withdraw their interconnection request, existing generators may announce plans to retire, or baseline system transmission needs could be developed through the RTO's Regional Transmission Expansion Plan. For example, in PJM, in addition to the system changes, as a request passes through each phase of the study process, the PJM and Transmission Owners may develop and refine the scopes of the network upgrades to get a clearer picture of what a network upgrade will cost. Depending on the size and impact of a project, the scope of the network upgrades and costs can vary widely. For example, in PJM, the total cost of network upgrades identified in the Feasibility Study of queue position AF1-200⁵⁹⁵ was \$715,116,062⁵⁹⁶. In the following study phase --- the System Impact Study --- the total cost of identified network upgrades were \$232,966,340, of which AF1-200 bore the cost responsibility for \$163,399,789⁵⁹⁷. These costs were developed in the former PJM interconnection process. PJM has since transitioned to a new interconnection process where AF1-200 will be re-studied, and the network upgrade costs updated. There are many moving pieces on the transmission system that could alter the results and anticipated costs of the interconnection process as it is taking place, and the total network upgrade costs will not be final and locked in until a project signs an interconnection agreement. The uncertainty associated with the cost of network upgrades therefore presents considerable challenges for interconnection customers and will also provide considerable challenges for the policy proposals when they submit their interconnection requests in PJM and MISO.

It is important to note that, while the methodologies used for the impact analyses of the proposals contained in this report are consistent with the methodologies used in MISO and PJM, the impact analyses do not constitute full blown interconnection studies but high-level feasibility studies. The costs for network upgrades contained in this report should therefore not be considered to be the final costs associated with an interconnection agreement or even

⁵⁹⁵ AF1-200 is the queue position of the SOO Green project in the previous PJM interconnection process.

⁵⁹⁶ [AF1-200 \(pjm.com\)](#)

⁵⁹⁷ [af1200_imp.pdf \(pjm.com\)](#)

comparable to the costs in a system impact study as those costs are from higher level studies and more refined. The costs provided in this report are meant to provide a preliminary guide for the costs associated with the transmission grid impacts of the policy proposals. These costs will most certainly change as the policy proposals move forward in the interconnection process through a formal interconnection request in PJM or MISO and complete the interconnection process.

v) Input Data Assumptions

Key input data on the proposals was received from LAI, courtesy of the IPA. The IPA reached out to different stakeholders for assistance in determining the modeling assumptions for the respective proposals, including the capacities of the respective projects and the proposed points of interconnection.

- Information on the points of interconnection for the offshore wind project was obtained from a prospective developer of the project.
- The Clean Grid Alliance, the American Clean Power Association, the Solar Energy Industries Association, and the Coalition for Community Solar Access (“the Associations”) recommended that the IPA use ESS projects in the PJM and MISO queues (including their capacities and points of interconnection), as indicative projects that would be built to meet the ESS targets in the policy proposal.
- The developers of the SOO Green HVDC Transmission Line provided the information on the capacity and points of interconnection for the project.

vi) Results and Impact of the Policies

Impact analyses were performed for each of the policy proposals, and the results of the analyses show that all three of the proposals will require network upgrades to the transmission system in order to be able to interconnect into PJM or MISO, and to provide grid reliability benefits for Illinois ratepayers. The resources seeking interconnections involving the proposals will be responsible for the costs of the respective network upgrades. The requirement for network upgrades is typical for most interconnections as some level of transmission investment is almost always needed to maintain transmission system reliability with new interconnections. More detailed results are provided below.

vii) Analysis of the Lake Michigan Offshore Wind Proposal

This study identified the potential network upgrades and associated costs for five different points of interconnection in the PJM area for the 200 MW⁵⁹⁸ offshore wind project. The study results concluded that the primary point of interconnection, Stateline 138 kV, was the most suitable of the five points of interconnection in terms of transmission system impacts and network upgrade costs. The analysis also shows that this proposal does not have an impact, either positive, or negative, on grid resilience. The network upgrade costs show the

⁵⁹⁸ The 200 MW capacity was determined based on information in the policy proposal.

magnitude of the impacts that the offshore wind project would have on the Illinois grid depending on the interconnection point. When the upgrade costs are considered on a \$/MW basis, the Stateline 138 kV point is the most favorable compared with the other four points analyzed. The results of the power flow analysis demonstrate the high cost of implementing the offshore wind proposal as compared with the other policy proposals, primarily reflecting the relatively small scale of the project.

Table 8- below provides a listing of the network upgrades for each interconnection point.

Table 8-3: Network Upgrade Costs for Each Point of Interconnection

Point of Interconnection	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$MM)	Cost of Network Upgrades \$/MW
Stateline 138 kV	331.2	\$1,656,000
Calumet 138 kV	369.6	\$1,848,000
North Harbor 138 kV	369.6	\$1,848,000
Stateline 345 kV	450.5	\$2,252,500
Calumet 345 kV	390.9	\$1,954,500

viii) Analysis of the Energy Storage Proposal

The power flow analysis considered 45 currently queued ESS interconnection location requests in MISO and PJM. Potential network upgrades were analyzed for 35 ESS queue locations in MISO and 10 locations in PJM. The costs of the network upgrades that would be required to interconnect the ESS projects are shown in Table 8- and

Table 8-. The costs of the network upgrades on a \$/MW basis show the relative impacts on the Illinois grid of a storage facility constructed at each of the queue locations. Three ESS locations in MISO, J2170, J2552 and J2607 would have a positive impact on grid resilience. For the ESS locations in PJM, five ESS locations, AF2-441, AH2-204, AH2-259, AH2-290, and AH2-339 would have a positive impact on grid resilience.

Table 8-4: MISO ESS Network Upgrade Costs and Unit Costs

Queue Position	Queue Cycle	Project Size (MW)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$/MW)
J1655	DPP-2020	50	\$ 12,091,984.29	\$ 241,839.69
J1695	DPP-2020	50	\$ 5,975,035.02	\$ 119,500.70

J1882	DPP-2021	45	\$ 6,310,000.00	\$ 140,222.22
J1973	DPP-2021	40	\$ 1,777,500.00	\$ 44,437.50
J1975	DPP-2021	40	\$ 1,721,000.00	\$ 43,025.00
J2124	DPP-2021	100	\$ 4,016,900.00	\$ 40,169.00
J2159	DPP-2021	50	\$ 7,190,000.00	\$143,800.00
J2161	DPP-2021	50	\$ 922,857.85	\$ 18,457.16
J2170	DPP-2021	150	\$ 122,710,000.00	\$ 818,066.67
J2195	DPP-2021	100	\$ 8,337,700.00	\$ 83,377.00
J2197	DPP-2021	100	\$ 8,436,600.00	\$ 84,366.00
J2375	DPP-2022	100	-	-
J2376	DPP-2022	60	\$ 29,820,000.00	\$ 497,000.00
J2377	DPP-2022	300	\$ 6,970,000.00	\$ 23,233.33
J2379	DPP-2022	200	\$ 12,311,000.00	\$ 61,555.00
J2383	DPP-2022	100	\$ 2,350,000.00	\$ 23,500.00
J2402	DPP-2022	200	\$ 1,290,000.00	\$ 6,450.00
J2413	DPP-2022	150	\$ 13,091,560.00	\$ 87,277.07
J2426	DPP-2022	200	\$ 39,830,000.00	\$ 199,150.00
J2532	DPP-2022	200	\$ 18,790,000.00	\$ 93,950.00
J2536	DPP-2022	200	\$ 4,360,000.00	\$ 21,800.00
J2551	DPP-2022	110	\$ 13,270,000.00	\$ 120,636.36
J2552	DPP-2022	80	\$ 8,180,000.00	\$ 102,250.00
J2575	DPP-2022	198	\$ 23,350,000.00	\$ 117,929.29
J2607	DPP-2022	200	\$ 7,480,000.00	\$ 37,400.00
J2627	DPP-2022	150	\$ 14,880,000.00	\$ 99,200.00
J2647	DPP-2022	300	\$ 6,100,000.00	\$ 20,333.33
J2724	DPP-2022	300	\$ 11,290,000.00	\$ 37,633.33
J2853	DPP-2022	100	\$ 6,570,300.00	\$ 65,703.00

J2974	DPP-2022	50	\$ 29,256,500.00	\$ 585,130.00
J2998	DPP-2022	200	\$ 34,449,313.92	\$ 172,246.57
J3011	DPP-2022	100	\$ 17,587,400.00	\$ 175,874.00
J3031	DPP-2022	200	\$ 13,210,000.00	\$ 66,050.00
J3200	DPP-2022	250	\$ 18,782,500.00	\$ 75,130.00
J3216	DPP-2022	300	\$ 6,970,000.00	\$ 23,233.33

Table 8-5: PJM ESS Cost of Network Upgrades and Unit Costs

Queue Position	Project Size (MW)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$MM)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$/MW)
AG1-298	500	67.47	134,940
AG2-357	250	13.77	55,080
AG2-545	400	19.65	49,125
AF2-441	250	50.08	200,320
AH2-015	110	157.52	1,432,000
AH2-204	170	113.24	666,118
AH2-259	150	119.25	795,000
AH2-290	60	19.29	321,500
AH2-339	110	425.05	3,864,091
AH2-341	250	220.11	880,440

ix) Analysis of the SOO Green HVDC Transmission Link Proposal

This analysis determined the estimated costs for the potential network upgrades for interconnecting the SOO Green HVDC line into PJM. The results in Table 8-, show the costs of network upgrades that would be required to interconnect this proposal. This proposal also shows a positive impact on grid resilience.

Table 8-6 Cost of SOO Green Network Upgrades and Unit Cost

Project Size (MW)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$MM)	Cost of Network Upgrades (\$/MW)
2,035	801.8	394,005

x) Conclusion

The results of the analysis show that all the proposals will require some level of network upgrades in order for them to be able to reliably interconnect to the Illinois transmission system in PJM and MISO. The impacts of the proposals can be compared using the network upgrade costs on \$/MW basis for the results presented in Table 8-4 through 8-6. For comparative purposes, most of the MISO ESS queue locations (30 of the 35 locations analyzed) and three of the ESS queue locations in PJM have relatively low impacts on the Illinois grid. In terms of the relative impacts, the SOO Green project is next after the ESS locations and, with the exception of PJM ESS queue location AH2-339, the offshore wind proposal has the largest impact on the grid on a \$/MW basis which is primarily due to the small size of the project and its relatively high costs as shown by the production simulation modeling discussed elsewhere in this report.

The costs for the network upgrades are generally the responsibility of the projects making the interconnection requests and moving through the interconnection and development process to construction. The network upgrade costs reflect the additional costs for bringing the generation, transmission and storage resources covered by the policy proposals online. These costs will be recovered through market revenues and subsidies such as RECs or Energy Storage Credits and will ultimately be passed on to ratepayers in Illinois. The network upgrade costs, which are preliminary, provide a guide in determining whether to move forward with policies that will encourage these proposals.

d) Impact on Electricity Prices and Emissions

As part of the IPA's evaluation of the impacts of the Policy Study proposals, Public Act 103-0580 directs the Agency to evaluate the wholesale electricity price impacts, the net rate impacts on Illinois ratepayers, the impacts on the carbon and other pollutant emissions, and the impacts of the state's decarbonization goals. The Agency utilized production simulation modeling to assess these impacts. Production simulation models are widely used in the power industry to estimate the cost of electricity and to simulate the operation of generation and transmission systems under a specified set of assumptions about electricity demand, fuel prices, and generation resource mix and operating performance. In the present context production simulation modeling can answer questions regarding the Policy proposals'

impacts on wholesale electricity prices, emissions, and changes to the composition and operation of the generation resource mix in Illinois over the modeling time horizon.

i) Production Simulation Modeling

Production simulation models require an extensive database that can provide information on resource technologies, including nuclear, coal, natural gas, wind or solar resources, the capital and operating costs for each generating facility, operational limitations, fuel prices, and emissions, among other characteristics that together provide a complete picture of how each generating resource in the region that is being modeled will operate. The models typically use an algorithm that draws on the database to simulate the operation of the system in a least cost manner, that is the lowest cost resources are operated first up to the total amount of resources required to generate the electricity that is needed to meet the electric system load. The simulated least-cost operation is subject to various constraints such as transmission limits and plant operating characteristics.

Aurora, a chronological dispatch simulation model licensed from Energy Exemplar, was utilized for the Policy Study impact evaluations to forecast power market outcomes, including energy prices, capacity prices, power plant emissions, and natural gas demand for electric generation. The default database provided by Energy Exemplar was used as a foundation for the modeling inputs. Energy Exemplar's database is augmented with extensive customization based on public data sources and modeling experience. Aurora was used to model the impact of three policy proposals:

1. OSW project in Lake Michigan;
2. The SOO Green HVDC transmission line and associated renewable energy to energize it; and
3. Energy Storage Systems

Each of the individual policy proposals were included in a “but for” test that compared power market outcomes against a Base Case without the policy proposal resources against a modeling run with these resources in place. A comparison of the simulation results with the base case provides a picture of how these additions would change the way the electric system operates, the mix of generation resources and the cost of generating electricity. A combined case with all three policy proposals enacted was also modeled. The Aurora modeling was run with 2025 through 2050 as the study period.

Assumptions in the Base Case represent “known and knowable” expectations for Illinois and other states’ energy policies. The modeling included the specific state policy measures and goals that have been announced, such as procurement targets for large-scale clean energy technologies and settled state procurements. The modeling inputs for MISO relied primarily on Series 1A MISO Futures modeling conducted by the Regional Transmission Organization (“RTO”) for long-term planning purposes, specifically Future 1. The Futures modeling includes three Future scenarios, referred to as 1, 2, and 3, that incorporate a range of load and resource assumptions. Future 1 includes the most conservative modeling approach to

decarbonization but incorporates the latest generation changes contemplated in utility Integrated Resource Plans (“IRPs”).⁵⁹⁹ The working Base Case for PJM was developed from publicly available documentation.

ii) Modeling Assumptions and Inputs

Following is a summary of the modeling assumptions and inputs used in the Aurora modeling. More detailed discussion of the inputs and assumptions can be found in the full simulation modeling report in Appendix [].

(1) Transmission

Inter-zonal transmission transfer limits are defined using several publicly available data sources:

- MISO Loss of Load Expectation (“LOLE”) Working Group Materials (Seasonal Capacity Import Limits and Capacity Export Limits)
- PJM Base Residual Auction (“BRA”) Planning Parameters

These sources represent emergency transfer limits that may be used during particularly tight system conditions. In PJM, these limits are adjusted to reflect operating data provided as PJM Day Ahead Interface Flows and Limits.

(2) Demand Forecast

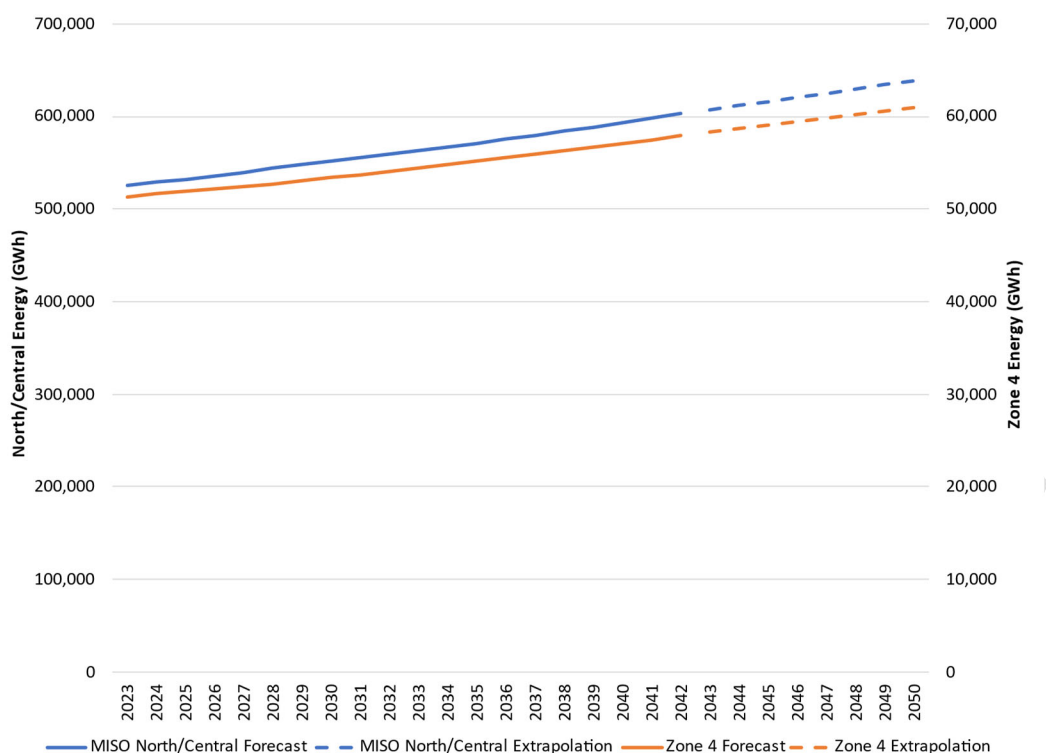
RTO planning documents were relied upon as the basis for peak and annual energy forecasts. MISO has published hourly and summary level load data for the Series 1A MISO Futures in meeting materials for the Long-Range Transmission Planning (“LRTP”) Workshop.⁶⁰⁰ The Series 1A Futures forecast load through 2042. Future 1 forecasted load was extrapolated through 2050 assuming exponential growth consistent with the Combined Annual Growth Rate (“CAGR”) over the forecast. The 2042 hourly load shape is applied to the remaining years in the forecast.

⁵⁹⁹ See F1 for a description of assumptions in MISO’s Series 1 modeling for Future 1:

[MISO Futures One Pager538214.pdf \(misoenergy.org\)](#)

⁶⁰⁰ [Long Range Transmission Planning \(LRTP\) Workshop \(misoenergy.org\)](#) See April 28th meeting.

Figure 8-3: Annual Energy Forecast, MISO⁶⁰¹



PJM’s 2023 Load Forecast Report data includes monthly metered and peak load values by zone through 2035. The load forecast for the rest of the study period was extrapolated by reconstituting the net energy for load through adding back in behind the meter (“BTM”) solar generation. Net energy for load was extrapolated forward assuming exponential growth consistent with the CAGR over the forecast.⁶⁰² PJM does not provide an hourly demand shape, so 2011 historical demand was the shaping factor input into Aurora.⁶⁰³ BTM solar, which is separately defined in PJM planning documents, is defined as a supply-side resource in order to reflect the changes to the hourly shape of net load that solar creates, as solar generation does not track demand. BTM solar generation is assumed to grow at a constant MWh rate per the last year’s forecasted growth rate. BTM solar growth outpaces gross load growth in the extrapolated years.

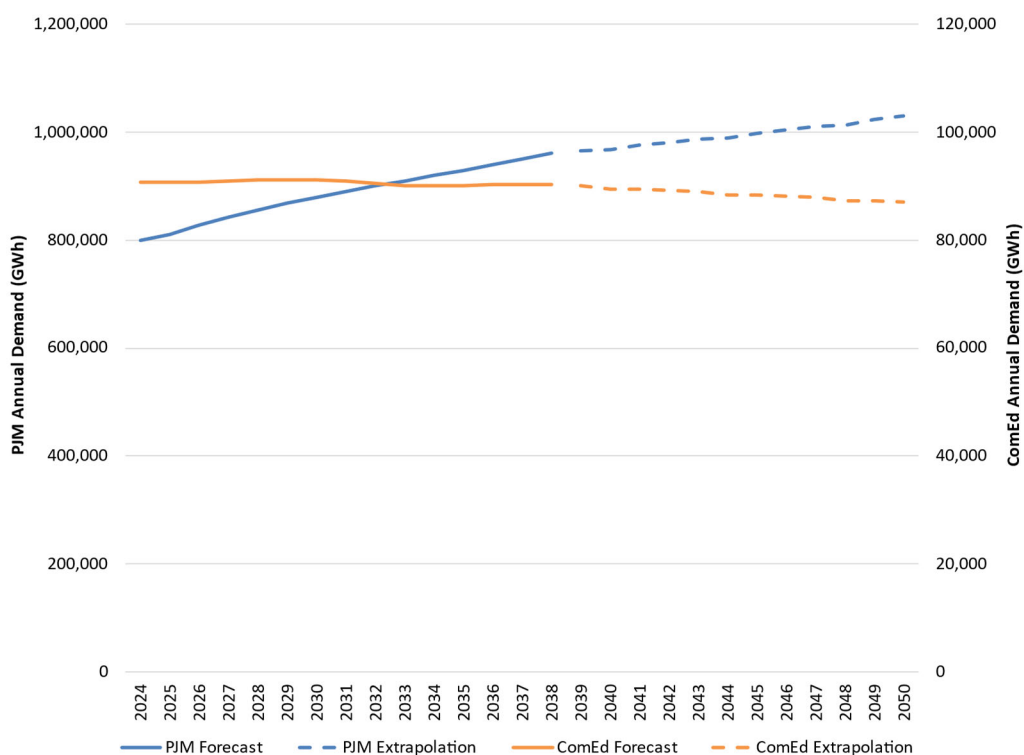
⁶⁰¹ Zone 4 is made up of three Local Balancing Authorities based in Illinois: Ameren Illinois (AMIL), City Water Light & Power (CWPLP), and Southern Illinois Power Cooperative (SIPC). See Table 56.

[Independent Energy and Peak Demand Forecasts to the Midcontinent Independent System Operator \(MISO\) \(purdue.edu\)](https://www.purdue.edu/miso/energy-forecast-supplement)

⁶⁰² Some CAGR sampling adjustments are made to zones to account for transient changes in demand that individual utilities request (see [load-forecast-supplement.ashx \(pjm.com\)](https://www.pjm.com/load-forecast-supplement) pp 18-22 and other observed near-term growth that is inconsistent with long-term trends.

⁶⁰³ 2011 is used as the historical year for shaping as data sources are available to generate renewable profiles for this weather year, and limited BTM solar was in service that could skew the shape applied to gross load. 2011 weather year data is also available in NREL’s WIND Toolkit database which is the source for wind resource data.

Figure 8-4: Annual Energy Forecast, PJM

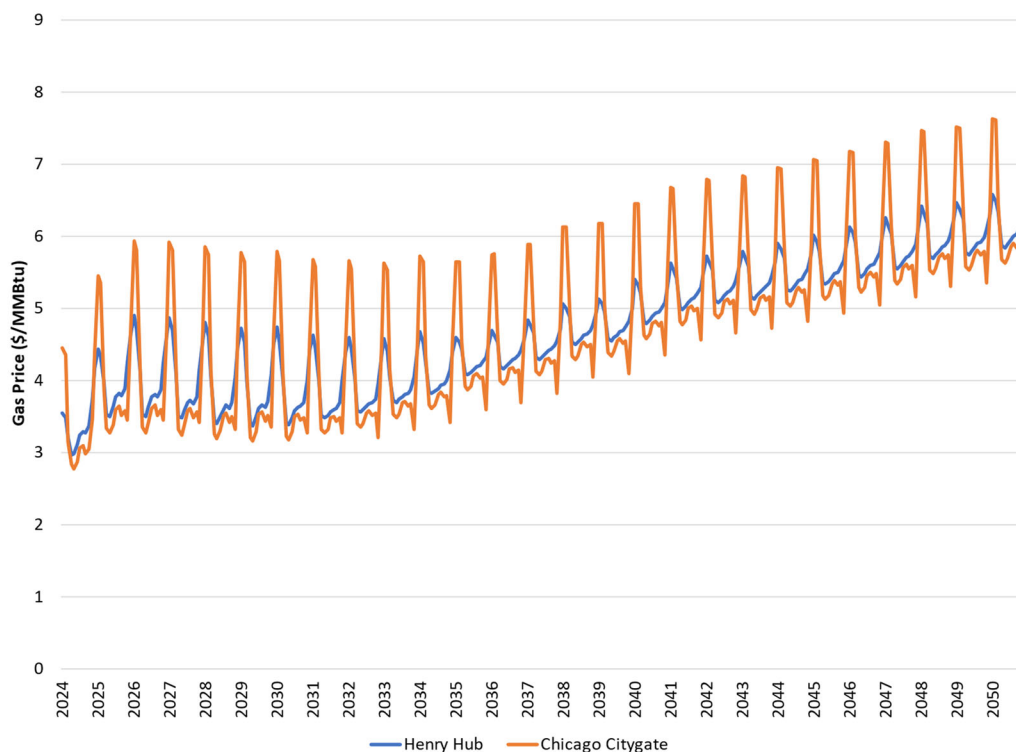


(3) Fuel Price Forecasts

Fuel prices, as delivered to generators, are forecasted for natural gas, oil products, and coal. Nuclear generators are price takers and do not have much dispatch flexibility. Nuclear fuel prices are ignored with the assumption that nuclear plants run fully-loaded aside from scheduled refueling.

(4) Natural Gas Price Forecast

The forecast of delivered natural gas prices started with NYMEX Henry Hub futures and basis projections from S&P Market Intelligence. NYMEX Henry Hub futures are available through 2035. For the years 2036 and beyond, prices were escalated annually based on the forecasted annual growth rates of the average price from EIA’s 2023 Annual Energy Outlook (“AEO”), Reference and High Oil and Gas Supply cases. Basis projections are generally constant after a few years, which reflects the lack of liquidity in futures markets past the prompt year and significant volatility in pricing due to weather variability.

Figure 8-5: Monthly Delivered Gas Prices

(5) Other Fuel Price Forecasts

Coal prices were forecasted using the 2023 AEO prices for delivered coal to electric generators as a commodity price, adjusted for recent EIA Short-Term Energy Outlook (“STEO”) projections for near term. These prices are then adjusted on a unit and state level to reflect local price adders based on basin sourcing and transportation costs. These adders are developed by Energy Exemplar and are primarily based on a review of EIA-923 fuel receipts data. Coal prices are projected to decline somewhat in real terms, the long-term price increase reflects inflation. Delivered oil products prices are also forecasted based on the 2023 AEO, adjusted for recent STEO projections for near term.

(6) Scheduled Resource Additions

The model relied on Futures Siting data for Series 1A Future 1 that has been released to MISO stakeholders to identify resources for addition and retirement.⁶⁰⁴ Given the delays in the PJM’s BRA schedule, conventional facilities identified as “under construction” in the S&P Capital IQ power plant database are included in the base model.

⁶⁰⁴ See October 2, 2023 meeting materials from the Long Range Transmission Planning workshop:

[Long Range Transmission Planning \(LRTP\) Workshop \(misoenergy.org\)](https://www.misoenergy.org/Long-Range-Transmission-Planning-(LRTP)-Workshop)

The model relied on siting data from MISO Series 1A Future 1 to identify clean energy resource additions in MISO. The Futures cases include both “planned” resources, which are expected future build based on MISO member-submitted updates, and “model-built” resources, which are generic resources selected by MISO’s capacity expansion model. Model-built capacity is mainly sited based on active queue positions that are not already assumed as planned capacity. Model-built capacity was not included for MISO LRZ 4 (Illinois), as these resources are expected to compete with the resources that would be built under the policy cases.

The forecast assumes that wind and solar with signed Interconnection Service Agreements (“ISAs”) in PJM will be built. All queued solar projects that are not yet designated “under construction” but have an ISA in hand received a 50% derate.⁶⁰⁵

(7) Scheduled Retirements

The Base Case included retirements documented by the ISOs in planning documents and notices. MISO identified planned retirements in its LRTP stakeholder materials, and also provided default age-based retirement assumptions in its Futures Refresh assumptions book.⁶⁰⁶ MISO also includes retirement of fossil plants subject to the Climate and Equitable Jobs Act (“CEJA”) through 2042. PJM deactivations lists are reflected in the resource mix. Remaining Electric Generating Units (“EGUs”) in Illinois were identified for retirement in 2045 under CEJA.⁶⁰⁷

The nuclear units in the study region were assumed to receive Subsequent License Renewals (“SLRs”), which generally bring them to 80 in-service years.⁶⁰⁸ This assumption is consistent with MISO’s Futures Refresh assumptions.⁶⁰⁹

Unit retirements due to other policy considerations in PJM at large were evaluated, as discussed in PJM’s Energy Transition Special Report. The report estimates that as much as 24 GW of fossil capacity may retire as a result of federal, state, and corporate policies.⁶¹⁰

(8) Model-Selected Additions and Retirements

Expected additions and retirements, particularly for PJM, do not cover the full study period. Additional changes to the resource mix are necessary to meet capacity requirements and serve load. Therefore, Aurora’s Long-Term Capacity Expansion functionality was utilized to select resource additions and retirements beyond the scheduled changes. No new fossil

⁶⁰⁵ The 2022 State of the Market Report ([2022 State of the Market Report for PJM \(monitoringanalytics.com\)](#), see Table 12-24) lists historic completion rates of 47.1% for projects that receive an FSA, and 57.4% for projects that receive a CSA.

⁶⁰⁶ [20230428 LRTP Workshop Item 03b Futures Refresh Assumptions Book628727.pdf \(misoenergy.org\)](#), p. 3.

⁶⁰⁷ CEJA defines EGUs as units with a generating capacity of 25 MW or greater.

⁶⁰⁸ Several nuclear units in PJM have applied for or intend to apply for NRC SLR, such as Peach Bottom, Surry, and North Anna. Constellation has indicated plans to apply for SLR for the Dresden facility.

⁶⁰⁹ [20230428 LRTP Workshop Item 03b Futures Refresh Assumptions Book628727.pdf \(misoenergy.org\)](#), p. 3.

⁶¹⁰ [energy-transition-in-pjm-resource-retirements-replacements-and-risks.ashx](#), p. 8.

capacity was allowed to be built by Aurora in Illinois. Additional information on the new build and retirement option inputs is available in Appendix [].

A projection of the PJM demand curve, the Variable Resource Requirement (“VRR”), is implemented in the Aurora model to forecast PJM capacity prices. PJM’s BRA planning parameters for the 2025/2026 Delivery Year serve as the foundation of the VRR forecast. Parameters were adjusted per the latest quadrennial review and future demand from the 2023 Load Forecast Report. Specifically, an adjustment to the points on the VRR curve will be made for the RTO and each forecast LDA (MAAC, EMAAC) based on a ratio of the forecasted peak demand, net BTM solar, to the reported BRA peak for the 2025/2026 Delivery Year. LDA-level requirements were determined using data available on Capacity Emergency Transfer Limits (“CETL”) and Capacity Emergency Transfer Objectives (“CETO”) in the area. MISO capacity prices were estimated outside of Aurora. Over time PJM and MISO capacity markets are expected to tighten due to coal retirements and age-based attrition.

iii) Policy Proposals

(1) Offshore Wind Project in Lake Michigan

The offshore wind project modeling assumed that the project will be constructed with a 2030 in-service date, consistent with legislation. This assumption is aggressive relative to the expected development timelines but preserves a 20-year life of the project within the study period. Hourly output profiles were generated using the NREL’s Wind Toolkit (“WTK”) database, which includes wind resource data for the Great Lakes. WTK data for the 2011 weather year was utilized to preserve coincidence with the existing model database of renewable output profiles.

NREL’s 5.5-MW reference land-based wind turbine from the NREL Annual Technology Baseline (“ATB”) was utilized as the power curve input, consistent with the Current Cost Scenario in NREL’s Great Lakes Wind Energy Challenges and Opportunities Assessment.⁶¹¹ The Current Cost Scenario assumes that under the current technology, infrastructure and supply chain limitations, onshore wind turbines will be utilized in the Great Lakes. Offshore wind project was modeled with a nameplate capacity of 200 MW and with adjustments for losses (electrical, wake, availability, etc.) given this nameplate capacity to match the energy target in the legislation.

For the 200 MW offshore wind fixed-bottom projects, CapEx and OpEx data from the March 2023 Great Lakes Wind Energy Challenges and Opportunities Assessment from NREL was utilized.⁶¹² The CapEx values had to be recalibrated to reflect the current technology scenario, rather than the advanced research technology scenario (which reports far lower

⁶¹¹ <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy23osti/84605.pdf> See table 6 on page 99.

⁶¹² <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy23osti/84605.pdf>

CapEx values). The cost values in the ensuing tables & charts reflect a fixed-bottom project option.

(2) SOO Green Renewables and HVDC Transmission

SOO Green’s supplemental response to the IPA’s questions estimated commercial operation of the HVDC facility would occur in 2030, and renewable projects in Iowa serving the line would enter service in early 2029. For simplicity of modeling and reporting, all components of this policy option were assumed in service at the beginning of 2030. Based on responses in the initial response memorandum, the HVDC transmission is represented as a 2,100 MW one-way link between the Alliant West area in MISO LRZ 3 and the ComEd zone in PJM.⁶¹³ The line will have losses of about 3.1%; effectively about 2,035 MW will be received at maximum flow across the line.

SOO Green provided an optimized generation portfolio made up of wind, solar, and battery storage. Renewable generation profiles from the portfolio analysis were utilized, and storage dispatch reflected charging constraints on battery storage consistent with assumed restrictions. Battery storage is restricted to only charge when overgeneration from the supply portfolio is available, and to only discharge when transmission headroom is available.

A constraint ensures a minimum flow on the HVDC line at the hourly output of the green supply portfolio (up to the maximum capacity of the line). This constraint reflects the incentive to deliver renewable energy across the transmission line in order to receive Indexed REC revenues. Additional deliveries can be made into ComEd if the economics are warranted but are not counted as “clean.” Incremental deliveries of system energy would not receive contract payments under an Indexed REC structure.

The SOO Green line bears many similarities to the Clean Path NY (“CPNY”) transmission line, as demonstrated in the table below. CPNY was a selected project in NYISO’s Tier 4 solicitation, which SOO Green has cited as an example of a potential approach for commercialization.⁶¹⁴ Rather than attempting to develop a bottoms-up estimate of the HVDC line cost and associated renewable energy, the CPNY strike price was adjusted to determine potential project costs.

Given the large size and concentrated investment into a single contract, Illinois utilities may begin collections for the SOO Green project in advance of delivery of clean energy across the line. The magnitude, timing, and financial treatment of advance collections is uncertain, so near-term rate effects from such treatment were not quantified.

⁶¹³ Though the line will have bi-directional capability, the commercial obligations and grid limitations will limit reversal of flow.

⁶¹⁴ Information on NYSERDA’s Tier 4 solicitation, including public bid information and contracts, is on NYSERDA’s web site: [Solicitation and Award - NYSERDA](#)

(3) Energy Storage Systems Development

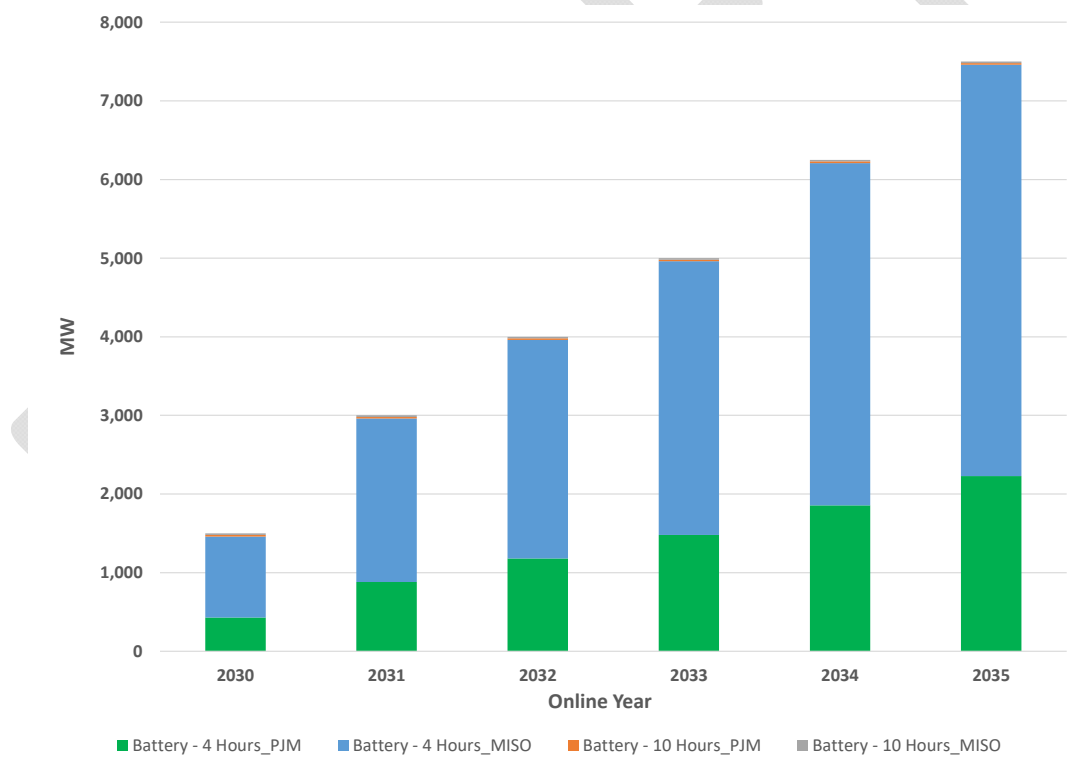
For the energy storage systems development targets, storage resources were added to meet the following procurement targets:

1. 3,000 MW by 2026,
2. 5,000 MW by 2028, and
3. 7,500 MW by 2030.

Accounting for development time and delays in implementing the legislation, deployment assumed was:

1. 3,000 MW by 2031
2. 5,000 MW by 2033, and
3. 7,500 MW by 2035

Figure 8-6: Deployment Schedule for Energy Storage Systems



Deployment targets were met at the beginning of the calendar year, rather than the delivery year, to simplify reporting processes. Development was phased in over intermediate years. SB 1587 prescribes that “[f]or all solicitations prior to the delivery year 2028, the Agency shall strive to procure at least 70% of energy storage credits from energy storage systems interconnected to MISO, and at least 10% of energy storage credits from energy storage systems located within a city with population of more than 1,000,000 people and

interconnected to PJM Interconnection, LLC.” From a zonal modeling perspective, those requirements translate to at least 70% in LRZ 4 and 10% in ComEd, with 20% unspecified. The additional 20% was sited in ComEd.

The duration of energy storage systems was assumed to be 4 hours, with the exception of two 20 MW, ten-hour units that will be developed under the long-duration/multi-day carveout in SB 1587.⁶¹⁵ Round-trip efficiency was assumed to be 85%, consistent with cost projections used in the NREL ATB.⁶¹⁶

For the 4-hour and 10-hour MISO and PJM storage systems, CapEx and OpEx data from the NREL 2023 Annual Technology Baseline (ATB) database for utility scale battery storage was utilized.⁶¹⁷ The NREL ATB database provides CapEx and Fixed O&M estimates benchmarked with industry and historical data. The projects are planned to be built over several years – the costs per project decline by year. The conservative scenario (a 4-hour storage project built in 2030 has CapEx and FOM costs 29% and 19% lower respectively when compared to a corresponding a 4-hour storage project built in 2023; future projects after 2030 observe an annual drop of 1.8% CapEx and 0.7% FOM) was selected.⁶¹⁸ The cost data is adjusted for location using data taken from the EIA Assumptions to the 2023 AEO: Electricity Market Module.⁶¹⁹

(4) Distributed Scale Paired Storage Sensitivity

Small-scale storage systems paired with distributed solar were considered as an additional policy option to consider incrementally with the 7,500 MW goal. An additional 1,000 MW of four-hour storage was modeled as in-service in 2030 to reflect additional storage realized by pairing with behind-the-meter solar.

Over the next two delivery years, the 2024 Long-Term Renewables Procurement Plan proposed 800 MW of program block capacity to be procured through Illinois Shines.⁶²⁰ The block capacity for procurement was assumed to persist through the 2030 delivery year, which would incent about 5,600 MW of capacity to be procured to provide 8.3 million RECs. Of this quantity, about 20% is assumed to be small-scale solar, and the rest is assumed to be

⁶¹⁵ SB 1587 gives the IPA discretion to adjust the duration requirements for solicitations in delivery year 2028 and later, but capacity accreditation factors for 4-hour resources in PJM and MISO are projected to be robust (75% or greater). Given that the main driver of cost for current energy storage systems is the storage capability, a 6-hour or 8-hour duration will not receive additional capacity revenue commensurate with costs.

⁶¹⁶ Cost Projections for Utility-Scale Battery Storage: 2023 Update, Cole and Karmakar, National Renewable Energy Laboratory issued June 2023. See page 8. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy23osti/85332.pdf>

⁶¹⁷ <https://atb.nrel.gov/electricity/2023/data>

⁶¹⁸ https://atb.nrel.gov/electricity/2023/utility-scale_battery_storage

⁶¹⁹ Published March 2023. <https://www.eia.gov/outlooks/aeo/assumptions/>

⁶²⁰ 2024 Long-Term Plan, Illinois Power Agency, October 20, 2023. See Tables 7-1 and 7-2.

[Microsoft Word - 2024 Long-Term Plan \(20 Oct 2023 515pm\).docx \(illinois.gov\)](#)

commercial scale solar.⁶²¹ Per NREL, battery nameplate for smaller residential scale systems is typically installed at a 5 kW battery to 8 kW PV and inverter size.⁶²² 200 MW of paired storage at smaller scale was assumed, which implies about a 30% adoption rate. Commercial paired storage are more typically paired at a one to one ratio of battery to solar capacity.⁶²³ The remaining 800 MW of paired storage was assumed at commercial scale, which implies about a 20% adoption rate. These adoption rates are optimistic relative to recent history, which suggests about a 10% attachment rate for residential and 5% for non-residential installations.⁶²⁴

Given that storage charging often occurs during hours with solar generation, charging was not restricted to a specific “paired” solar generator. Round trip efficiency was assumed to be identical to front-of-meter resources and cycling remained limited to once daily.

For the 4-hour MISO and PJM storage systems, CapEx and OpEx data from the NREL 2023 Annual Technology Baseline (ATB) database for residential (200 MW) and commercial (800 MW) battery storage was utilized.⁶²⁵ The NREL ATB database provides CapEx and Fixed O&M (FOM) estimates benchmarked with industry and historical data. The projects are planned to be built in 2030. The conservative scenario (both commercial and residential 4-hour storage projects built in 2030 have CapEx and FOM costs that are 19% lower respectively when compared to corresponding 4-hour storage projects built in 2023; future projects after 2030 observe an annual drop of 0.3% for both CapEx and FOM).⁶²⁶ The cost data is adjusted for location using data taken from the EIA Assumptions to the 2023 AEO: Electricity Market Module.⁶²⁷

No cost synergies for paired storage were included in the cost modeling, but the Investment Tax Credit was applied to the cost values.

iv) Production Cost Modeling Results

(1) Base Case Results

Simulation modeling showed that when the bulk of Illinois fossil plants retired due to CEJA in 2045, energy adequacy problems were created in the ComEd zone and LRZ4. The zones

⁶²¹ All of the Small Distributed Generation category, and one eighth of the Equity Eligible Contractor Category, is assume to be small scale solar. Large DG, community solar, and Public Schools were assumed to be commercial-scale systems.

⁶²² Ramasamy, Vignesh, Zuboy, Jarett, O'Shaughnessy, Eric, Feldman, David, Desai, Jal, Woodhouse, Michael, Basore, Paul, and Margolis, Robert. 2022. "U.S. Solar Photovoltaic System and Energy Storage Cost Benchmarks, With Minimum Sustainable Price Analysis: Q1 2022". United States. See Table 7. <https://doi.org/10.2172/1891204>. <https://www.osti.gov/servlets/purl/1891204>.

⁶²³ *Id.*, see table 9.

⁶²⁴ Max Issokson, Distributed solar-plus-storage holds much promise, but where does it stand today? Published August 10, 2023 by Wood Mackenzie.

<https://www.woodmac.com/news/opinion/distributed-solar-plus-storage-holds-potential/>

⁶²⁵ <https://atb.nrel.gov/electricity/2023/data>

⁶²⁶ https://atb.nrel.gov/electricity/2023/utility-scale_battery_storage

⁶²⁷ Published March 2023. <https://www.eia.gov/outlooks/aeo/assumptions/>

could not meet peak load with expected renewables and storage on hand, subject to transmission import limits. Given that storage is one of the policy options tested in but-for cases, the modeling team elected to “repower” about 8.5 GW of fossil capacity retired under CEJA to Zero Emissions Fuel (“ZEF”) units, the bulk of which is switched over in 2045. These units were assumed to have zero CO₂ emissions and maintain their emissions rates for other pollutants (assuming that these values are driven in part by air permit limits). ZEFs have a high fuel price (averaging about \$45/MMBtu during the 2040-2050 period).⁶²⁸ These resources are called on sparingly during the production cost modeling, which effectively represents a 50/50 peak condition, but would be critical to support Illinois during stressed system conditions. For production simulation modeling of long-term transitions to non-carbon emitting future generation mixes, in the outer years of the modeling horizon it is not unusual for the modeling to show generation shortfalls for limited periods of time (usually a few hours) during periods with high demand and sustained low renewable output, which limits storage ability to balance load and clean energy. Since the future peaking resources necessary to cover these shortfalls have not been determined, the modeling assumes that proxy peaking units that do not emit carbon will be used. In this instance ZEFs are dispatched (in only a handful of hours) to meet high demand when renewable output is low. This technique is consistent with modeling practices that system operators have adopted to consider a full transition away from fossil fuels. MISO utilized Flexible Attribute Unit, or “Flex” technology in their Futures report to manage energy shortfall issues that were identified during production cost modeling:

These “Flex” units are proxy resources that refer to a non-exhaustive range of existing and nascent technologies, representing potential generation that is highly available, highly accredited, low- or non-carbon emitting, and long in duration. As a proxy, potential Flex resources could be, but are not limited to: RICE1 units, long-duration battery (>4 hours), traditional peaking resources, combined-cycle with carbon capture and sequestration, nuclear SMRs, green hydrogen, enhanced geothermal systems, and other emerging technologies.⁶²⁹

The state of New York has similar mandates to eliminate emissions from the electric grid via the Climate Leadership and Community Protection Act as Illinois has under CEJA. The New York Independent System Operator (NYISO) has therefore faced similar challenges to MISO

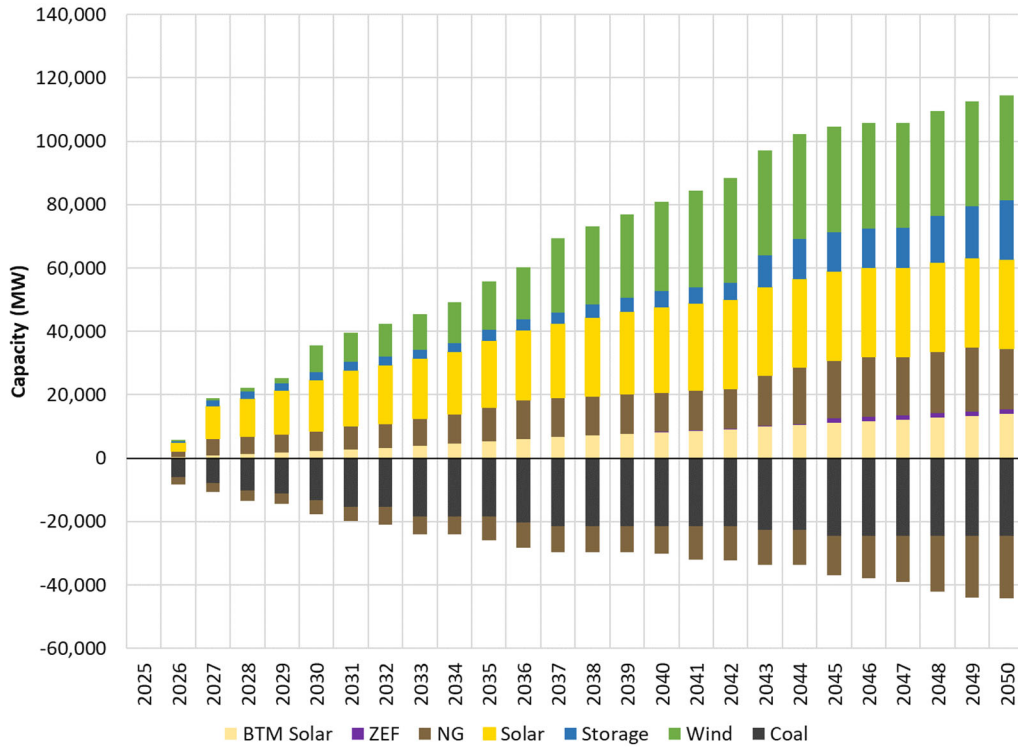
⁶²⁸ The fuel costs for zero emissions fuel units is based on hydrogen. The Hydrogen price was derived from NYSERDA’s Climate Action Council Scoping Plan and the associated Integration Analysis. See data annex:

<https://www.nyserda.ny.gov/-/media/Project/Nyserda/Files/Publications/Energy-Analysis/IA-Annex-1-Inputs-and-Assumptions-2022-revised.xlsx>

⁶²⁹ MISO Futures Report, Series 1A, published November 1, 2023. See pages 2-3. [Series1A Futures Report630735.pdf \(misoenergy.org\)](#). [RICE1 unit are](#) reciprocating internal combustion engines.

in its economic planning forecasts regarding reliability during the clean energy transition, and has adopted a similar modeling approach to MISO.⁶³⁰

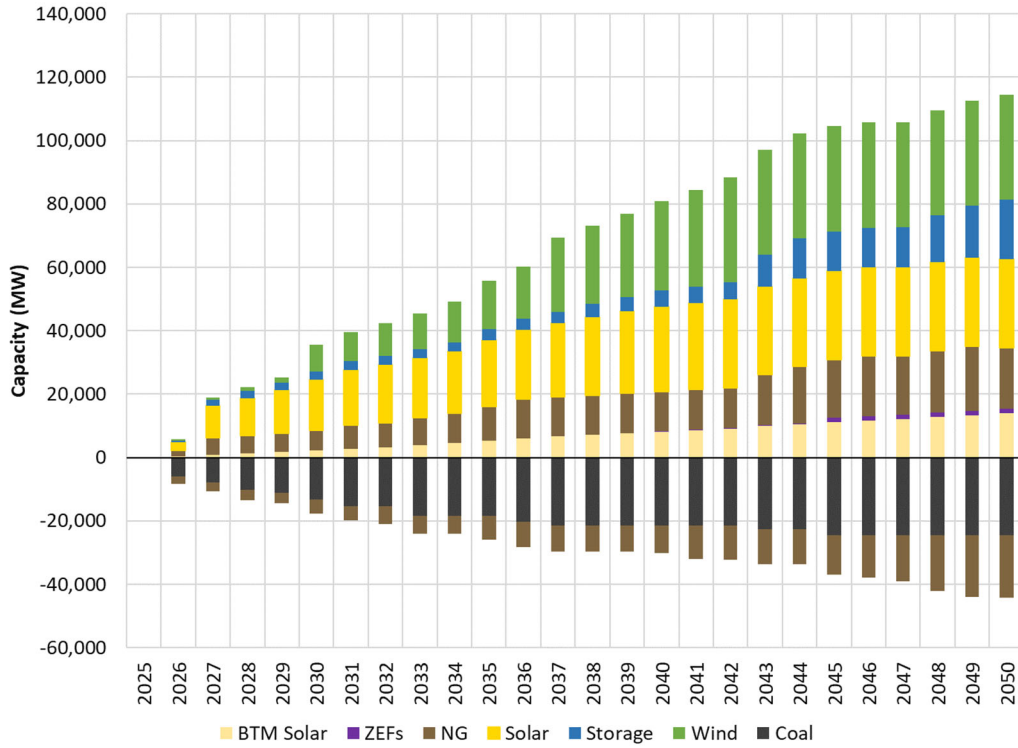
Figure 8-7: Cumulative MISO Resource Addition and Retirement



⁶³⁰ “Substantial dispatchable emission-free resources (DEFER) will be required to fully replace fossil fueled generation, which currently serves as the primary balancing resource. Long-duration, dispatchable, and emission-free resources will be necessary to maintain reliability and meet the objectives of the CLCPA.” 2021-2040 System & Resource Outlook (The Outlook), New York Independent System Operator, September 22, 2022. See pages 29-30.

[a6ed272a-bc16-110b-c3f8-0e0910129ade \(nyiso.com\)](https://www.nyiso.com/documents/and-attachments/2022/09/2022-System-Resource-Outlook-2021-2040-System-Resource-Outlook-2022-09-22)

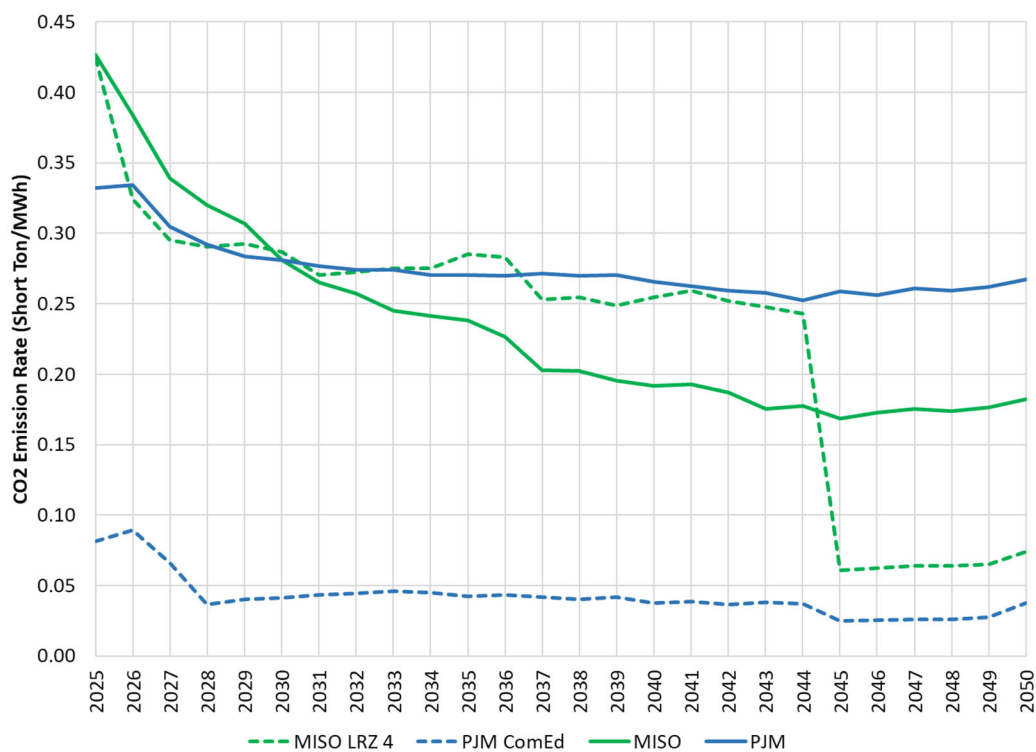
Figure 8-8: Cumulative PJM Resource Addition and Retirement



In the PJM region, there is a substantial surge in both behind-the-meter solar and utility-scale solar, amounting to a 50 GW increase by the year 2050. Additionally, there is a cumulative addition of 15.9 GW in offshore wind capacity by the same year.

(2) Emissions

Figure 8-9: CO₂ Emission Rate



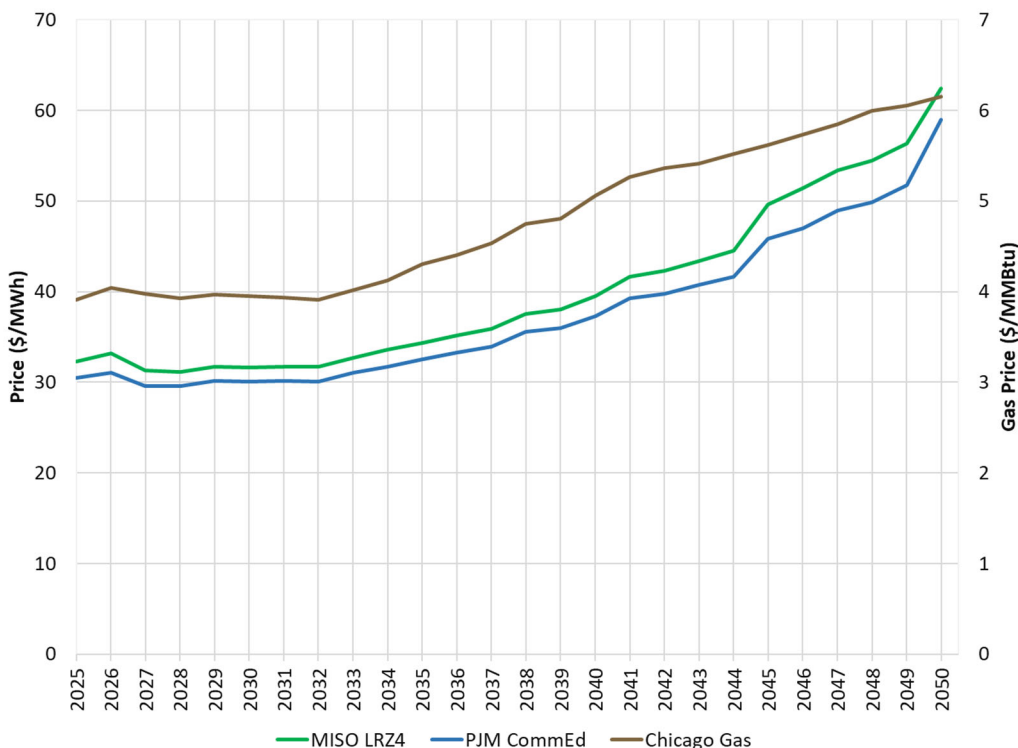
Due to the shift in the resource mix towards cleaner energy sources, the CO₂ emission rate has shown a consistent decline over the studied period. MISO exhibits a more pronounced and steeper decline compared to PJM due to a more aggressive postulated renewable buildout. In MISO LRZ 4, there is a step change in 2045, attributed to the phased-out fossil plants, particularly coal units that are allowed to remain in-system.

v) Energy Prices

Throughout the study period, the relationship in the annual average energy prices remains consistent among MISO LRZ 4, ComEd, and Chicago gas prices. Specifically, the price in MISO Zone 4 tends to be approximately \$2/MWh higher than in the ComEd zone. Following the retirement of fossil generation under CEJA, there is a widening of the price gap, reaching \$4.3 per MWh. MISO LRZ 4 and PJM ComEd both undergo a comparable average annual price increase of approximately 2.7%. However, there is a significant spike in the annual power price growth rate in 2045 to 10%, attributed to the impact of CEJA which makes import constraints into Illinois zones bind more often, and takes gas generation off the margin. In contrast, the Chicago gas price sees a slightly lower average annual increase, specifically at 1.8%. Energy prices projected for 2030 are similar to the last 12 months of power prices at the PJM Chicago Hub, which averaged \$30/MWh, or the MIS Illinois Hub, which averaged

\$33/MWh.⁶³¹ Power prices increase with gas commodity from 2025-2040, and experience further pressure from load growth and fossil retirements by the end of the Study Period.

Figure 8-10: Zonal Energy Price

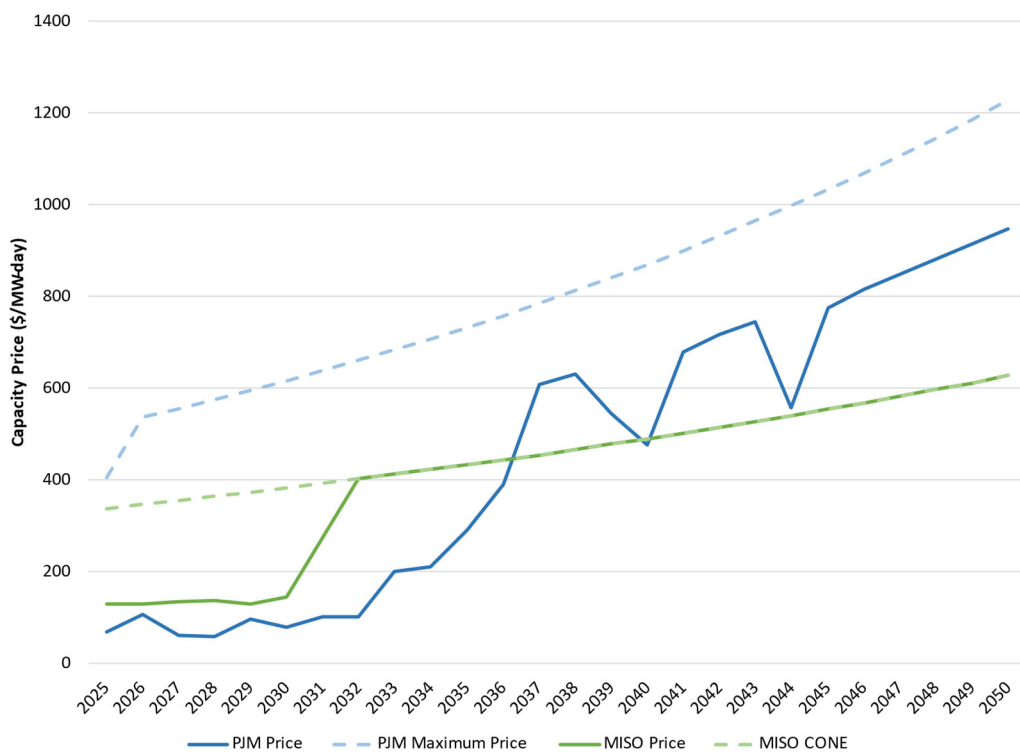


vi) Capacity Prices

Capacity prices are very difficult to forecast past the prompt year (i.e. the next delivery year that will be cleared via auction). PJM and MISO are continually changing the market rules in their tariff. Both RTOs have recently added seasonal components to their capacity markets, and MISO has currently made a proposal to add a sloped demand curve to their capacity auctions. Both markets utilize the CONE, the projected costs of a generic new unit, as a guidepost for the market price when resource margins are tight or deficient. Since capacity is supposed to represent the “missing money” to secure investment in new (and existing) resources to provide resource adequacy, the logic is that the price cannot be higher than the cost of a new generating unit that is well-suited to provide capacity. As a first approximation, it follows that when an RTO faces tight capacity supply conditions (i.e. just enough resources to meet peak demand and reserve margin), the capacity price will rise to be CONE or net CONE after other revenues from wholesale markets (energy and ancillary services) are credited out.

⁶³¹ Prices sourced from S&P Capital IQ.

Figure 8-11: Capacity Price Forecast



Aurora’s capacity expansion functionality was utilized to determine capacity prices for PJM. For MISO, no long-term case was modeled to determine capacity prices, since the forecast started with a static resource expansion from MISO Future 1 modeling results. However, MISO Futures modeling indicates that surplus accredited capacity will dwindle over time, with the RTO becoming tight starting in 2032.⁶³² Prices were assumed to clear at CONE, MISO’s administrative price ceiling, thereafter and CONE was escalated at inflation. Both RTOs will need to add capacity to counterbalance fossil unit attrition, particularly coal-fired steam turbines facing new environmental rules and state and utility initiatives.

vii) Policy Proposal Case Results

Case results are presented with benefits quantified and compared against potential costs. The costs were estimated and levelized over 20 years for the offshore wind and storage projects. For SOO Green, annual contract costs are posited for a 25-year term. The policy proposals would be supported by procurements oriented around an indexed product, RECs in the case of offshore wind and SOO Green and energy storage credits in the case of storage. Developers offer the costs of the policy proposals, plus return on investment as a “strike price”. Ratepayers then cover the difference between the strike price and energy and

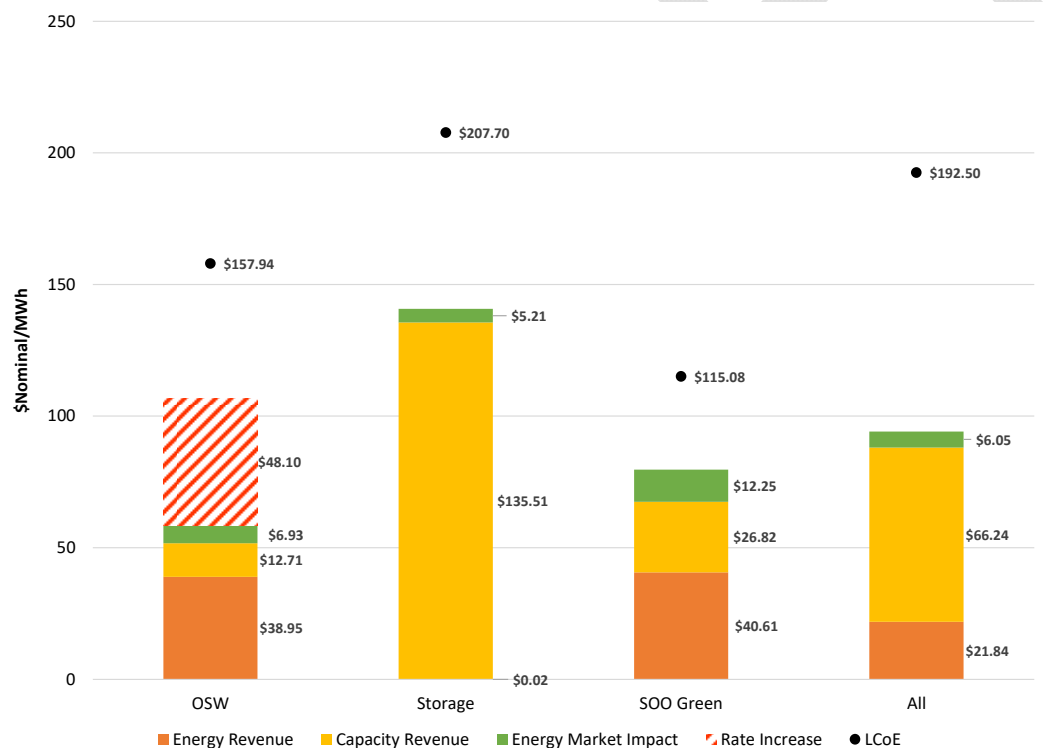
⁶³² MISO Futures Report, Figure 51.

[20231002 LRTP Workshop - Draft Series1A Futures Report630365.pdf \(misoenergy.org\)](https://www.misoenergy.org/20231002-LRTP-Workshop-Draft-Series1A-Futures-Report630365.pdf)

capacity revenues from the wholesale market. The revenues reduce the subsidies that would be needed to support the implementation of the policy proposals.

The LCoEs shown below indicate that the strike prices for the policy projects would range from about \$115/MWh to \$210/MWh. For SOO Green the market revenue offset forecasts indicate that ratepayers will need to pay indexed RECs at an average of \$50/MWh over the 20-year modeled period. The rate increase of 0.25% posited under SB1699 to fund the offshore wind pilot program is shown for comparison in the futures below; as posited it falls far short of meeting the costs to make a pilot project commercially viable. The wholesale energy cost reduction for electric demand in Illinois, which is calculated as the product sum of hourly energy prices multiplied by hourly demand, represents an indirect benefit of the project. The reduction in wholesale energy costs caused by adding the SOO Green is \$12.25/MWh. Figure 8-12 summarizes the revenue offsets, wholesale energy cost reduction (energy market impact), and LCOE in nominal dollars.

Figure 8-12: Summary Projections, 2030-2049 (Nominal \$)



The costs of these policy options will all represent an increase relative to current costs of power for Illinois ratepayers who will ultimately pay for the subsidies needed to support the policy proposals. Per EIA data, Illinois ratepayers paid about 10 cents per kWh, or \$100/MWh of electricity, which includes charges for transmissions and distribution. Energy-only providers billed about 6 cents per kWh, or \$60/MWh.⁶³³ As shown in Figure

⁶³³ See EIA form 861.

8-12, the levelized cost of electricity under each initiative exceeds the energy and capacity revenue and market impact offsets, so the proposals would contribute to increasing electricity costs in Illinois if implemented. The net rate impact of the proposals is the shortfall between the LCoE and the stacked bars. Illinois ratepayers will have to directly pay the shortfall between the strike price and revenue offsets, but that index REC cost will be indirectly reduced via wholesale price reductions in the Energy Market Impact. Table 8-7 summarizes energy revenues, capacity revenues, and energy market impact by individual case. Table 8-8 summarizes CO2, SO2, NOx and PM2.5 emissions reductions by case.

Table 8-7: Summary Projections, 2030-2049 Contract Period (\$1,000 Nominal)

<i>Case</i>	<i>Costs</i>	<i>Energy Revenue</i>	<i>Capacity Revenue</i>	<i>Net Market Revenues</i> \$1,000 Nominal	<i>Energy Market Impact</i>	<i>Total</i>	<i>Energy Output</i> GWh
OSW	2,158,740	532,408	173,669	-\$1,452,663	94,711	-1,357,952	13,668
Storage	33,916,273	2,650	22,127,646	-\$11,785,977	850,151	-10,935,826	163,294
SOO Green	39,633,821	10,786,691	7,123,211	-\$21,723,920	3,254,217	-18,469,703	265,620
All	85,115,605	9,656,633	29,288,778	-\$46,170,194	2,676,269	-43,493,925	442,148

Table 8-8: Emissions Impact Summary, 2030-2049 Contract Period

<i>Case</i>	<i>CO2</i>	<i>SO2</i> (Tons)	<i>NOx</i>	<i>PM2.5</i>
OSW	7,805,663	1,139	598	47
Storage	29,620,394	12,392	28,976	800
SOO Green	145,123,573	38,539	63,871	2,102
All	167,678,290	44,612	91,395	2,740

<i>Case</i>	<i>CO2</i> (tons/MWh)	<i>SO2</i> (lbs/MWh)	<i>NOx</i> (lbs/MWh)	<i>PM2.5</i>
OSW	0.57	0.17	0.09	0.01
Storage	0.18	0.15	0.35	0.01
SOO Green	0.55	0.29	0.48	0.02
All	0.38	0.20	0.41	0.01

The offshore wind resource, which is targeted to represent about 700 GWh annually per HB 2132, would represent about 0.5% of Illinois load when it enters service in 2030. The SOO Green project, which the model estimates would deliver about 13,300 GWh annually, would represent about 9.2% of Illinois load.⁶³⁴ Energy storage systems would not represent incremental energy supply but help mitigate the system peak and balance demand and

⁶³⁴ Total load, as forecasted by the RTOs as sourced in the inputs section, is about 144.5 GWh.

renewable energy. Compared to approximately 30 GW projected system peak projected in 2030, storage systems would meet about 25% of the peak.

The environmental benefits associated with the policy proposals stem from the additional renewable energy generation that the proposals would make possible. These benefits primarily involve avoiding the pollutants that would have been emitted from electricity generated by the combustion of fossil fuels in the absence of additional renewable generation made possible by the policy proposals. Emissions from the combustion of fossil fuels—specifically, particulate matter (PM_{2.5}),⁶³⁵ sulfur dioxide (SO₂) and nitrogen oxides (NO_x)—are linked to a wide range of adverse health effects. These pollutant emissions can also damage the surfaces of agricultural crops adversely affecting growth rates and yields. Carbon dioxide (CO₂), emitted by the combustion of fossil fuels, contributes to climate change. CO₂ also indirectly impacts public health concerns through reduced agricultural production, increased waterborne and pest-related diseases, increased storm severity, and ocean acidification.⁶³⁶

viii) Emissions Benefits

Emissions that are displaced by renewable generation can be determined with reasonable specificity, however, assigning monetary values to these emissions benefits is subject to significant uncertainty. Considering this uncertainty, in this report, the monetary benefits of the emissions displaced by the additional wind and solar generation that would result from the implementation of the policy proposals are reported as ranges.

Several studies^{637,638,639} developed estimates for the marginal costs from electricity generation emissions. The ranges of costs in dollars per ton emitted are based on the monetary values reported in these studies converted to 2022 dollars:⁶⁴⁰ SO₂ \$7,900 - \$35,000; NO_x \$2,200 - \$16,700; PM_{2.5} \$12,900 - \$120,700. The differences among the studies' cost estimates highlight the considerable uncertainties associated with the estimation of monetary values for emission costs. These estimations are dependent on a varying range of assumptions and inputs between studies.

⁶³⁵ PM emissions are generally reported as either PM₁₀, particulates that have diameters of 10 micrometers or less, or PM_{2.5}, particulates of 2.5 micrometers or less.

⁶³⁶ U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Air Pollution: Current and Future Challenges, www.epa.gov/clean-air-act-overview/air-pollution-current-and-future-challenges, updated October 23, 2023, accessed November 11, 2023.

⁶³⁷ Jaramillo, P. and Muller, N., "Air pollution emissions and damages from energy production in the U.S.: 2002-2011, Energy Policy 90 (2016) pp.202-211.

⁶³⁸ Goodkind, A.L. et al, "Fine-scale damage estimates of particulate matter air pollution reveal opportunities for location-specific mitigation of emissions," PNAS, April 30, 2019, vol. 116, no. 18, 8775-8780, www.pnas.org/cgi/doi/10.1073/pnas.1816102116.

⁶³⁹ Holland, S.P.; Mansur, E.T.; Muller, N.; Yates, A.J.; Decompositions and Policy Consequences of an Extraordinary Decline in Air Pollution from Electricity Generation, NBER Working Paper 25339, December 2018.

⁶⁴⁰ Prices escalated using St. Louis Reserve Bank Price Indexes for Domestic Product. Release Tables, Table 1.1.4 Annual, <https://fred.stlouisfed.org>

Estimates of the avoided costs from displaced CO₂ are based on the social cost of carbon. The U.S. Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) considers the social cost of carbon to include the costs associated with CO₂ emissions that can be quantified. Each ton of CO₂ emitted results in both local and global impacts. While CO₂ emissions have global impacts, the EPA's quantification of costs is focused on the costs that affect individuals and accrue to entities in the U.S. The social cost of carbon is typically presented in terms of dollars per ton of CO₂ which measures the estimated future costs from carbon emissions in terms of present value using a discount rate. Since 2008 the estimated values for the social cost of carbon have evolved based on growing scientific data that improved the understanding of the impacts of carbon emissions.

The Agency took into consideration a range of values for the social cost of carbon used to determine the benefits of displaced CO₂ emissions. The lower end of the range reflects the domestic social cost of carbon (in 2020 dollars escalated to 2022 dollars) of \$15.50/ton determined using a 5% discount rate.^{641,642} This value for the social cost of carbon is based on estimates and calculations by the Interagency Working Group ("IWG") developed in 2016. The U.S. EPA's most recent social cost of carbon estimate (November 2023) uses a 2.5 percent discount rate to arrive at a value of \$120/metric ton for 2020. Following the EPA's estimate of the real annual rate of increase of 1.55 percent for this cost, converting the value to 2022 real dollars⁶⁴³ and converting to tons gives an equivalent social cost of carbon of \$152/ton. This is the value that the Agency is using as the upper end of the range of social cost of carbon values for the calculation of displaced CO₂ emissions benefits.

The IPA estimated the monetized benefits associated with policy proposals based on the estimated emissions avoid as calculated by the Aurora modeling and the costs presented in the previous table. These benefits are shown in ranges below.

Table 8-9: 20-Year Monetized Benefits Associated with Policy Proposals (2030-2049, Expressed in 2022 Real Dollars)

Case	CO ₂	CO ₂	SO ₂	SO ₂	NO ₂	NO ₂	PM _{2.5}	PM _{2.5}
	Low	High	Low	High	Low	High	Low	High
OSW	121	1,186	9	40	1	10	1	6
ESS	459	4,502	98	434	64	484	10	97
HVDC	2,249	22,059	304	1,349	141	1,067	27	254
All	2,599	25,487	352	1,561	201	1,526	35	331

⁶⁴¹ Interagency Working Group on Social Cost of Greenhouse Gases, United States Government, February 2021, Technical Support Document: Social Cost of Carbon, Methane, and Nitrous Oxide, Interim Estimates under Executive Order 13990.

⁶⁴² For context the \$16.50/MWh Social Cost of Carbon used for the development of the Zero Emission Standard Procurement Plan translates to \$31.37/ton based on a CO₂ emissions factor of 1,052 lbs./MWh.

⁶⁴³ Real dollars, also known as constant dollars, are adjusted to a base year (in this case, 2022) to control for inflation's effect on purchasing power.

The renewable policy projects are likely to continue operations after the 20-year period examined. Energy storage technologies, particularly batteries, may require significant ongoing investment to counter the degradation of storage capability. Once the assumed 20-year contract expires, Illinois would no longer hold title to environmental attributes from the policy projects. The modeling team conservatively did not count benefits that may accrue after the contracts contemplated in the policy proposals expire.

(1) Offshore Wind in Lake Michigan

Offshore Wind receives a comparable energy revenue (in unit terms) to SOO Green. Unit capacity revenue is relatively lower than other policy options due to the lower Unforced Capacity (UCAP) contribution, which is the MW value of the resource as cleared in the capacity market, compared to Installed Capacity (ICAP), which generally reflects the nameplate value.⁶⁴⁴ Unit energy market impact scales similarly to other policy options.

Capacity market benefits for offshore wind are limited. PJM has identified declining UCAP expectations for renewable resources as development becomes more saturated.⁶⁴⁵ PJM's ELCC calculations cannot be directly reproduced, but Aurora has some functionality to capture renewable resources' declining contributions to meeting peak demand. Offshore wind averaged a 22.5% UCAP factor (as a percentage of ICAP) during the procurement period (2030-2049), which compares well with GE ELCC results (29% in 2030, 20% in 2040).

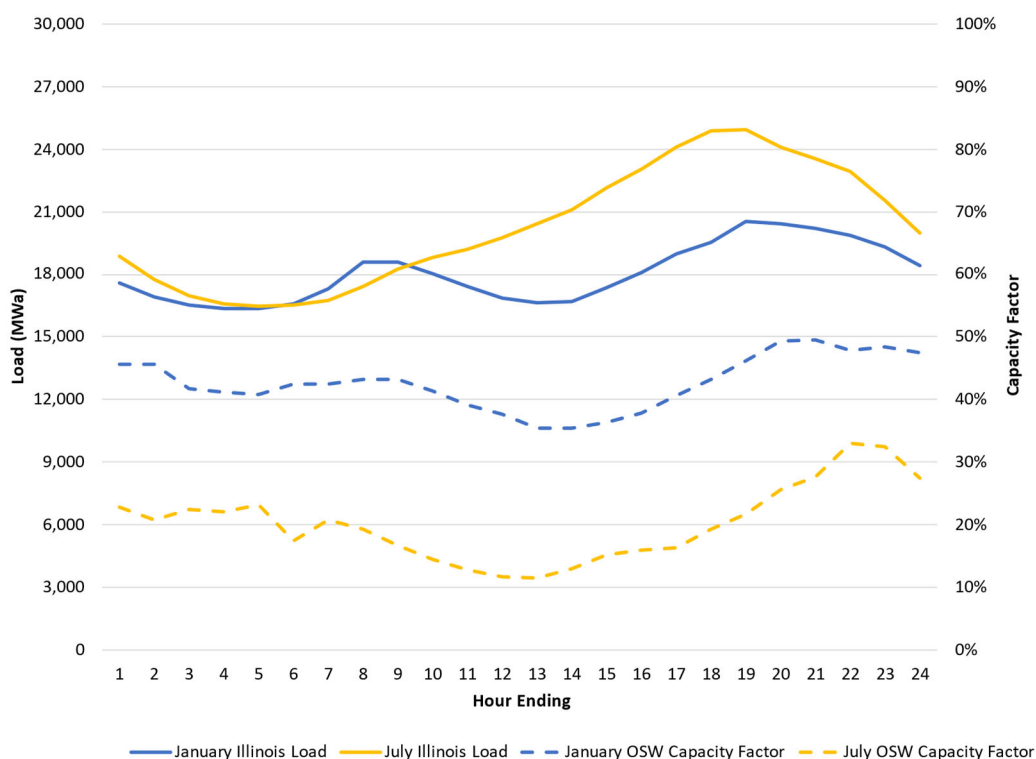
Offshore wind is an intermittent resource and has stronger output in the winter. The winter output profile does track load fairly well. The summer output profile does complement solar output as generation is lowest during the middle of the day but does not help to mitigate the loss of solar production with a strong evening ramp. Under the current RTO load forecast, Illinois (and the RTOs at large) are still summer peaking, but if electrification of building heating grows then the seasonality of offshore wind will better match the seasonality of load.

⁶⁴⁴ See PJM Glossary <https://www.pjm.com/Glossary>

⁶⁴⁵ December 2022 Effective Load Carrying Capability Report, PJM Interconnection, January 6, 2023.

[elcc-report-december-2022.ashx \(pjm.com\)](https://www.pjm.com/ELCC-report-december-2022.ashx)

Figure 8-13: Load and Offshore Wind Average Profiles⁶⁴⁶



(2) Energy Storage Systems Development

For energy storage systems development, energy revenue represents the revenue net the cost of charging the storage with grid power. Energy storage systems receive minimal energy revenue over the 20-year period. Energy margins are narrowed with the introduction of large quantities of storage, as storage charging increases prices and discharge reduces them. This dynamic is captured in the energy market impact. Energy storage systems’ unit revenues and costs are calculated based on the discharge MWh of the facilities.

Capacity market benefits make up the lion’s share of benefits for the energy storage systems proposal. Per the duration assumptions chosen, the 7,500 MW energy systems storage portfolio modeled had a weighted average UCAP factor of 82.6%. The energy storage systems ELCC values compare to 94% and 65% in GE’s ELCC modeling, but notably GE’s ELCC values were modeled based on an isolated Illinois system. The renewable resource build assumed was limited to planned capacity in the GE MARS run, but storage resources may also have the opportunity to charge from surplus power if Illinois is receiving imports.

Storage is active in peak shaving and renewable balancing in the production cost modeling. During the summer storage helps to mitigate the evening peak as solar generation ramps

⁶⁴⁶ Load from 2050 averaged.

down. During the winter, some discharging is done during the morning ramp to help mitigate the morning peak, charging occurs midday to store solar output, and then batteries discharge to mitigate the evening peak.

Ancillary services were not quantified in the Aurora modeling but represent additional revenue opportunities for energy storage systems. PJM and MISO may need to procure additional quantities of traditional reserve products (reserves, regulation) in order to mitigate renewable output forecast error as more wind and solar come online.

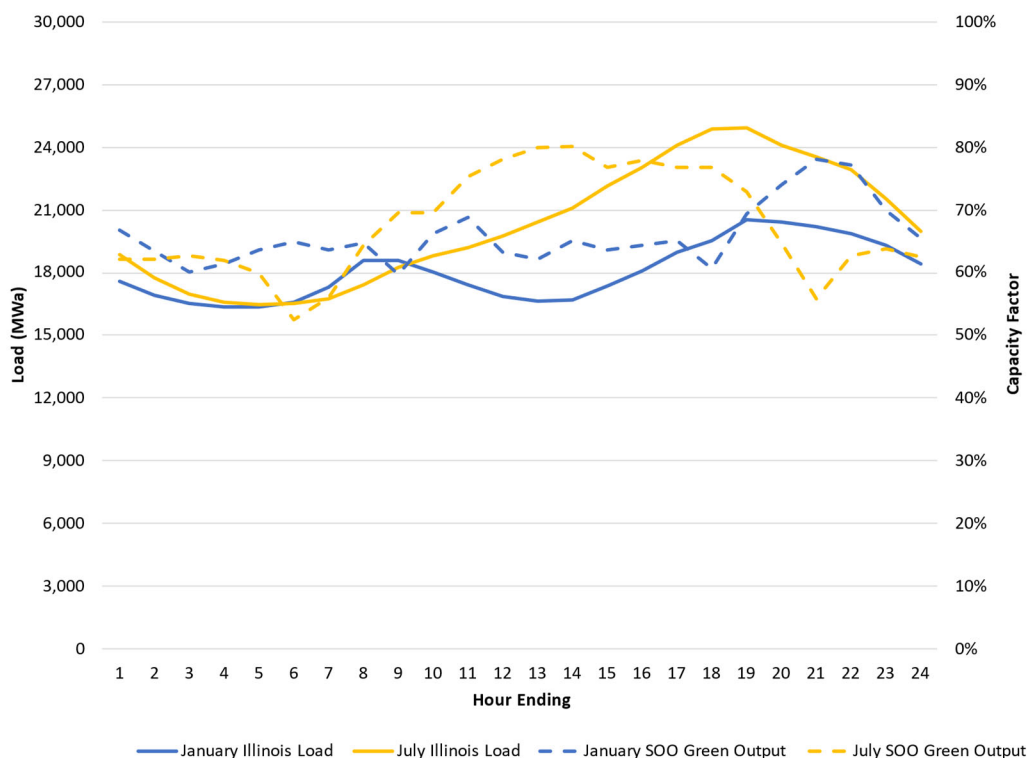
(3) SOO Green HVDC Transmission Line

SOO Green has a similar unit energy market revenue to the offshore wind development. The energy market impact is higher than for other policy options due to the stronger “around the clock” profile of the clean energy imports. In addition, headroom on the HVDC transmission line may be used for economic imports of system energy.

Capacity benefits of the SOO Green line were estimated based on the average clean energy flows over the HVDC transmission line during peak hours of the observed system peak for PJM. Based on this calculation, a 90.1% UCAP factor was estimated for the SOO Green HVDC transmission project. Any incremental flows from “system” energy that is not secured by SOO Green as clean energy supplied to Illinois via contract is not assumed to provide capacity value. The renewable supply portfolio contracted for transport via SOO Green is not assumed to provide any residual capacity to MISO; these contracted resources would likely be required to “de-list” from the MISO market in order to become qualified as external resources in the PJM capacity market. This UCAP estimate is similar to GE’s MARS ELCC results of 96% in 2030 and 92% in 2040.

SOO Green has a consistently high capacity factor (about 72% over the study period) due to the “overbuild” of renewable supply needed to energize the HVDC line, as well as the storage resource that helps to bank surplus energy for later delivery over the line. The influence of solar on high delivery volumes can be seen in the summer delivery profile. The facility essentially performs as a baseload or efficient intermediate level generator for the ComEd zone.

Figure 8-14: Illinois Load and SOO Green Output Profiles, 2050



(4) All Policies Adopted

The unit benefits of the All Policies case are driven by the energy storage systems and SOO Green impacts, given the relatively small size of the offshore wind project in relation to these projects. The energy storage systems and SOO Green projects deliver similar amounts of energy, so the relative size of each benefit category reflects this balance.

The UCAP contribution for the combined portfolio of offshore wind, energy storage systems, and the SOO Green project totals 8,094 MW, or 82.6% of nameplate offshore wind, Illinois energy storage systems, and SOO Green HVDC transmission capacity. The calculated UCAP contribution for the SOO Green project drops to 88.4% in the All Policies case due to slightly less flow over the line during peak conditions, in part due to the other policy resources being available to meet peak.

(5) Distributed Scale Paired Storage Sensitivity

The distributed scale paired storage sensitivity was not run through production cost modeling. However, to provide a sense of expected costs, revenues, and benefits, the modeling team scaled results from the Storage case to provide a first-cut estimate. The scaled results from the Storage case, combined with the Residential and Commercial Storage cost data (briefly discussed above), are summarized below in Table 8-10.

Table 8-10: Distributed Project Annualized (\$2022) Summary

<i>Description</i>	<i>Costs</i>	<i>Energy Revenue</i>	<i>Capacity Revenue</i>	<i>Net Market Revenues</i>	<i>Energy Market Impact</i>	<i>Total</i>
Storage (\$1,000 2022)	\$253,129	\$13	\$94,471	-\$158,645	\$4,335	-\$154,310
Storage (\$2022/MWh)	\$10.13	\$0.00	\$3.78	-\$6.35	\$0.17	-\$6.17

ix) Conclusions

Aurora production cost modeling results show that market energy and capacity revenues fall short of the costs of the policy proposals. Thus, each of these policy projects individually, as well as if all three were to be operated together, would result in higher electricity costs for Illinois. The net difference between the annualized costs and offsets, and energy market benefit would result in net costs which would be reflected in higher electricity rates in the state. Under the costs and revenues contemplated, SOO Green would result in net annual costs of \$337 million while the storage proposal would result in net annual costs of \$356 million. The offshore wind system would result in net annual costs of \$43 million. In terms of impacts on the Illinois power market, the state's clean energy policies, and electricity costs, the storage initiative offers the greatest benefits, slightly greater than SOO Green, but also has the highest costs. Offshore wind has the highest cost on a \$/MWh of energy output basis but the lowest net annual cost, which is reasonable given the relatively small scale of the project size and substantial uncertainty over development in the Great Lakes. Only the offshore wind subsidy value has been capped in the legislature's directions to the IPA; this analysis shows that the proposed subsidy value is unlikely to lead to a commercialized pilot project.

Table 8-11: Project Annualized (\$1,000 2022) Summary

<i>Case</i>	<i>Costs</i>	<i>Energy Revenue</i>	<i>Capacity Revenue</i>	<i>Net Market Revenues</i>	<i>Energy Market Impact</i>	<i>Total</i>
OSW	\$68,518	\$16,799	\$5,229	-\$46,490	\$3,704	-\$42,786
Storage	\$1,050,160	\$83	\$669,025	-\$381,052	\$25,450	-\$355,602
SOO Green	\$988,425	\$342,697	\$214,476	-\$431,253	\$93,896	-\$337,356
All	\$2,664,275	\$306,547	\$884,643	-\$1,473,085	\$76,566	-\$1,396,519

While reflecting increased costs of electricity, each policy initiative would offer significant environmental benefits in terms of reductions in the emissions of CO₂, SO₂, NO_x and PM_{2.5} than would occur if these initiatives were not implemented. When considering electric system wide operations (including other states in PJM and MISO), SOO Green has the greatest impact with estimated 20-year CO₂ of 145 million tons followed by the storage reductions of 30 million tons and the offshore wind project with 8 million tons. In Illinois, SOO Green would reduce SO₂ emissions by 39 thousand tons, NO_x emissions by 64 thousand tons and PM_{2.5} emissions by 2 thousand tons. The storage initiative would reduce SO₂ emissions by 12 thousand tons, NO_x emissions by 29 thousand tons and PM_{2.5} emissions by 800 tons. The

offshore wind project would have a much smaller impact on in-state emissions with reductions of SO₂ emissions by 1 thousand tons, NO_x by 600 tons and PM_{2.5} of 47 tons.

The electricity cost impacts reflect the status of technology and markets based on currently available information and assumptions. Capital and operating costs may decline more rapidly than the Conservative case assumed in the ATB. The recent cost pressures resulting from inflation and the supply chain issues plaguing renewable power sources which have led to increased costs and many renewable project cancellations are likely to abate. Wholesale power market rules and federal policy may also shift the relative costs and benefits of the policy proposals. Interconnection costs, subject to changing Federal and ISO regulations and policies, also represent a source of uncertainty. Interest rates represent another source of uncertainty that affects financing costs. Storage costs may also be reduced by pairing the facilities with renewable generation to receive the ITC, though these projects may have reduced operational benefits due to restrictions on grid charging necessary to obtain the credit. Deeper decarbonization of other economic sectors would increase load and could put upward pressure on market prices.

The production cost modeling only considers a portion of the benefits of the policy proposals. Reductions in carbon emissions may reduce long-term damages due to climate change, and reductions in other criteria pollutants benefit Illinois and its neighbors through better health outcomes. The clean energy investments made also have indirect and induced economic benefits associated with local spending, which are captured in IMPLAN modeling.

e) Evaluation of Economic Impacts Affecting Illinois

For evaluating economic impacts, the specific policy proposal responses that were evaluated included: an offshore wind project that would supply 700,000 RECs annually for 20 years, which the IPA assumed would have a capacity of 200 MW; in accord with SB 1587, to implement a procurement of energy storage credits that would support the cost effective deployment of Utility Scale ESS of at least 7,500 MW, and a policy requiring the agency to procure RECs related to a new high voltage direct current (HVDC) transmission line, which the IPA understands would be the SOO Green HVDC line. The IPA also evaluated the impacts associated with distributed storage, which since SB 1587 did not specify at target capacity for distributed storage the IPA assumed that a reasonable capacity to be evaluated would be 1,000 MW. Among the impacts to be evaluated are the impacts of the proposals on employment in Illinois and on the state's economy. The IPA used a general input-output model to evaluate and estimate the employment and economic impacts.

An input-output analysis is a type of applied economic analysis that tracks the interdependence among various producing and consuming industries in an economy; it measures the relationship between a given set of demands for final goods and services, and the inputs required to satisfy those demands. For the Policy Study the Impact Analysis for Planning (IMPLAN) model was used to analyze the economic impact of the four policy cases

(SOO Green HVDC Transmission Link, Lake Michigan offshore wind, Utility ESS, and Distributed Storage under consideration. The full report is available as Appendix D.

i) Economic Impacts Modeling

The IMPLAN modeling system is widely used throughout the energy industry to evaluate the economic impacts of energy policies and investments. IMPLAN utilizes proprietary analytical software for to conduct Input-Output analysis and develop a Social Accounting Matrix, which is a type of applied economic analysis that tracks the interdependence among various producing and consuming industries of an economy and the spending of households. It measures the relationship between a given set of demands for final goods and services and the inputs required to satisfy those demands.⁶⁴⁷ The results from the IMPLAN model, as with any analysis of economic impacts prior to the implementation of policies, are dependent on estimated values for the inputs to the model. The values for these inputs cannot be known with certainty and will likely change as the projects responding to the policy proposals move through development, financing, and construction. IPA presents the values for the economic and employment impacts of the policy proposals in this report as a guide for policy makers and stakeholders in Illinois.

To run IMPLAN, a set of input values covering the capital and operating costs associated with policies to be evaluated is required in order for the model to utilize the inputs to estimate the economic impacts of the policy proposals. The initial values are generally specified as monetary values and a corresponding IMPLAN industry code that specifies which parts of the economy are initially impacted. The IMPLAN model then tracks the economic impacts through a state or regional economy using its proprietary multipliers to estimate the total effect on the economy resulting from the inputs and the initial economic impacts. The IMPLAN inputs used for each of the policy cases are discussed below. For each policy case, the inputs cover construction (otherwise known as Capital Expenditure or “CapEx”) and 20 years of operation (otherwise known as Operating Expense or “OpEx”).

The CapEx inputs typically include items such as the installed cost of capital equipment including wind turbines, batteries, transformers, and other necessary electrical equipment. OpEx costs include operating, maintenance and repair costs. A detailed breakout of the inputs used for this analysis can be found in the full IMPLAN evaluation which is attached as an appendix to this report. Since the projects that would be likely to respond to the policy proposals are still in the early formulation and planning stage of development, the IPA obtained the inputs values for the IMPLAN model from the following public sources:

- The SOO Green HVDC Transmission Link, “Economic Impact of the SOO Green HVDC Link Transmission Project on the State of Illinois,” Strategic Economic Research, LLC; February 2023.

⁶⁴⁷ “IMPLAN Report Toolkit,” IMPLAN Group LLC; August 30, 2023 (<https://support.implan.com/hc/en-us/articles/360044985833-IMPLAN-Report-Toolkit>)

- The Lake Michigan offshore wind Project, “Great Lakes Wind Energy Challenges and Opportunities Assessment,” National Renewable Energy Laboratory and Renewable Energy Consulting Services, Inc.; March 2023. <https://www.nrel.gov/doc/fy23osti/84605.pdf>.
- The Utility Scale ESS, “NREL ATB, Utility-Scale Storage,” National Renewable Energy Laboratory, June 2023. [https://atb.nrel.gov/electricity/2023/utility-scale battery storage](https://atb.nrel.gov/electricity/2023/utility-scale%20battery%20storage).
- The Distributed Storage scenario inputs were based on the Utility-Scale inputs but were modified to reflect higher CapEx and OpEx inputs due to the smaller scale and greater labor intensity of the distributed storage projects.

The SER study was commissioned by SOO Green to provide estimated economic benefits that construction and operation of the Illinois portion of the HVDC line would bring to Illinois. The objective for this study was to provide decision makers, state agencies and other stakeholders in the state with SOO Green’s estimates of the economic benefits. The SER report defined the CapEx inputs involving consultation with SOO Green reducing the uncertainties for these input values which were used in this Policy Study analysis. The reduced uncertainty with the SER based input values mitigated the need for a range of economic impacts to be presented. The OpEx values used for the policy study analysis were derived from the SER analysis.

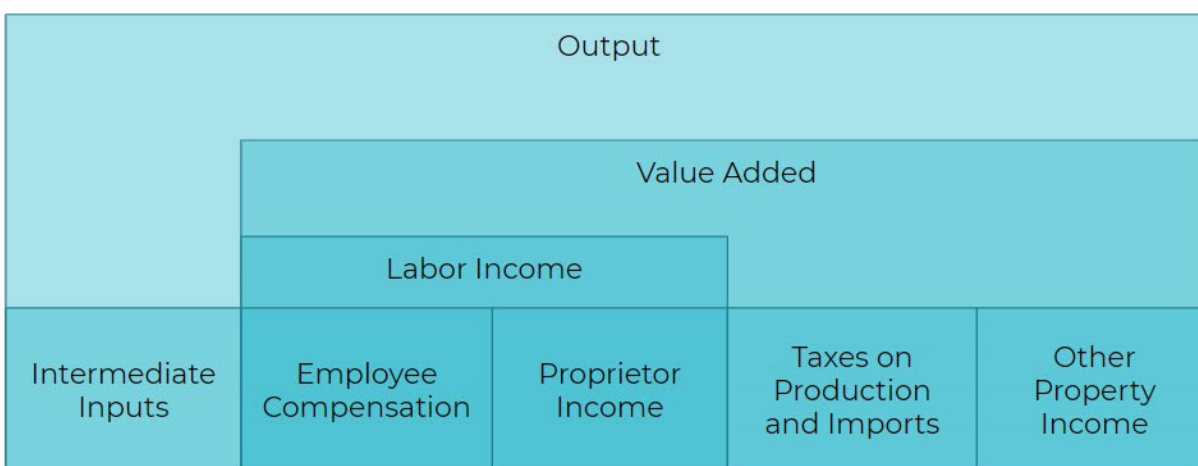
The offshore wind, Utility ESS and Distributed Storage analyses produced a range of employment and economic impacts values given the cost uncertainties associated with the offshore wind project and the major impact that building the batteries for the storage proposals in Illinois would have on the storage analysis results. The High CapEx/OpEx case for the offshore wind project was based on input values taken from the NREL Current Technology Scenario. This scenario used input costs based on the cost of currently available ocean offshore wind technology, which is not well suited for applications in the Great Lakes. The Low CapEx/OpEx case for the offshore wind project is based on costs developed in the NREL Advanced Research Technology Scenario assumes that lower cost offshore wind technology specifically for applications in the Great Lakes will be developed and assumed the use of larger wind turbines more efficient 17 MW as compared with the current turbine size of 5.5 MW. The High Cap/OpEx cases for the storage analyses were based on assumptions relating to the batteries being built in Illinois, greatly magnifying the economic and employment impacts over the Low Cap Ex/OpEx storage cases that assumed the batteries would be built outside of the state.

ii) Economic Impact Evaluation Results

IMPLAN provides results in the form of employment, labor income, value added and output. The differences between labor compensation, value added and output are illustrated in Figure 8-15.

- Employment is the number of jobs associated with economic activity and is expressed as 2,080-hour FTE-years. For example, an employment impact of one is equal to a single person working 2,080 hours.
- Labor income is all forms of employment income, including employee compensation (wages and benefits) and proprietor income.
- Value added is the difference between an industry's or establishment's total output and the cost of its intermediate inputs; it is a measure of the contribution to GDP.
- Output is the value of industry production, including the cost of its intermediate inputs.

Figure 8-15. Differences Between Labor Income, Value Added and Output



For each of these four metrics, IMPLAN provides the direct effects, indirect effects, induced effects and total effects.

- The direct effects are the effects to a local industry or industries due to the activity or policy being analyzed.
- The indirect effects are the effects stemming from business-to-business purchases in the supply chain taking place in the region.
- The induced effects are effects in the region stemming from household spending of income, after removal of taxes, savings, and commuters.
- The total effects are the sum of the direct, indirect, and induced effects.

Output represents the total production value of economic activity and includes all components of production value. This metric includes the cost of intermediate inputs, which should be netted from the total production value to provide a more accurate measure of the impact on the target economy. Value Added, which represents the difference between Output and the cost of intermediate inputs, is considered to be the metric that most accurately reflects the economic impact.

All IMPLAN results were obtained for Illinois using the latest available 2022 data year and exported as real 2023 dollars. The breakdown of the direct, indirect, and induced effects can

be found in the Appendix. The total employment and total value-added results for the seven IMPLAN analysis cases are presented in Table 8-12 and Table 8-13.

Table 8-12: Comparison of Total Employment

Case	Total Impact		
	FTE-years	FTE-years/MW	FTE-years/TWh
SOO Green CapEx	1,990	0.948	7.492
SOO Green OpEx	1,480	0.705	5.571
Offshore Wind Low CapEx	484	2.418	35.378
Offshore Wind High CapEx	1,121	5.603	81.990
Offshore Wind Low OpEx	281	1.404	20.548
Offshore Wind High OpEx	772	3.861	56.493
Utility-Scale Energy Storage Low CapEx	16,473	2.196	100.877
Utility-Scale Energy Storage High CapEx	62,107	8.281	380.338
Utility-Scale Energy Storage Low OpEx	9,555	1.274	58.515
Utility-Scale Energy Storage High OpEx	31,766	4.235	194.534
Distributed Energy Storage Low CapEx	4,198	4.198	192.807
Distributed Energy Storage High CapEx	14,329	14.329	658.136
Distributed Energy Storage Low OpEx	2,191	2.191	100.608
Distributed Energy Storage High OpEx	7,127	7.127	327.345

Table 8-13: Comparison of Total Value Added

Case	Total Impact		
	\$	\$/MW	\$/TWh
SOO Green CapEx	\$237,744,695	\$113,212	\$895,056
SOO Green OpEx	\$176,800,517	\$84,190	\$665,665
Offshore Wind Low CapEx	\$61,144,172	\$305,721	\$4,473,504
Offshore Wind High CapEx	\$153,688,671	\$768,443	\$11,244,358
Offshore Wind Low OpEx	\$36,676,720	\$183,384	\$2,683,387
Offshore Wind High OpEx	\$111,436,228	\$557,181	\$8,153,033
Utility-Scale Energy Storage Low CapEx	\$1,969,419,166	\$262,589	\$12,060,567
Utility-Scale Energy Storage High CapEx	\$8,836,463,187	\$1,178,195	\$54,113,801
Utility-Scale Energy Storage Low OpEx	\$1,138,331,501	\$151,778	\$6,971,052
Utility-Scale Energy Storage High OpEx	\$4,490,941,843	\$598,792	\$27,502,172
Distributed Energy Storage Low CapEx	\$510,450,822	\$510,451	\$23,444,703
Distributed Energy Storage High CapEx	\$2,036,437,850	\$2,036,438	\$93,532,382
Distributed Energy Storage Low OpEx	\$259,859,576	\$259,860	\$11,935,196
Distributed Energy Storage High OpEx	\$1,005,621,973	\$1,005,622	\$46,187,620

Table 8-14: Summary of IMPLAN Economic and Employment Impacts

Proposal	Employment (FTE-Yrs)	Employment (FTE-Yrs/MW)	Value Added (MM\$)	Value Added (MM\$/MW)
SOO Green	3,470	1.65	\$414.5	0.197
Lake Offshore wind	764 - 1,893	3.82 – 9.47	\$97.8 - \$265.1	0.489 – 1.330
Utility Scale ESS	26,028 – 93,873	3.47 – 12.52	\$3,107.7 – \$13,327.4	0.414 – 1.777
Distributed Storage	6,389 – 21,456	6.39 – 21.46	\$770.4 – 3,042.0	0.770 – 3.042

iii) Conclusion

The IMPLAN modeling results presented in Table 8-14 show that a range of economic impacts would be associated with the implementation of the policy proposals. The total employment impacts in terms of FTE-years range from 764 for the low case of the Lake Michigan offshore wind project to 93,873 for the high case of the Utility Scale ESS which, to be achieved, would require all of the battery cells to be manufactured in Illinois. In addition to the employment impacts, the economic impacts as measured by the total value-added dollars range from \$97.8 million for the low case of the Lake Michigan offshore wind project to a high of \$13.3 billion for the utility scale ESS high case. The storage cases have the largest impact in terms of dollars of value added and employment with the total employment for the utility scale and Distributed Storage cases taken together ranging from 32,417 FTE-years to 115,329 FTE-years and the total value-added impact ranging from \$3.9 billion to \$16.3 billion. The magnitude of the economic and employment impacts associated with the High CapEx/High OpEx storage cases may offer support for policies designed to encourage battery manufacturers to locate new manufacturing and assembly facilities in Illinois.

The other proposals would have significantly less employment and total value-added impacts with the SOO Green line involving employment impacts of 3,470 FTE-years and total value-added impacts of \$414.5 million and the Lake Michigan offshore wind project involving employment impacts of 764 to 1,893 FTE-years and total value-added impacts of \$97.8 million to \$265.1 million. However, when the employment and total value-added impacts are considered on \$/MW basis, the Lake Michigan offshore wind project provides employment and value-added impacts comparable to the lower end of the range of utility scale ESS impacts, 3.82 to 9.47 FTE years/MW and \$0.49 million to \$1.33 million/MW for the offshore wind project compared to 3.47 FTE-years /MW and \$0.41 million/MW of total value-added for the low case of the utility ESS.

While IMPLAN does not specifically address the way in which the employment and total value-added impacts would be distributed around the state, several observations can be

drawn from the modeling results. The utility scale and Distributed Storage impacts are likely to be spread around the state but could be concentrated in MISO Zone 4 where most of the ESS queue locations modeled are located and in the high cases where the battery cell manufacturing facilities would be located. The employment and economic impacts for the SOO Green HVDC line would primarily impact the counties along the path of the line, Carroll, DeKalb, Kendall, Lee, and Ogle as well as the location of the converter station and interconnection with the ComEd system near Plano. The employment and total value-added impacts of the Lake Michigan offshore wind project would be in the Chicago area since these are related to construction and operation of the facility while the construction of the turbines would probably be outside of the area.

DRAFT

9) Recommendations

The Agency will include recommendations to the General Assembly in the final version of this Policy Study. Those recommendations will be informed by the stakeholder feedback on this draft of the Policy Study.

DRAFT